

M. L.

Gc
929.2
H2284h
1214012

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY

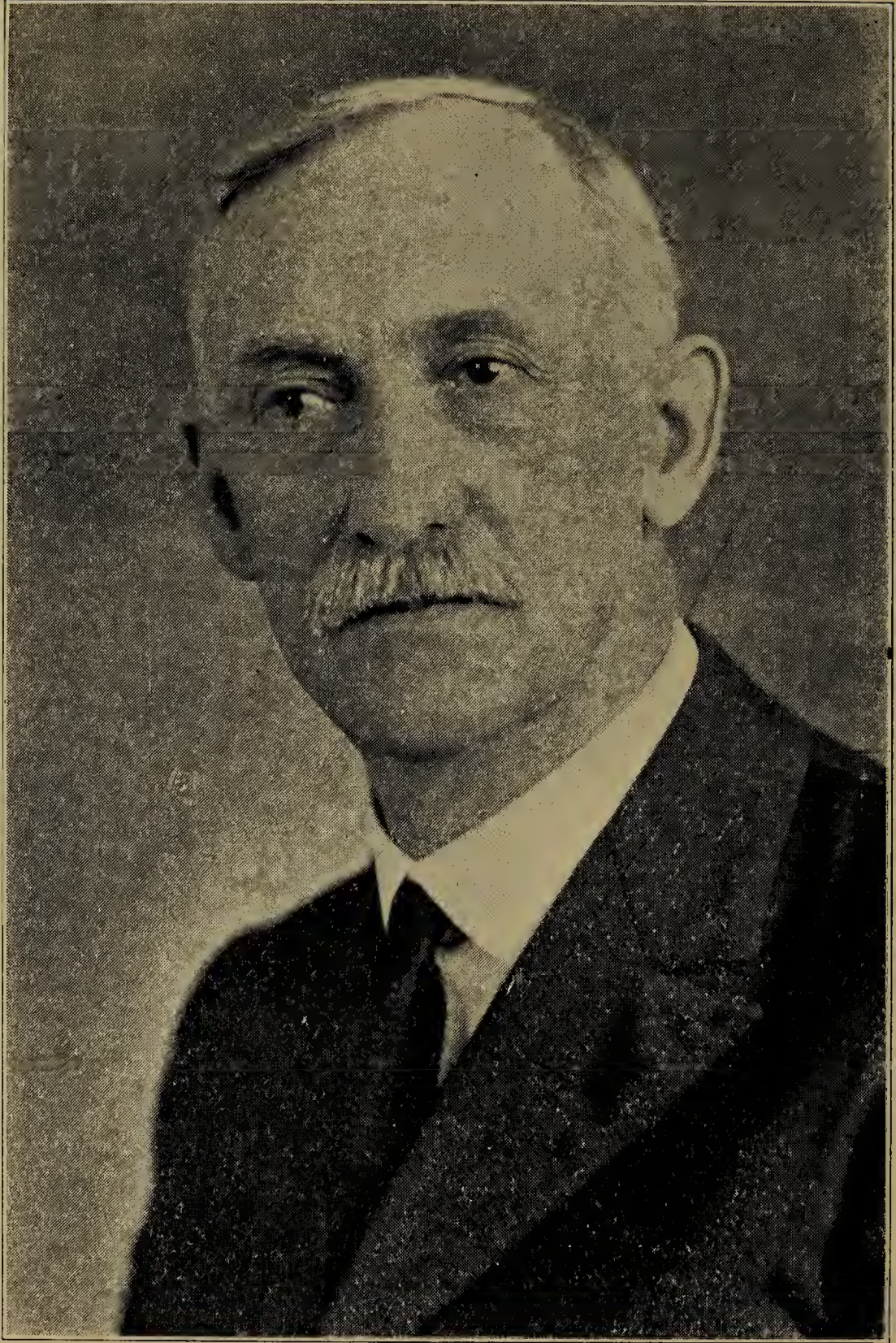


3 1833 01284 7734

J. B. Snow,

Pearisburg
Va

July 24th 1826



John Newton Harman, Sen

HARMAN GENEALOGY

Harman Genealogy

(SOUTHERN BRANCH)

WITH

Biographical Sketches

1700-1924

BY

John Newton Harman, Senior

TAZEWELL, VA.

Member Virginia Historical Society,

Author Annals of Tazewell County, Virginia.

ON SALE BY

Tazewell Historical Society

TAZEWELL, VIRGINIA.

1925

W. C. HILL PRINTING COMPANY
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA

Copyright, 1925
By JOHN NEWTON HARMAN, SENIOR.
TAZEWELL, VIRGINIA

1214012

DEDICATED

To the memory of the pioneer Harmans, who contributed so largely to the discovery, settlement, protection and development of the territory west of the Alleghanies.

Preface and Acknowledgment

I herein submit the results of several years work performed in the gathering and compiling of data concerning the Southern Branch of the Harmans and some related families. This work, though exceedingly arduous, has afforded me great pleasure. I have not written a history, but only a compilation of facts and records, from which the historian will write. A few brief biographical sketches are inserted for the purpose of preserving data, which will prove valuable to the historian.

The major part of this work is satisfactorily authentic, but from the list of Harmans with incomplete genealogy, in the closing chapter of Part II, it will be seen that much remains to be done, if we ever link them up to their ancestors and follow their descendants.

A supplement to this work is contemplated as soon as sufficient information can be obtained, in which errors in this volume will be corrected and missing links supplied. To this end I invite information.

The Volume is Divided into Three Parts

Part I. The name Harman; Whence and Why They Came to Virginia; First Harmans to Immigrate to America; Harmans in the English Navy; First Harmans in Virginia; Names of Harman Immigrants to America; Marriage Records; Religious and Political Affiliations; Kinship of Southwest Virginia and North Carolina Harmans.

Part II. Genealogies of Families; Biographical Sketches; Indian Depredations and Battles; Harmans with uncompleted genealogy.

Part III. Appendix A. Containing Rowan County, Court and Moravian Church Records. Appendix B. Containing Virginia State and County Records.

We have much data of the "incomplete" variety, which is omitted from this volume, but a great part of which may be used in the supplement, in event one should be issued.

Acknowledgment

The author desires to place on record the names of persons who have made it possible to publish this book, by contribution of their money and labor, without compensation or hope of financial reward. At our request, those who have helped financially in this work have furnished us with the photographs which appear herein.

Contributors and Helpers

The late William F. Harman, Mrs. William F. Harman, Henry E. Harman, S. S. F. Harman, K. D. R. Harman, Hon. C. Henry Harman, Sayers F. Harman, Chas. H. Peery, Mrs. James W. Harman, Buford C. Tynes, Huntington, W. Va., A. M. Harman, War, W. Va., Miss Adelaide Fries, Winston-Salem, N. C., Mrs. Mamie G. McCubbins, Salisbury, N. C., O. C. Harman, Bland, Va., W. H. G. Harman, Bonanza, Ark., Albert Harman, Nebo, Va., Mrs. James H. Lyle, Kingsport, Tenn., Miss Tine C. Houston, Mexico, Mo., Dr. Mathias Harman Waldron, Naugatuck, W. Va., Elija Vance, the late M. J. Beavers, Col. King E. Harman, Pulaski, Va., Joseph S. Peery, Salt Lake City, Utah, John W. Harman, Parsons, W. Va., Thomas H. Harman, Pikeville, Ky., Charles Wm. Harman, Dublin, Va.

We also acknowledge the value of facts found in the following works: Augusta County Records, by Judge Lyman Chalkley; History of Orange County, by W. W. Scott; Summers History of Southwest Virginia, Bickley's History of Tazewell County (published 1852); Pendleton's History of Tazewell County (published 1920); Trans-Alleghaney Pioneers, by Dr. Hale; History of the New River Settlements, by Judge David E. Johnston; Waddell's Annals of Augusta County, Virginia; History of the Moravian Church, by Miss Adelaide Fries; the German Element in the Shenandoah Valley, by John W. Wayland; Harman Station and History of Kentucky, by William Elsey Connelly, Secretary of Kansas Historical Society; the Draper Papers; published by Wisconsin Historical Society, and Kings Mountain Men, by White.

Respectfully,

January 1, 1925.

J. N. HARMAN, SR.

PART I

THE NAME HARMAN

The name Harman assumes several forms: Herman, Harman, Harmon, in the United States, and Hermann, in Germany. In Southwest Virginia the name is almost universally Harman.

Philip Francis Nowlin, in the Washington Evening Star of August 4, 1922, says:

————— the name is a compound of two old basic Teutonic words—"eor," a word denoting divinity in pre-Christian days, and "man," signifying humanity. Thus the word came to denote "divine humanity," which was the nearest method the old Teutons had of signifying "brotherhood of man" or "the general public," and it became to be used later to denote a soldier or "guardian" of the people. Afterward it came to be used as a personal name. The ancient "eor," of course, is the basis of the modern German "Herr," meaning variously "Lord," "Sir" or "Mr.,"; and it is regarded possible, though not likely, that in some instances the German forms of Hermann, Herrman and Herrmann developed from this, rather than the given name.

Armand is the French form. The rest of the foregoing variations are all English.

Those familiar with their Roman history will recognize the Latinized form of the given name in Arminius.

CHAPTER I

Harmans in English Navy; First Harman Immigrants; First Harman Settlers in Virginia as Shown by State and County Records.

HARMONS IN THE ENGLISH NAVY

(From "Harmon Genealogy," by Artemus Harman, Washington, D. C.)

(From the Dictionary of National Biography, London).

Sir John Harmon (born about 1620), Admiral of the English Navy, is conjectured to have belonged to the Harmons, of Suffolk, a county which furnished several commanders to the navy. It seems that he was also one of a family of ship owners, whose ships were engaged for the service of the state, but the first distinct mention of John Harmon is as commanding the "Welcome," of forty guns and 200 men, in the Battle of Portland, on February 18, 1652-3. He also commanded the "Welcome" in the fight off the mouth of the Thames on June 2-3, 1653, and the ship being disabled, he was sent in charge of the prisoners. In August he was transferred to the "Diamond," thirty-six guns and 160 men, in which, the following year, he accompanied Blake to the Mediterranean. He captured a prize that was very rich, but had little silver in her, and returned to England October, 1655. He later commanded the "Worcester" and was at Santa Cruz, and in 1665 was in command of the "Royal Charles," carrying the Duke of York's flag in the battle of June 3d, when the Dutch Flagship "Eendracht" was blown up while engaged with the "Royal Charles." A few days after the battle Harmon was knighted and promoted to be Rear Admiral of the White Squadron. He also sunk the French fleet at Martinique in 1667. He arrived again in England and died October 11, 1673. His portrait, by Sir Peter Lely, is in the Painted Hall at Greenwich, to which it was given by George IV. Harmon's widow, Dame Katherine Harmon, was living in 1699. His only son, James Harmon, a captain in the navy, was slain in a

fight with an Algerian cruiser on January 19, 1677, and his only daughter married Dauntesey Brouncker, of Earl Stoke, Wiltshire, who died in 1693, leaving two daughters, who died without issue.

“From the Royal Navy,” by Wm. L. Clowes: Captain Thomas Harman, of the “tiger,” forty-six guns, distinguished himself while on convoy duty in 1672 in the Mediterranean. In a two-hour fight with the Dutch “Schakerloo,” twenty-eight guns, on February 23, 1674, Captain P. DeWitte surrendered to Harmon, who took his prize into Cadiz, where the Spanish Governor released DeWitte and his men. Harmon received a musket ball under his left eye, but he soon recovered. DeWitte lost fifty killed and seventy wounded, including himself.

In 1677 Harmon commanded the “Sapphire,” thirty-four guns, in the Mediterranean, and on September 10th he fell in with the Algerine man-of-war, “Golden Horse,” forty-six guns, and engaged with her. In this fight the brave Harmon fell mortally wounded.

Captain James Harmon commanded the “Guernsey,” thirty-two guns, and on January 10, 1678, engaged the Algerine man-of-war, “White Horse,” fifty guns and 500 men. The “Guernsey” used her guns with such telling effect that the enemy soon sheered off. The English lost nine killed, including the brave Harmon. Three musket balls in succession pierced him, yet he continued in command. He was carried below and died three days after the fight. Captain James Harmon was a son of Admiral Sir John Harmon. His relation to Captain Thomas Harmon is not clear. John Harmon, born about 1625; commanded the “Welcome,” forty guns, in the first Dutch war. Captain to the Lord High Admiral in the battle of June, 1665; promoted Rear-Admiral June, 1666, and was severely wounded in the battle. He was Vice-Admiral and Admiral in the third Dutch war. He died October, 1673.

Captain William was in command of the “Hawk” fireship, June 30, 1690, at the action off Beachy Head. In 1693 he commanded the “Mermaid,” thirty-two guns. In September, 1694, with the “Advice,” forty-two guns, Captain Harmon, in an attack on the town of Leogane (San Domingo) in the West Indies, was mortally wounded and died October 6, 1694.

THE FIRST HARMONS TO IMMIGRATE TO AMERICA.

(From Harmon Genealogy).

In the musters of the inhabitants of Virginia appears Charles Harman, aged twenty-four, who came in the ship "Furtherance" in 1622.

In 1629 Roger Harmon was master of the ship "The Four Sisters," from London to America.

On March 6, 1634, Thomas Harmon, Vicar of Hedcorn, embarked in the good ship "Hercules of Sandwich," John Witherly, master, and transported to the plantation called New England, in America.

In July, 1635, Francis Harmon, aged forty-three, John Harmon, aged twelve and Sarah Harmon, aged ten, sailed in the ship "Love," Joseph Young, master, from London for New England.

In August, 1635, John Harmon sailed in the ship "Bachelor," John Webber, master, from London for Boston. He was a mariner and desired to seek employment on arrival in America.

In 1635 Captain Thomas Harmon was master of the ship "Peter Bonadventure," from London for Barbadoes.

On July 27, 1635, Ellis Harmon, aged eighteen, was transported from London to Virginia in the "Primrose," Captain Douglas, master.

On January 2, 1634, Richard Harmon, aged twenty, transported to Virginia in the merchant, "Bonadventure," James Ricrofte, master.

December 23, 1679, William Harmon was a land owner in the Island of Barbadoes. He had thirteen servants and thirty-two acres of land.

In 1774 James Harmon, a tailor of Cambridge, was an emigrant from London in the ship "Peggy."

The following names, etc., are copied from a book entitled "*Thirty Thousand Names of Immigrants.*" From 1727 to 1776. By Prof. I. Daniel Rupp:

HARMANS.

1728—Jacob Harman, p. 57. Ship "James Goodwill," from Rotterdam.

1732—Johannes Harman, p. 71. "Norris," bringing palatines, immigrants from Rheno-Bavaria (district on the left bank of the Rhine) to America.

- 1732—Joh. Leonhardt Herman, p. 76. Ship "Johnson," with palatines.
- 1732—Jacob Herman, p. 91. Ship "Richmond and Elizabeth," with palatines.
- 1733—Jacob Hans, Hans Peter, and Dwald Herman, p. 92. Ship "Richmond and Elizabeth."
- 1743—Johan Georg Herman and Johnannes Hermann, p. 161. Ship "Charlotte," from Rotterdam.
- 1744—Nicholas Harman, p. 172. Ship "Carteret," from Rotterdam.
- 1747—Johannes Hermann, p. 178. Ship "Restauration," from Rotterdam.
- 1747—Johannes Hermann, p. 179. Ship "Two Brothers," from Rotterdam.
- 1747—Georg Hermann, p. 180. Ship "Two Brothers," from Rotterdam.
- 1747—Johannes Hermann, p. 185. Ship "Two Brothers," from Rotterdam.
- 1749—Hans Adam Herman, p. 204. Ship "Phoenix," from Rotterdam.
- 1749—Ludwig Herrmann, p. 218. Ship "Phoenix," with Palatines.
- 1750—Henry Herman, p. 236. Ship "Phoenix," from Rotterdam.
- 1750—Johann Georg Herman, p. 237. Ship "Phoenix," from Rotterdam.
- 1751—Fried Wilhelm Herman, p. 259. Ship "Two Brothers," from Rotterdam.
- 1751—David Herrmann, p. 263. Ship "Phoenix," from Rotterdam.
- 1751—Jacob Herrmann, p. 264. Ship "Phoenix," from Rotterdam.
- 1751—Adam Herman, p. 269. Ship "Duke of Wertenberg," from Rotterdam.
- 1752—Samuel Herrmann, p. 274. Ship "Brothers," from Rotterdam.
- 1752—Christian Herman, p. 275. Ship "Halifax," from Rotterdam.
- 1752—Johan Thiel Herman, p. 280. Ship "Richard and Mary," from Rotterdam.
- 1752—Gotlob Herman, p. 281. Ship "Anderson," from Rotterdam.
- 1752—Johannes Herman, p. 283. Ship "Nancy," from Rotterdam.
- 1752—J. Henry Herman, p. 286. Ship "Forrest," from Rotterdam.
- 1752—Christian Herrmann, p. 291. Ship "Bawley," from Rotterdam.

- 1754—Michael Herman, p. 328. Ship "Richard and Mary," from Rotterdam.
- 1754—Martin Hermann, p. 329. Ship "Brothers," from Rotterdam.
- 1754—Johannes Herman, p. 333. Ship "Neptune," from Rotterdam.
- 1754—Jacob Herman, p. 336. Ship "Phoenix," from Rotterdam.
- 1754—Frederick Harman, p. 336. Ship "Phoenix," from Rotterdam.
- 1754—J. Johannes Herrman, p. 338. Ship "Peggy," from Rotterdam.
- 1754—Conrad Herman, p. 346. Ship "John and Elizabeth," from Amsterdam.
- 1754—Johan Peter Herrmann, p. 347. Ship "John and Elizabeth," from Amsterdam.
- 1754—Johan Herman, p. 358. Ship "Sarah," from Rotterdam.
- 1764—Adam Herman, p. 365. Ship "Hero," from Rotterdam.
- 1765—Heinrich Hermann, p. 371. Ship "Betsy," from Rotterdam.
- 1766—Frantz Herman, John Georg Herman, John W. Herman, p. 376. Ship "Polly," from Amsterdam.
- 1768—John Jacob Harmann, p. 384. Ship "Minerva," from Rotterdam.
- 1768—Hanz Ludwig Herman, p. 387. Ship "Betsy," from Rotterdam.
- 1768—Joh. Henrich Hermann, p. 387. Ship "Betsy," from Rotterdam.
- 1770—Hans Georg Hermann, p. 391. Ship "Minerva," from Rotterdam.
- 1774—Joseph Lorentz Hermann, p. 415. Ship "Naney," from Hamburg.

FIRST SETTLERS IN GERMANTOWN AND VICINITY.

1683 TO 1710.

- Rinhart Herman, p. 432. Among the first settlers in Burks and Montgomery counties, Penn., who were naturalized 1729-1730.
- Jacob Herman, p. 434. Settlers in Lancaster from 1709-1730.
- Daniel Herman, p. 436. Inhabitants in Phildelphia county, Pennsylvania; who owned land annd paid quit rents prior to 1734.
- Georg Herman, p. 471. Jacob Herman and Johnnes Herman (p. 474) Mathias Herman, Adam Herman.

INTERPRETATION OF NAMES.

Hermann (p. 486) Herman, Herrmann, Arminius, a war-man, one who is valiant; lord-man, master-man, one who subdues; Anglo-Saxons man, mann the man, the lord, or chief, who wields the lance.

THE FIRST HARMONS IN VIRGINIA.

(From Harmon Genealogy).

1622—In the muster of inhabitants of Virginia, Charles Harmon, aged twenty-four, who came in the ship "Furtherance," in 1622.

1635—Ellis Harmon, aged eighteen, was transported from London to Virginia in the "Primrose," Captain Douglas, master.

1634—January 2d, Richard Harman, aged twenty, transported to Virginia in the merchant "Bonadventure," James Ricrofte, master.

1679—December 23, William Harmon was a land owner on the island of Barbadoes.

"Charles Harmon's widow and George Harmon, of Virginia, Revolutionary War Pensioners." (Harmon Genealogy, p. 262).

CHAPTER II

Characteristics of German Immigrants to Virginia and Why They Came.

John Walter Wayland, B. A., Ph. D., of Harrisonburg State Normal School, in 1907, published his valuable book, "The German Element of the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia," from which we take the following extracts, showing who and what manner of people were our ancestors:

The causes that brought the German people from Pennsylvania to Virginia were no doubt chiefly economic, though race prejudice, growing out of the close association of heterogeneous nationalities, and real or fancied neglect on the part of the Pennsylvania Government, may have contributed to the same effect, but the Pennsylvania Germans, having passed the stressful period of their history, wanted land for their children—good land, cheap land, much land. William Beverly, writing April 30, 1732, to a friend in Williamsburg concerning lands on the Shenandoah, says: "Ye northern men are fond of buying land there, because they can buy it, for six or even pounds pr: Hundred acres, cheaper than they can take up land in pennsylvania and they don't care to go as far as Wmsburg." Therefore, after the best farms in Pennsylvania had been taken, and the narrow breadth of Maryland had been occupied, the next and most natural thing was to go across the Potomac into the Shenandoah Valley. There they found a free, open and fertile new land; and there they chose to invest their savings and fix their dwellings.

When we raise our eyes to the broader horizon, and ask the larger question, Why came the Germans to America?—which is a fair question, and one that can scarcely be disregarded here—we are confronted with a problem more intricate and complex, yet not difficult of solution. The great German immigration began practically with the beginning of the eighteenth century; some came to the Carolinas, some to Virginia, some to New York; but most of

them came to Pennsylvania; and the chief causes for their leaving Europe were religious persecution, devastating wars, political oppression and social unrest.

The German is by nature and training a lover of home and of the homeland; he is conservative in temperament, and is not easily given to new opinions or new paths. It is evident, therefore, that a combination of strong influences must have been necessary to get the tide of emigration started—to overcome his racial inertia, and to drive him into the uncertainties, hardships and dangers that two centuries ago beset a journey across the seas and lurked in the wilderness of the New World. But sufficient incentives were not wanting; the Old World drove him out, while the New, with all its untried possibilities, yet said “Come” in a language that was unmistakable.

It is doubtless true that the great German exodus of the eighteenth century had its preparation from 1618 to 1648, in the Thirty Years' War; that devastating scourge of fire, blood and sin, kindled in the name of religion and fed to its bitter end with every human ambition and every human passion. The embers of this burning were still red when another series of wars began, which harried out the century and put their destroying blight heavily upon the next; the war respecting the Spanish Netherlands, 1667-68; the war with the Protestant Netherlands; the war of the palatinate, 1688-97; and the war of the Spanish Succession, 1701-1714.

In closing this chapter, the fact is emphasized that the Germans of the Valley of Virginia are descended almost entirely from the immigrants of the early eighteenth century; people who left the Fatherland, not for economic reasons alone, but largely because of religious persecution, political oppression or military outrages. Such forces always move the best classes—people who at such times are seeking most of all liberty of conscience, health of the state and safety for the morals of home and family. The German pioneers of the valley, like their neighbors—the Scotch-Irish, were such people. They came when facilities for travel and transportation were at a minimum and when the perils of the undertaking were at a maximum. Let us hope that their descendants will never lose the love of liberty and the love of virtue that burned in the bosoms of the fathers, and that drove them far forth in the face of danger.

Most of the Germans identified with the Shenandoah Valley have been pious, God-fearing people; and although it was probably a generation or more after the time of their first settlements until they had church houses and regular pastors, they nevertheless did not neglect the assembling of themselves together in the services of worship. These early meetings were doubtless held, for the most part, in family dwellings and in schoolhouses.

DATA COMPILED FROM MANUSCRIPT PREPARED BY
THE LATE COL. WM. N. HARMAN, 1890-1898.

“From authentic information Henry Harman, Sr., progenitor of the Harman connection in Tazewell and adjoining counties, was born on the banks of the Danube, in what is now part of the German Empire, in the year 1726. Mrs. Louisa Richardson, his great granddaughter, widow of the late distinguished Judge Robert Richardson, of Kentucky, recently wrote to Prince Von Bismark for information respecting her Harman ancestors, and received in reply an autographed letter from the renowned Prince, with the information that one of the Harman ancestors fought in the German wars under the famous Gustavus Adolphus, and with that noted chieftain fell in the battle of Lentzen. That two of the Harmans (brothers) migrated to America, one of whom settled in North Carolina and the other in Virginia. This account seems plainly corroborated by the Dutch Prayer Book and Psalter of Henry Harman (Psalmen und Besangen) now in the writer’s possession, by Martin Luther, published in the year 1732 at Marburg, containing a picture of Luther and a picture of that city. This ancient volume, much used and worn, shows to which side of the contest the owner, and doubtless his ancestors, belonged in the great struggle between the Roman Catholics and the Protestants that convulsed Europe with the Thirty Years’ War—of course, to the cause to which the devoted Gustavus gave his life—that of the protestants. This book is thus a key to the motives that caused the Harman brothers to immigrate to America—is the love of religious freedom; further confirmed by the fact that Henry settled at Moravian Town (now Salem, N. C.), where there was a colony of the Moravians, or United Brethren.

Unfortunately his *Dutch Bible, with also the register of the births of his children, heretofore in the writer's possession, was, with other books, destroyed by fire in a burning house, by which we are deprived of important dates.

There is a family tradition that the Harman brothers came by the Isle of Man, but they could not have spent much time there, because Henry was unmarried when he came to North Carolina and there married Miss Nancy Wilburn, by whom he raised seven sons and two daughters—partly in that state and partly in Virginia.”

We leave to the future historian the task of supplying the links connecting the modern Harman tribes with the Great Herrmann, who laid the foundation for the unity of the German Empire. Our modern aversion to royalty and militarism, and our regard for individual characteristics as the true measure of greatness, will doubtless delay indefinitely any serious efforts to supply these missing links.

The migration of our ancestors from the Fatherland to America, their first settlements in this land of promise, their dispersion and settlements in North Carolina, Kentucky, and especially in Southwest Virginia, and the duties performed by them, showing what manner of people they were, are part of the task which we will try to perform in this volume.

*The book referred to is in possession of the author. Col. Harman was misinformed as to the burning of the book.

CHAPTER III

Religious and Political Affiliations of the Harmans.

THE HARMANS AND THE MORAVIAN CHURCH.

The relations and intercourse between the Harmans, of the New River Settlement, founded there by them in 1745, with the Moravian Church founded in Rowan County, North Carolina, in 1753; are here briefly referred to, in order that the reader may understand the many references hereinafter made in respect thereto. A copy of the diaries and church records, so far as they throw light on Harman History, are found in Appendix "A" in this book. Our old ancestors were presumably Lutherans, and the evidence shows that they had strong religious natures. So far as we are informed no organized religious society had, prior to 1753, been established within reach of the New River settlements. Religious services were held in the private houses of these pioneers by the heads of the family and by travelling preachers, whose visits were few and far between.

The coming of the Moravian colony from Pennsylvania to the present Winston-Salem, N. C., was doubtless a great event in the lives of the spiritually destitute settlements on New River and to many other remote sections of the country in Virginia and North Carolina, where similar destitute conditions prevailed.

This Moravian colony, while striving primarily to meet the Spiritual needs of the Indians and also of the white settlers, did not fail to supply every other necessity suitable for planting civilization among a pioneer people. They established schools and supplied teachers; they brought with them men skilled in agriculture, and in all the mechanical trades; they built mills and factories, private and public houses, and protected, by palisades and otherwise, their homes and refuges within their gates from Indian depredations. They had physicians, to whom the sick came from far and near for treatment. In other words, while the Moravian colony emphasized religion above everything else, the educational, moral, mental and physical needs of life were supplied as well. The

Moravians did all things in the name of Christ. Many other churches have come to minister to the needs of our mountaineers since 1753, but the light and life brought into this darkness by the Moravians have not been supplanted in the hearts of those who have knowledge of the suffering and sacrifice made for us by these consecrated soldiers of the Cross. Ours would be a much better country if others, practiced the presence of Christ in their daily lives, as these Moravians do. They laid the foundation and others are building thereon. The Moravians doubtless built better than they knew; perhaps we know better than we build.

HARMANS AND THE METHODIST CHURCH.

The great majority of the Harmans of Southwest Virginia later became Methodists, and have remained Methodists to the present. Occassionally a Harman strays off the Methodist reservation and breaks into other pastures. Whatever criticism may be made of the prodigal's conduct in this respect, but little estrangement is caused thereby from other members of his tribe, who remains in the church of their fathers.

The first sermon preached in the present Tazewell county, Virginia, was preached in 1794 by Rev. Mr. Cobbler, appointed to the New River circuit by the Baltimore Conference. The first Baptist sermon was preached by Rev. Samuel Cotterell, from Russell county, in 1796. The first sermon preached by Presbyterians in this county was by Prof. Doak in 1797. See Annals of Tazewell County, Vol. I, page 380.

The pioneer Methodist circuit riders (or circuit walkers) who, without assurance of salary, ministered to the spiritual needs of our pioneer fathers, by their sacrifices as well as the old-fashioned religion which they preached, made a strong appeal to the original settlers in this country. These plain, powerful and simple preachers have been succeeded in these latter days by a better educated, better dressed and better paid ministry. These modern preachers are also better organizers than were their pioneer brethren. It is doubtful, however, if the modern preachers, with the modern methods, have maintained so high a standard of the "Old Time Religion" as did their predecessors.

HARMANS AND POLITICS.

In politics, following the Civil War, the Harmans were generally Democrats. Members of our branch of the Harmans were loyal to the Southern Confederacy during the War Between the States. Several of them became conspicuous as leaders in that strife between brothers. After the war they naturally became affiliated with the Democratic party. "They voted as they shot." In Southwest Virginia a majority of the Harmans were Readjusters in 1879-83 in the fight over the State debt. Then later they supported the Republican party—principally on account of its position on a protective tariff. In Tazewell county, where the largest number of Harmans reside, they have filled several official positions during long periods and for successive terms. The Republican party, with few exceptions, has controlled the politics of Tazewell county since 1884—a period of forty years. When a member of the Harman family is a candidate for office in Tazewell county, he usually receives the votes of the whole tribe, without regard to politics. This is commendable loyalty to the family.

Dates of Formation of Counties in the Valley and Southwest Virginia

1734. Orange County was formed. It then embraced not only its present area east of the Blue Ridge, but all the undefined claims of the Colony of Virginia, west of the Blue Ridge Mountains to the Pacific Ocean.

1738. Orange County was diminished in territory by the formation of Augusta and Frederick Counties, which comprised all the Territorial limits west of the Blue Ridge mountains. With the exception of the small area in the lower part of Shennendoah County, called Frederick, Augusta County, comprised all the territory west of the Blue Ridge. The western boundary, by a treaty with France in 1763 was limited by the Mississippi River, and it contained all that section of country west of the Blue Ridge, and the States of West Virginia, Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan and Wisconsin.

1745. Augusta County was recognized as fully organized.

1770. Botetourt County was formed from Augusta, taking its name in honor of Lord Botetourt.

1772. Fincastle County, was formed, embracing a large section of country. This county existed only until 1776 at which time it was abolished and the territory divided into three new counties, and named respectively Montgomery, Washington and Kentucky. Kentucky County afterwards became the State of Kentucky.

1776. Washington County formed out of Fincastle County.

1776. Montgomery County formed out of Fincastle County.

1786. Russell County formed.

1790. Wythe County formed.

1800. Tazewell County fully organized. It comprised parts of Wythe and Washington Counties. It formerly included about half the territory of Mercer County and present County of McDowell, W. Va. and portions of Giles, Buchanan and Bland Counties in Virginia.

1806. Giles County was formed. It includes that part of Augusta County, which was the cradle of the first permanent English-speaking settlement in the Mississippi Valley.

1861. Bland County was formed.

CHAPTER IV

Marriage Records

TAZEWELL COUNTY, VIRGINIA—1800 TO 1924.

- Hezekiah Harman and Polly Brown, April 6, 1802.
Nancy Harman and Solomon Milam, Bond dated November 20,
1804.
Phebe Harman and William Davidson, 1806.
Eleanor Harman and David Peery, December 18, 1806.
Henry Harman and Martha Bailey, January 1, 1807.
Polly Harman and Thomas Mitchell, ———, 8, 1807.
Rhoda Harman and John Gillespie, January 31, 1811.
Adam Harman and Levisa Harman, April 5, 1812.
Elizabeth Harman and Ephriam Dunbar, January 20, 1814.
Buse Harman and Nancy Cecil, April 19, 1815.
Malvina Harman to Alexander Harrisson, September 25, 1818.
Henry Harman and Polly Day, October 12, 1818.
Pheby Harman and Moses Beavers. February 9, 1819.
Adam Harman and Ruth Christian, August 20, 1819.
Nancy Harman and James Peery, January 21, 1820.
Mathias Harman and Polly Barnett, 1823.
Sophia Harman and William Harrisson, 1823.
Susan Harman and Joshua McGuire, August 22, 1824.
Polly Harman and Robert Davidson, February 3, 1825.
Edward Harman and Jane Maxwell, August 4, 1825.
Letitia Harman and Addison Crockett, 1825.
Erastus Granger Harman and Sally Bane, July 3, 1828.
Martha Harman and John M. Neal, 1829.
Christina Harman and Samuel Laird, August 6, 1829.
Daniel C. Harman and Margaret Gillespie, March 11, 1830.
Jane Harman and James Harris, March 18, 1830.
Nancy Harman and Reuben Fudge, June 1, 1831.
Polly Harman and Jonathan Whitt, October 5, 1832.
Nancy Harman and William Dills, December 26, 1833.
Nancy B. Harman and Henry H. Gillespie, May 22, 1834.

- Robert Harman and Rhoda Harman, January 13, 1835.
Peggy Harman and John Cecil, September 3, 1835.
Rebecca Harman and Mathias Bailey, June 18, 1837.
Malissa (or Malvina) Harman and William Clay, October 14, 1837.
Peggy Ann Harman and John D. Havens, December 14, 1837.
Nancy B. Harman and Sanders Steward, February 5, 1838.
Jane Harman and William Thompson, February 27, 1838.
Matilda Harman and William G. White, December 12, 1838.
Lovis Harman and William Altizer, January 20, 1839.
Daniel Harman and Mary Jane Bishop, April 10, 1839.
Henry Harman and Nancy Harman, February —, 1840.
Margaret P. Harman and Augustus Cole, April 16, 1840.
Elias Harman and Sally McGuire, August 17, 1841.
Mariah Harman and Samuel McCormick, August 25, 1842.
Daniel Harman and Susan Hatch, September 19, 1844.
Christina Harman and Samuel W. Austin, October 30, 1845.
William M. Harman and Harriet Browning, November 19, 1846.
Martha P. Harman and Daniel H. Wright, January 27, 1846.
William W. Harman and Polly Taylor, December 10, 1846.
William B. Harman and Rynda Hatch, July 21, 1846.
Henry A. Harman and Christina Harman, August 26, 1847.
Henry M. Harman and Susan Christian, August 10, 1847.
Rhoda Harman and Henry May, October 20, 1847.
Matilda Harman and Samuel Thompson, November 25, 1847.
Sarilda Harman and Howard Havens, December 16, 1847.
Daniel Harman and Rebecca Dillion, December 28, 1847.
Henry D. Harman and Elizabeth Hale (or Hall), November 1,
1848.
Margaret L. Harman and Daniel H. Gillespie, August 23, 1849.
William Harman and Melinda Brewster, August 3, 1851.
William R. Harman and Virginia Crockett, April 9, 1851.
John P. Harman and Louisa Harman, October 12, 1848.
Eliza Harman and John W. Neel, November 1, 1853.
Carper Harman and Rachel Brewster, December 12, 1854.
Mary Ann Harman and L. R. S. Davis, March 25, 1855.
Mathias Scaggs Harman and Charlotte Vance, November 11, 1855.
Jane Harman (d. of Camel and Peggy Harman) and William
Peery, —, 1856.
Erastus F. Harman and Susannah Vance, April 8, 1856.

- William Harman (of Henry and Martha) and Louisa Dillion, September 11, 1856.
- Robert W. Harman (of Elias and Polly) and Ann H. Justice, September 18, 1856.
- Clementine Harman and John Christian, January 7, 1857.
- Elvira L. Harman and John W. Davis, September 1, 1857.
- Levisa Harman (of Mathias and Jane) and George Evans, March 22, 1858.
- Jane K. Harman (of James P.) to Reese Peery, July 28, 1858.
- John M. Harman (of Daniel C. and Margaret) and Martha L. Gillespie, January 15, 1861.
- Nancy Harman (of Daniel and Susan) and David G. Sayers, January 16, 1861.
- Rhoda Harman and Charles Hanshew, November 30, 1864.
- Nancy Harman and John Ballard, Grayson Co., Va., October 12, 1865.
- William H. Harman and Eugenia E. Reynolds, December 28, 1865.
- Levicie Harman (of Daniel and Lucienda) and Kilsie F. Harris, February 14, 1866.
- Carper Harman and Lilly Duff, August 30, 1866.
- Sally Harman and James McCulla, June 11, 1867.
- Electra A. Harman and George S. Peery, November 7, 1867.
- J. A. Harman (of J. W. and Hester) and S. E. Neel, April 8, 1868.
- Isaac Harman and Tennepa (or Tennessee) Wade, December 3, 1868.
- Mitchell Harman and Ellen Woods, October 28, 1868.
- Ellen J. Harman and Reese Thompson, September 23, 1868.
- Laura M. Harman and S. H. Lambert, December 10, 1868.
- Daniel B. Harman and Mary L. Alley, December 9, 1868.
- Robert P. Harman and Fannie A. Harman, September 21, 1870.
- William B. Harman and Paulina J. Turley, October 12, 1870.
- H. Bane Harman and Mary L. Harrison, November 3, 1870.
- Eliza Harman and William Harrison, December 20, 1870.
- Mary E. Harman and David Peery, February —, 1871.
- Zarilda Harman and Thomas G. Crockett, October 10, 1872.
- Martha J. Harman and John A. Davidson, December 24, 1872.
- A. L. Harman and J. J. Harris, June 21, 1873.
- A. E. Harman and William Harrison, September 4, 1873.
- Wilkerson Harman and Aisley Taylor, April 2, 1874.

- Samuel C. Harman and Dorinda Thomas, May 22, 1874.
Nannie E. Harman and A. J. Broyles, November 23, 1874.
Marion Harman and Nancy L. Thompson, December 14, 1875.
Rachel M. Harman and Francis M. Shrader, April 13, 1876.
Mariah L. Harman and William A. Reynolds, December 13, 1876.
Charles C. Harman and Sarah Ann Crockett, December 27, 1876.
Laura Jane Harman and William M. Hurt, December 27, 1876.
William C. Harman and Sallie A. Summer, 1876.
James Doak Harman and Naoma A. Shrader, April 5, 1877.
John Newton Harman (of Robert Wilson and Cynthia) and Bettie
Hankins, September 10, 1878.
Elizabeth Carnelia Harman and R. D. M. Turner, September, 1878.
Addison Harman and Ellen Bandy, January 15, 1880.
Elias Henry Harman and Margaret Ann Osborne, January 22, 1880.
Charles Tiffany Harman and Maude Malvina Brown, September
29, 1880.
Mary Ellen Harman and Milbourne Lee Whitt, June 14, 1881.
Kiah Harman and Mary Anne Fuller, July 6, 1881.
Eugenia J. Harman and Abram B. White, November 16, 1881.
Rose A. Harman and Geo. W. Doak, June 21, 1882.
Martha J. Harman and Samuel F. Allison, February 7, 1883.
Mary Elizabeth Harman and John H. Zimmerman, November 18,
1883.
K. D. R. Harman and Molly E. Peery, January 16, 1884.
Henry Harman and Eliza Ann Elizabeth Scott, October 28, 1884.
Benjamin M. Harman and Electra Thompson, February 5, 1885.
Isaac S. Harman and Virginia Moss, July 15, 1885.
William D. Harman and Lorinda L. Bowman, January 14, 1886.
S. J. Harman and Geo. B. Fuller, February 24, 1886.
Shields S. F. Harman and M. Belle Harman, December 28, 1886.
Emily Harman and James E. Perry, July 23, 1886.
Bird Harman and Vicie Christian, December 15, 1887.
Alice A. Harman and Thomas H. Gillespie, January 4, 1888.
E. Harvey Harman and Josephine Neel, January 16, 1888.
Hattie K. Harman and Adolphus G. Kiser, February 28, 1888.
William T. Harman and Patty Mitchell, March 15, 1888.
Naomi Harman and James D. Day, April 20, 1888.
William F. Harman and Amelia G. Sayers, June 6, 1888.
Mary Ellen Harman and Hugh Sparks, September 6, 1888.

- Jennie B. Harman and T. L. Watson, March 11, 1889.
Cannie E. Harman and E. E. Cook, June 2, 1890.
Geo. W. Harman and M. L. Sparks, July 19, 1890.
Claude H. Harman and Eliza C. Spracher, October 27, 1890.
K. D. R. Harman and Mary L. Ireson, October 1, 1891.
Ballard V. Harman and Rhoda Gillespie, May 4, 1892.
John H. Harman and Susan Bandy, 1892.
Maggie Harman and W. W. Peery, February 22, 1893.
Edward S. Harman and Sallie J. Harman, December 5, 1894.
Mary Elizabeth Harman and F. B. Bailey, March 31, 1895.
Sallie Lou Harman and William T. Gillespie, September 11, 1895.
Virginia C. Harman and Creed Patton, October 24, 1895.
May Harman and William C. Daniel, March 4, 1896.
Jennie Harman and Gordon Sanders, September 1, 1896.
Maiza V. Harman and Henry B. Henckle, February 17, 1897.
Lora Etta Harman and T. R. Caldwell, May 6, 1897.
Sarah E. Harman and Alex R. Beavers, July 21, 1897.
Rebecca S. Harman and Joseph Wm. Jones, October 6, 1897.
Niekatie F. Harman and Luther McCann, February 15, 1898.
William Thomas Harman and Sarah Mullins, March 14, 1898.
Charles H. Harman and Julia E. Davis, March 16, 1898.
John Estill Harman and Margaret A. Harman, May 18, 1898.
Gratton Harman and Maggie Allison, June 14, 1898.
Sallie Harman and Kyle Cooper, July 18, 1898.
Tyler T. Harman and Lucienda H. Billips, November 17, 1898.
Raehel E. Harman and G. W. Thompson, December 22, 1898.
Mollie Harman and James P. Asberry, December 28, 1898.
Miss M. A. Harman and C. M. Nash, October 4, 1899.
Leviey Harman and Austin Peery, February 8, 1900.
Kate Harman and G. J. Lambert, June 6, 1900.
Mrs. M. E. Harman and Frank White, December 13, 1900.
Ella M. Harman and Isaac E. Clark, March 13, 1901.
A. J. Harman and Mary J. Sparks, April 10, 1901.
Jaeger Harman and Rosa C. Burress, August 27, 1901.
William T. Harman and Dora Epperson, May 22, 1902.
Adam V. Harman and Nannie E. McCall, August 22, 1902.
Joseph Harman and Maggie Cline, December 31, 1902.
Rosa Harman and Ras. Graham, May 6, 1903.
Ethel Harman and Charles E. Sharratt, June 16, 1903.

- Ollette Harman and Joseph W. Moss, January 20, 1904.
Nannie H. Harman to John A. St. Clair, February 29, 1904.
Victoria Harman and Grant Grogan, June 8, 1904.
Hasia S. Harman and Sydney J. Brown, July 13, 1904.
Miss E. G. Harman and John T. Ellwood, Sept. 22, 1904.
Elizabeth C. Harman and Charles H. Gott, October 26, 1904.
Hattie Harman and Geo. W. Bolling, March 14, 1905.
Martha M. Harman and John Baldwin, June 2, 1905.
Susan L. Harman and James Harrison, June 29, 1905.
James W. Harman (of H. M. and Mary B.) and Ida Pack, August 5, 1905.
J. A. C. Harman and Nettie E. Trogden, December 20, 1905.
M. S. Harman to Mirtie A. B. Harris, January 18, 1906.
Sallie A. Harman and Andrew J. Pruitt, July 18, 1906.
Ullah F. Harman and James H. Hicks, October 9, 1907.
Rachel Harman and R. H. Marrs, June 12, 1909.
Miss Eddie Harman and Munsey Mitchell, January 12, 1910.
M. H. Harman and ————— Blevins, May 28, 1911.
Beatrice Harman and D. J. Oberson, December 3, 1911.
Stella Harman and Lee Bailey, August 18, 1912.
Elber Harman and Mollie French, September 18, 1912.
J. W. Harman (of Mitchel and Mary B.) and Blanche Patton, December 1, 1912.
Mamie Harman and W. D. Artrip, December 18, 1912.
Pearl May Harman and Charles Ellis, December 24, 1912.
Nannie B. Harman and J. W. Neel, Jr., April 16, 1913.
Charles H. Harman and Katie Jones, July 9, 1913.
John M. Harman, Jr., and Minnie Meyers, September 3, 1913.
John B. Harman and Rosa E. Linkous, October 16, 1913.
Charles F. Harman and Fannie F. Donaldson, June 15, 1914.
Meek Harman and Lilly Dillon, July 12, 1914.
James W. Harman (of J. N. and Bettie) and Coralie Rachel Laird, October 1, 1914.
Nannie Belle Harman and Newt Hunt, October 28, 1914.
Gratton Harman and Sarah Scott, December 2, 1914.
Eulyses Granger Harman and Katherine Marie Janutalo, December 9, 1914.
Miss Eddie J. Harman and James Wm. Mitchell, January 27, 1915.
Ollie Virginia Harman and William H. Wallace, February 21, 1915.

- Gratten H. Harman and Martha Ellen Dailey, 1915.
John Newton Harman, Jr., and Ethel Ashlin Steger, October 2,
1915.
Joanna Harman and A. T. Rassazza, October 27, 1915.
J. A. Harman and Glenna May Fleshman, January 26, 1916.
Laura Harman and Jordan Fields, April 14, 1916.
James E. Harman and Mary E. Wilson, June 7, 1916.
Jane Harman and Henry L. Barnett, January 10, 1917.
Marvin R. Harman and Alice E. Atkinson, July 13, 1917.
Charles H. Harman and Alice M. Harman, October 4, 1917.
May Hattie Harman and Robert M. Leonard, November 28, 1917.
Bertha Harman and Mason Sexton, March 3, 1918.
Sayers F. Harman and Pearl T. Harman, December 18, 1918.
Henry Harman and Bessie Moore, June 26, 1919.
Jerry Harman and Pearl Mae Higgins, 1918.
Mattie Belle Harman and William Staey, 1919.
L. Gratten Harman and Ellen B. Dailey, 1919.
William Harman and Eleanor Asberry, 1919.
Mollie B. Harman and Sam Bandy, 1921.
Violet M. Harman and W. E. Staey, 1922.
Bertha M. Harman and Reuben Moore, 1922.
Augustus Harman and Mollie Heffner, 1922.
Rose Harman and Robert Rose, 1923.
Eva Harman and Robert V. Crockett, 1923.
Robert Wilson Harman (of J. N. and Bettie) and Gladys Grey
Goodwin, April 23, 1923.
Maude Harman and G. W. Peery, 1924.

FREDERICK COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

- Michael Harman and Elizabeth Friedley, 1790.
Mathias Harman and Mabella Davis, 1794.
Jacob Harman and Christina Mock, 1797.

MONTGOMERY COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

- Henry Harman and Susanna Princee, 1801.
William Harman and Jane Young, 1801.

WYTHE COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

- Adam Harman and Anna Gardner, December 31, 1787.
 Rhoda Harman and William Neel, 1794.
 Louisa Harman and James Davis, 1799.
 Elias Harman and Polly Davis, 1803.
 Daniel Harman and Caty Sleaden, 1811.
 William Harman and Parnelia Reedor, 1818.
 Sydney Harman and William Cubine, 1820.
 Daniel Harman and Mandenor Reedor, 1820.
 Polly Harman and George Deavor, 1820.
 Nancy Harman and Leonard Surratt, (no date).
 Samuel Harman and Mary Robinett, 1821.
 Nancy Harman and William McGuire, 1826.
 Elias Harman and Polly Tickle, 1828.
 Cynthia Harman and Ransom Hall, 1834.
 Wayman A. Harman and Rouena J. Smith, 1852.
 James W. Harman and Margaret C. Ward, 1853.

WASHINGTON COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

- Henry Harman and Sallie Mitchel, 1798.

BLAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

Marriages in Bland County, from the organization of the County, in March, 1861 to July, 1924.

- Daniel L. Harman and Frances S. Hamilton, January 5, 1864.
 Newton M. Haven and Rebecca Harman, October 4, 1866.
 Rufus Niswander and Nancy Christina Harman, September 17, 1867.
 P. W. Harman and A. V. Perkey, October 6, 1869.
 George Niswander and Elizabeth Harman, September 29, 1870.
 John W. Harman and Martha J. Burton, January 9, 1871.
 William Rider and Ellen Harman, April 3, 1871.
 John W. S. Townley and Mary C. Harman, December 15, 1872.
 Arista G. Harman and Rebecca J. Honaker, July 17, 1873.
 William S. Hutchins and Rhoda L. Harman, March 16, 1874.
 William G. Harman and Araminta V. Harman, March 29, 1877.

- James Harman and Arbanna Robinett, September 13, 1877.
 Randolph J. Harman and Zilda Brown, May 22, 1878.
 Pearis B. Harman and Martha J. Rhinehart, May 27, 1879.
 Samuel G. Shrader and Rebecca J. Harman, July 24, 1879. (No return.)
- Beryle B. Harman and Virginia C. Havens, November 27, 1879.
 John Dunnegan and Julia A. Harman. January 1, 1880.
 C. B. Harman and M. C. Compton, May 20, 1880.
 Charles W. Harman and M. A. M. Sheppard, July 17, 1881.
 Martin Dunnegan and Cynthia M. Harman, January 12, 1882.
 Marion C. Farmer and Louisa E. Harman, July 27, 1882.
 William Carr and Nannie E. Harman, August 23, 1883.
 John E. Croy and Adnia Harman, July 16, 1884.
 Newton E. Harman and Nannie J. Beard, January 5, 1886.
 Jesse Carr and Nannie D. Harman, February 6, 1887.
 John H. Harman and Ida A. Kitts, February 26, 1889.
 Hiram McClemlen and Jane B. Harman, January 5, 1890.
 J. W. Harman and Nora Patton, November 25, 1890.
 George H. Harman and Callie V. Groseclose, August 5, 1891.
 A. A. Kimberling and E. E. Harman, April 21, 1892.
 Ballard G. Kitts and Ollie N. Harman, May 22, 1892.
 Walter J. Detimore and Martha J. Harman, June 1, 1892.
 C. S. Crawford and Nannie Harman, January 4, 1893.
 A. J. Foglesong and Binnie B. Harman, April 2, 1893.
 William G. Harman and Nancy E. J. Harman, April 20, 1894.
 Addison Harman and Rose Havens, September 4, 1895.
 George A. Baugh and Leila E. Harman, September 18, 1895.
 Daniel L. Harman and Cynthia V. Fanning, October 3, 1897.
 Meek B. Tickle and Ella Pal. Harman, June 30, 1898.
 William R. H. Munsey and Nora M. Harman, August 15, 1899.
 William W. Goad and Gertrude Harman, March 14, 1900.
 Josiah W. Wright and Aurora Harman, December 25, 1900.
 Robert L. Tickle and Lillie B. Harman, April 10, 1901.
 Otto V. Harman and Kate E. Bogle, December 19, 1901.
 Thos. T. Harman and Lucy J. Mustard, December 31, 1901.
 C. M. Kimbleton and Naomi Harman, June 16, 1903.
 J. W. Fanning and Ethel Harman, July 19, 1903.
 Hubert L. Suiter and Ada L. Harman, January 25, 1905.
 Ward S. Harman and Ethel Pearl Munsey, November 14, 1906.

Thomas H. Hoilman and Nettie Harman, January 9, 1907.
 M. S. Harman and Beula Cox, July 28, 1915.
 Robert Peel Harman and Bessie Muncy, December 18, 1920.
 Glenn S. Harman and India E. Munsey, January 12, 1921.
 Arthur C. Bruce and Ella J. Harman, April 16, 1921.
 Eugene M. Morehead and Annie C. Harman, September 4, 1922.

GILES COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

(Incomplete Marriage Records.)

Henry Harman and Mary Pauley (d. of Thomas and Abigail Pauley), 1815.

Polly Harman and Jacob Miller, 1825.

(These two marriages shown by bonds filed in a miscellaneous manner prior to 1854.)

Registers from 1854 to 1924 show marriages as follows:

Nancy Jane Harman (d. of Jno. W. and Hester Ann (Byrnes) Harman) and Henry F. Neel, 1855.

Jno. W. Harman and Ann Mustard, 1856.

J. W. Harman and Virginia Moore, 1859.

Harman, Louisa (d. of Robt. Wilson and Margaret Harman) and James Pendleton, 1859.

David H. Harman and Mary C. Hughes, 1874.

O. C. Harman and Mary A. Robinson, 1875.

Macie G. Harman and Newton E. Blankenship, 1896.

F. E. Harman, and Charles C. Kasey, 1903.

Callie Harman and Howard C. Walker, 1913.

Martha C. Harman and Frank Hilton, 1914.

William I. Harman and Jennie B. Spangler, 1917.

Charles A. Harman and Fannie A. Coleman, 1920.

McDOWELL COUNTY, WEST VIRGINIA—1868-1924.

Mathias Harman and Hanna Christian, November 4, 1868.

Harris M. Harman and Mary Fletcher, December 24, 1868.

George Harman and Rebecca Hagerman, November 30, 1872.

Amecy (or Arnecy) Harman and Thomas Rose, May 17, 1869.

Lucinda Harman (of Charter and Betsy) and William Brewster, February 11, 1870.

- Martha Harman (of Dan'l and Rebecca) and Mastin Christian,
May 27, 1870.
- J. E. Harman (or J. C.) and Hannah Brewster, November 13, 1873.
- William Harman and Mary Harman, December 29, 1874.
- Sallic Harman and Isaiah Smith, November 22, 1874.
- Amanda M. Harman and James Stanley, January 27, 1875.
- Thomas Harman and Rebecca Patrick, June 12, 1878.
- Jonathan Harman and Elizabeth Nicewander, September 7, 1878.
- Milborne Harman (of William and Rebecca) and Pattie Beavers,
August 28, 1889.
- George Harman and Rona Reed, September 5, 1892.
- Charlotta Harman and William Whitten Keen, November 5, 1884.
- Mollie M. Harman (of Dan'l and Margaret) and W. T. Harrison,
July 3, 1884.
- Rebecca Harman and John Short, July 30, 1886.
- Margaret Harman (of Dan'l and Rebecca) and James D. Aldridge,
January 2, 1885.
- E. A. Harman (of Thos. and Mary) and Joseph Vandike, January
20, 1885.
- Eliza M. Harman and William Kane, October 30, 1886.
- Eliza J. Harman and S. H. Barton, December 2, 1887.
- Rebecca Harman and Morton Reed, September 25, 1890.
- John E. W. Harman and E. S. Peery, March 24, 1880.
- Mathias Harman and Ellen A. Steel, August 2, 1880.
- John H. Harman and Elizabeth McCann, August 1, 1884.
- Bud Harman and Nancy Harman, October 4, 1884.
- Anderson Harman (of Daniel and Rebecca) and Mary A. Murphy,
April 14, 1885.
- B. W. P. Harman and Nannie Carr, April 15, 1885.
- Estel Harman and Matilda E. Presley, February 7, 1880.
- Anna Harman (of Henry N. and Susan) and Thos. C. Robinson,
April 5, 1878.
- Sarah Harman (of Lydia) and William Jewell, March 6, 1880.
- Susan E. Harman and Sylvester Bothe, December 2, 1880.
- Lydia Harman and Salem Rowe, July 1, 1881.
- Rebecca E. Harman and R. P. White, July 18, 1881.
- Maggie Harman (of French and Susan) and John W. Gillespie,
August 2, 1881.
- Rebecca Harman and Joshua Presley, December 6, 1881.

- Margaret Harman and Ambers Taylor, February 26, 1883.
Visa Harman (of Charter and Peggy) and Joseph Bruster, April 28, 1884.
John B. Harman (of Dan'l and Rebecca) and Princilla Louise Alley, June 20, 1893.
Andrew M. Harman and Ellen Underwood, December 22, 1893.
Vicy Harman (of Dan'l C.) and William Brewster, November 22, 1891.
Lusena Harman and Jerry Whitaker, November 25, 1891.
Josephine Harman and Lewis Blackburn, January 24, 1893.
H. M. Harman and Katy Bryant, October 28, 1894.
Peel Harman and Mary Ann Harman, 1896.
Nannie Harman and John Henry Cline, October 10, 1894.
Eliza M. Harman and Charles M. Davis, June 25, 1894.
Fannie Harman and J. W. Laffety, July 20, 1894.
J. F. Harman and Nora Reed, February 18, 1897.
Henry H. Harman and Grace Brewster, June 10, 1897.
Thomas Harman and Charlotty Arnold, September 2, 1897.
Guy Harman and Ella Preart, November 4, 1897.
A. Tate Harman and Lucinda Morgan, July 3, 1898.
Henry M. Harman and Fanny Underwood, February 8, 1899.
A. J. Harman and Sarah J. Vance, March 15, 1899.
Anderson Harman and Marinda Lambert, April 14, 1899.
Henry Harman and Margaret Williams, July 30, 1899.
Charlotte Harman and Floyd Lester, October 5, 1896.
Peggy Harman and William Belcher, March 1, 1899.
Mary C. Harman and William H. Brewster, March 19, 1899.
Sampson Harman and Minda Young, November 12, 1900.
Jaeger Harman and Maggie Brown (license issued) December 22, 1900.
William A. Harman and Nannie Perry, March 10, 1901.
Rebecca Harman and L. D. Buckland, September 23, 1900.
Maggie Harman and James M. Buckland, July 24, 1901.
Samuel Harman and Sarah Harman, February 2, 1903.
Gratt Harman and Hattie L. White, February 19, 1903.
H. M. Harman and Mary Holloway, April 8, 1903.
Thomas H. Harman and Myrtle Christian, 1903.
Rachel Harman and Thomas Day, February 11, 1903.
J. L. Harman and I. M. Russell, September 2, 1903.

- Anna Lou Harman and I. C. Yates, September 30, 1903.
H. M. Harman and Mrs. Mary Graham, December 17, 1904.
Pearl Harman and William M. Price, February 2, 1904.
E. V. Harman (of Doake and Naomi) and Annie Goens, June 26, 1905.
Rosy Harman (of Charles and Naney) and Lewis Alberty, July 25, 1904.
Sallie Harman and William R. Altizer, September 1, 1904.
James Harman and Fanny Crigger, 1906.
Julia Harman and Marion Lambert, February 28, 1906.
D. F. Harman and M. E. Harman, October 10, 1906.
John Harman and Mary Shell, February 5, 1907.
Letha Harman (of William and Elizabeth) and J. H. Bryant, June 5, 1907.
Margaret Harman and Isaac Young, July 10, 1907.
Hattie Harman and Robert Campbell, November 12, 1907.
T. G. Harman and Rebecca Blankenship, February 19, 1908.
Anderson Harman (of Chas. F. and Nancy) and Jane Phillips, July 16, 1908.
Charles Harman and Nannie Harman, August 12, 1908.
Beverly Harman (of W. D.) and Bessie Stone, September 2, 1908.
Rinda Harman and Will Mitcham, March 9, 1908.
Stella M. Harman (of Anderson and Mary) and J. A. Freeman, October 15, 1908.
Maggie Harman and Charlie Barnett, January 22, 1909.
James B. Harman and Sallie A. Harman, May 25, 1910.
Nettie Harman and Kyle Lester, April 27, 1910.
Ida Harman and Will McKinney, July 29, 1910.
Roxie Harman (of Flave and Naney) and Samuel Lester, December 15, 1910.
Mont Harman and Kate Litchfield, January 23, 1911.
William Harman and Laura Whitt, May 24, 1911.
Virgie Harman and Albert Lawson, January 25, 1911.
Anderson Harman and Marinda Harman, March 4, 1912.
Nannie Harman and Floyd Gross, August 9, 1911.
Rosa Harman and Clyde Smith, July 10, 1912.
Walter Harman and Ada Christian, November 21, 1913.
Lula Harman and Jerry Duncan, February 17, 1913.
Pearl Harman and J. R. Smith, August 30, 1913.

- A. M. Harman and Rosebud Sinclair Brown, 1914.
Thomas Harman and Bessie Taylor, December 23, 1914.
Willis Harman and John E. Morley, April 12, 1914.
Albert Harman and Florence Taylor, May 29, 1915.
Elizabeth Harman and John Mitchell, September 30, 1914.
Rebecca Harman and Charlie Richardson, October 31, 1914.
Lilly May Harman and W. L. Sumner, February 6, 1915.
A. J. Harman and Laura Church, December 8, 1916.
Thelma Harman and John Liddle, 1915.
Mary Harman and Willie Dillard, September 2, 1915.
Will Harman and Mandy Brewster, September 28, 1916.
James F. Harman and Lula Hunt, October 4, 1916.
Charlie Harman and Mary Bailey, November 24, 1916.
Alice L. Harman and A. A. Keys, August 19, 1915.
Kate Harman and Fred Turner, December 23, 1915.
Mattie Harman and Frank Spears, September 10, 1916.
Ethel Harman and F. F. Grubb, October 7, 1916.
Wade Harman and Alice Sutton, October 26, 1917.
Nickatie Harman and Joe Bridgeman, April 11, 1917.
Mary Harman and Archie Cecil, October 10, 1917.
Mary E. Harman and Noah M. Coleman, December 12, 1917.
James Harman and Lettie Landreth, November 17, 1918.
James Harman and Fosie Beckett, December 25, 1918.
Pearl Harman and T. R. Williams, February 18, 1918.
Julia Harman and Altizer Harrison, June 16, 1918.
Nannie Harman and Frank Atwell, July 18, 1918.
Brooks Harman and May McCoy, January 14, 1920.
Walter Harman and Annie Freeman, January 20, 1920.
Laura Harman and George Spears, December 9, 1919.
Bertha Harman and George Palco, December 24, 1919.
Adria Harman and Hugh Phillip, June 26, 1920.
Amelia Harman and William S. Collins, July 8, 1920.
John Harman (of Tate) and Minnie Alley, November 3, 1920.
Arnold Harman and Bessie Lockhart, December 25, 1920.
Maggie Harman (of John and Lula) and Ernest Freeman, December 23, 1920.
Guy Harman (of Ben and Ada) and Rettie Taylor, June 8, 1921.
Hobart Harman and Viola Atwell, June 29, 1921.
Virgie Harman and Sam Coleman, 1921.

- Fisher Harman and Eula May Wooten, 1922
Nettie Harman and Calvin Cecil, October 1, 1921.
Jim Harman and Nannie Phillips, June 25, 1922.
Daisy Harman and George Thompson, July 8, 1921.
Ollie Harman and William Davidson, July 14, 1921.
H. F. Harman and Pearl Gates, 1922.
Mabel Harman and Wesley Sparks, July 13, 1922.
Marie Harman and Charlie Gary, September 17, 1922.
Irene Harman and Henry Gowings, September 24, 1922.
Mabel Harman and Thomas Lindsay (license dated) October 31,
1922.
May Harman and George Altizer, November 28, 1922.
Nannie B. Harman (Mathias and Martha) and Posey Burcham,
January 27, 1923.
Clara Harman and Fred Brown, May 13, 1923.
Gertrude Harman and Jesse L. Beavers, August 23, 1923.

BOTTETOURT COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

- Jacob Harman and Eliza Hickle, 1793.
William Harman and Anne Craige, 1796.
Darah Harman and Samuel Handley, 1797.
Andrew Harman and Sarah Waits, December 30, 1815.
Peter Harman and Margaret Houseman, March 28, 1821.
Asher W. Harman and Virginia Callaghan, 1852.
William Neel and Jane Dunbar, 1794.
Mary Pate and William Compton, 1797.

MERCER COUNTY, WEST VIRGINIA.

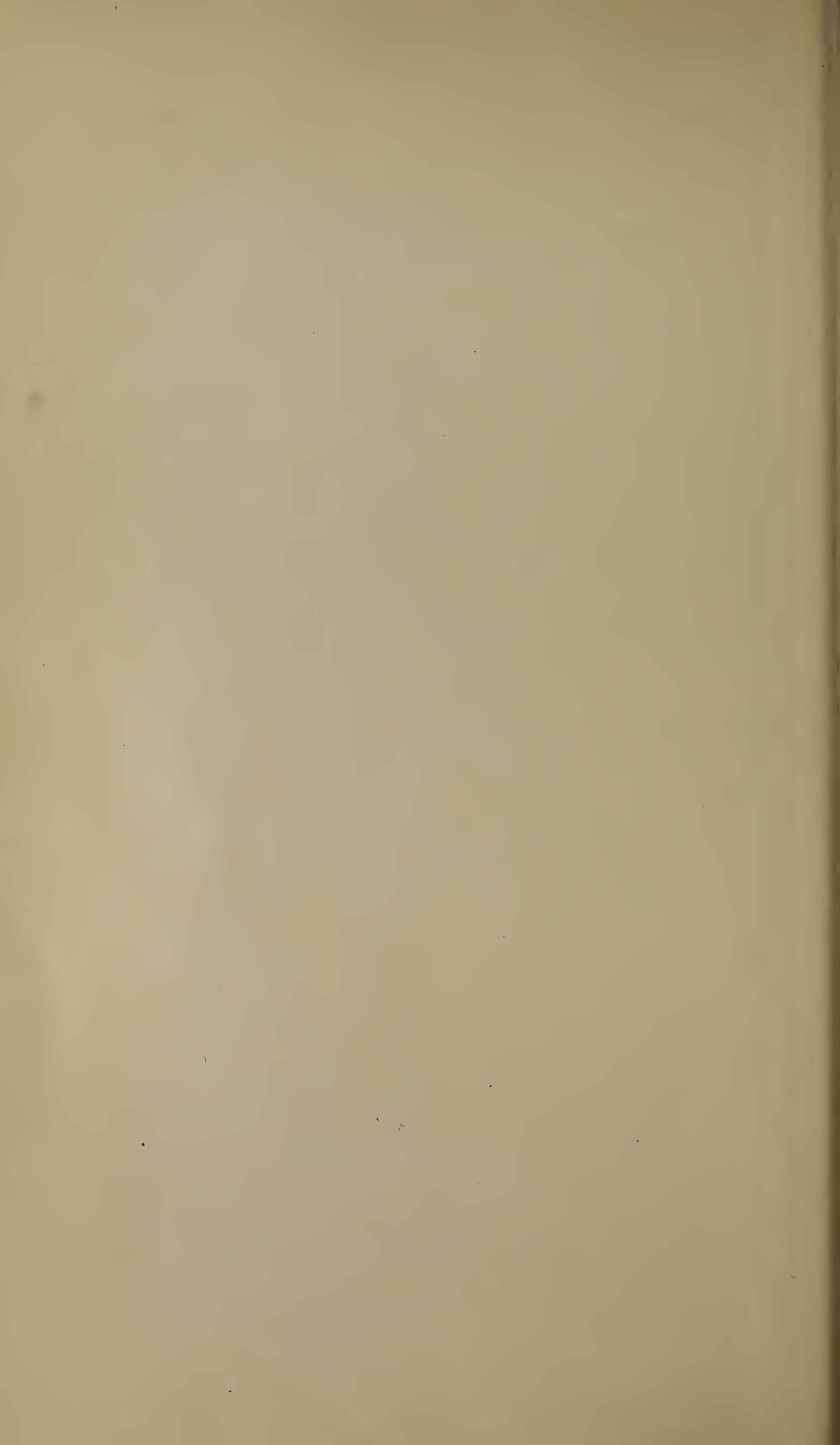
- Andrew Harman and Lydia Day, 1870.
B. P. Harman and M. C. Calender, 1870.
Arliva Harman and Martin L. Carter, 1879.
Artha C. Harman and Geo. F. Ratliffe, 1885.
A. H. Harman and Elizabeth Ross, 1885.
Bean Harman and Mattie Carvell, 1905.
Andrew Harman and Virgie Comer, 1905.
Amanda Harman and J. F. Church, 1901.
Bernie Harman and Hugh A. Baker, 1907.

- Alice Harman and Jessee F. Jones, 1908.
C. W. Harman and Julia Bailey, 1889.
Charles Harman and Minnie Bales, 1884.
Cosby Harman and Jonathan Pcaris, 1873.
Celia Harman and Isaac Paine, 1879.
Dicie S. Harman and Charles C. Thompson, 1892.
Dora B. Harman and Geo. W. Bailey, 1902.
Cora E. Harman and C. Cecil, 1909.
Elizabeth E. Harman and Geo. W. Jarrell, 1863.
Elizabeth Harman and John H. King, 1887.
Elvira C. Harman and B. B. Belcher, 1894.
George Harman and Wealthy Taylor, 1866.
G. W. Harman and Margaret E. Sickle, 1891.
Ida M. Harman and L. K. Moorman, 1898.
Gracie Harman and Floyd Gardner, 1904.
Ida Harman and James Harper, 1905.
H. F. Harman and Virginia Lee Huff, 1902.
Maude Harman and George Howard, 1902.
James C. Harman and Mary J. Bailey, 1868.
Jennie B. Harman and Aubrey P. Brown, 1903.
James W. Harman and Sarah Cecil, 1885.
J. A. Harman and Julia A. Shrader, 1885.
Joseph E. Harman and Nancy E. Kinzer, 1888.
John M. Harman and Cordelia Ayers, 1895.
Ida M. Harman and J. J. Cecil, 1909.
James John R. Harman and Margaret E. Belcher, 1901.
James B. Harman and Ada E. Miles, 1905.
Elsie Harman and Jefferson F. Suiter, 1913.
Essie Harman and Mack Taylor, 1913.
Mack Harman and Pricilla Harman, 1888.
Moses Harman and Nora S. Whitaker, 1902.
Lloyd Harman and Willie Bolen, 1910.
L. P. Harman and Edna R. Saunders, 1911.
Kate Harman and John Lilly, 1885.
Nancy J. Harman and Ury Spicer, 1886.
Laura Harman and John P. Muse, 1890.
Robert Harman and Matilda Calendar, 1867.
Reese Harman and Elizabeth H. Thompson, 1878.
Susan Harman and Mitchel Houchs, 1874.

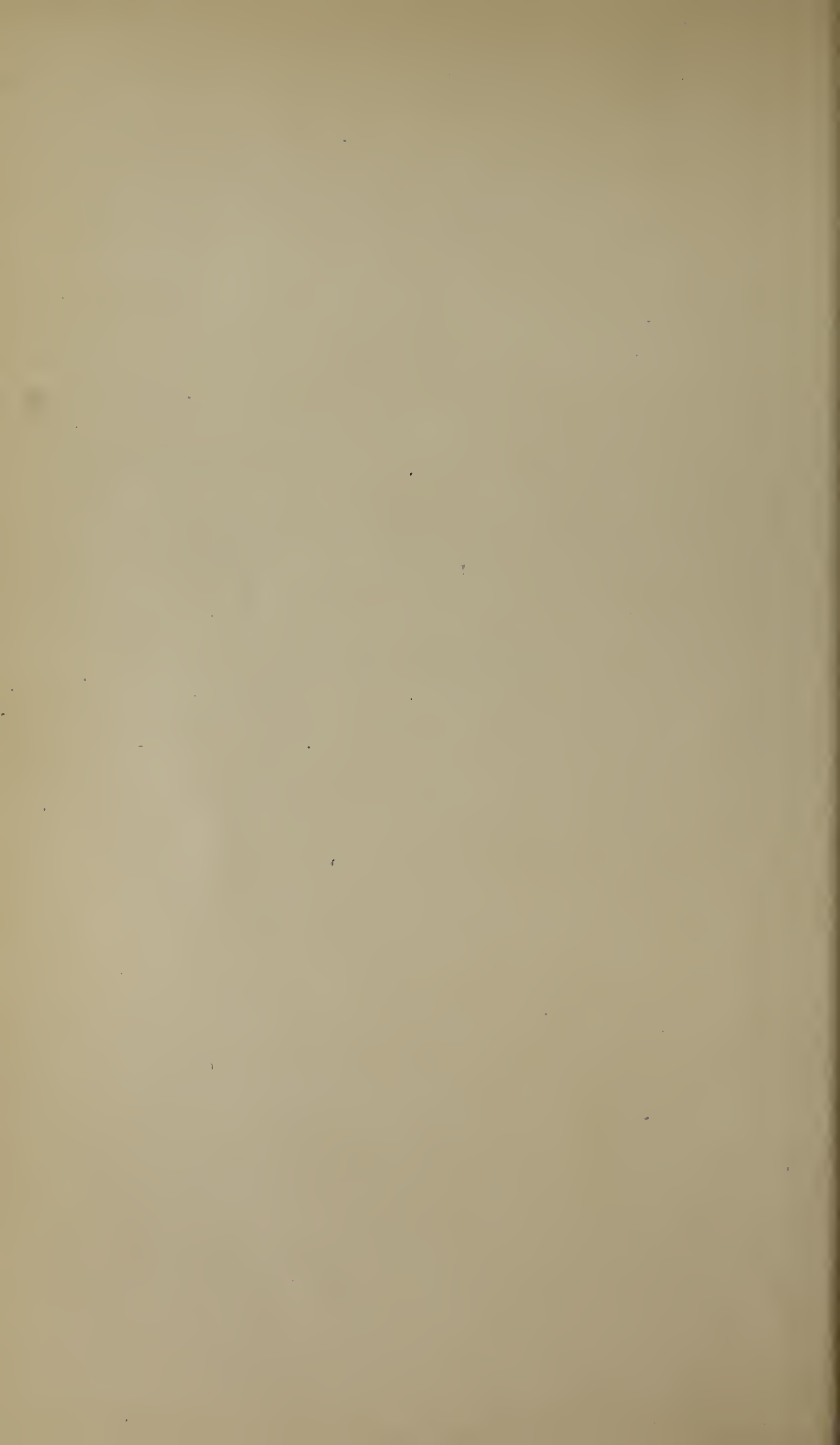
- Roebe K. Harman and James O. Scott, 1879.
Sallie M. Harman and Wm. F. Bratton, 1892.
Sallie C. Harman and W. H. Bailey, 1902.
Victoria Harman and James Saunders, 1889.
Virginia E. Harman and Kelley Thompson, 1906.
Virginia M. Harman and Chas. C. Wood, 1908.
Wm. A. Harman and Martha E. Scott, 1880.
Miss W. E. Harman and Zephaniah Belcher, 1895.
Wm. R. Harman and Amanda Belcher, 1894.
Wingo Harman and Teresa Ross, 1898.
Laura Harman and Jno. P. Mose (or Mase), 1890.
Mollie L. Harman and James H. Bowling, 1892.
Maggie Harman and Jno. W. Boothe, 1893.
Rachel Harman and Mayberry T. Hamlin, 1913.
Sallie J. Harman and Richard Lee Holt, 1914.
Virginia Harman and Zechariah Taylor, 1913.
(Miss) L. B. Harman and Chas. R. Coger, 1887.
Lou E. Harman and Clarence F. Kahle, 1898.
Harrisson Harman and Della Cecil, 1910.
Horner Harman and Fay Gardner, 1912.
Riley Patric Harman and Blanche Grimes, 1914.
Essie Harman and Jefferson F. Suiter, 1913.
Nora Harman and Allison Dudley, 1901.
(Miss) N. E. Harman and J. K. Peters, 1902.
Nannie Harman and Charles Vines, 1913.
Jerry Harman and Vina Ballard, 1909.

ROWAN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

- Valentine Rees, of Germany, and Christina Harman, 1750.
Henry Harman, Sr. and Nancy Wilburn, 175-.
Daniel Harman, Sr. and Anna Bughsen, April 22, 1764.
Elizabeth Harman and Daniel Waggoner, March 28, 1767.
Felby Reese and Christina Harman, April 6, 1769.
Katherine Harman and John Lopp, Jr., April 8, 1790.
George Harman and Barbara Lopp, December 27, 179-.
David Harman and Katie Peck, January 23, 1808.
Louisa Hermann and Christian Bender (or Painter).



PART II



CHAPTER I

Heinrich Adam Herrmann and His Brothers.

Heinrich Adam Hermann, generally referred to in historical records as Adam Harman, was the first permanent settler on New river, which settlement was made in the year 1745, or prior thereto. He had several brothers, some of whom we locate there at a later date. One or more of the brothers came by way of Shennandoah Valley and it is said others came from the Fatherland by way of Cape Fear and located in Rowan county, N. C., about the year 1753.

Philip Harman is said to have reached North Carolina about 1753, by way of Cape Fear. We note a suit brought by Philip Harman in Rowan county, N. C., in 1789 and also a number of deeds executed during a period of several years thereafter, to which he was a party. Also a Philip Harman, Jr., is mentioned in said Court Records.

The records of that county show that John Harman was a defendant in a suit brought in 1756.

The following, on what appears to be good authority, were brothers of Heinrich Adam Harman, viz.: Valentine, Daniel, Mathias, John, George and Jacob. There may have been others.

As early as 1755 we find a number of the new River Harmans in frequent communication with the Rowan county Harmans. In fact, from the year 1755 to 1764 Adam, Jr., Henry, Sr., and Daniel, Sr., all sons of Heinrich Adam, resided in Rowan county, and their father made frequent visits there. Henry, Sr., and Daniel, Sr., moved back to Virginia about 1776 and located permanently. It is believed that their oldest brother, Adam, Jr., never returned to Virginia. We find him in North Carolina later, as shown by court records, designated as Adam, Sr., and his son as Adam, Jr.

Valentine Harman, who was killed by the Indians in the present Giles county, Va., in 1757, had his residence in North Carolina, which is shown by a will there, by which he left his property to his nephew, the above-mentioned Adam, Jr.

Jacob entered 985 acres of land on New river at the "Horseshoe Bottom" in the bent of New River in 1750. He and one of his sons were killed by the Indians in 1757. No complete or satisfactory trace has been found of the descendants of the brothers of Heinrich Adam; therefore, this Genealogy must necessarily be largely restricted to Heinrich Adam Harman and his descendants. Doubtless the reading of this Genealogy will stimulate further searching of records in North Carolina, Virginia, West Virginia and Kentucky, and many descendants of the other Harman brothers will be found and properly classified.

CHAPTER II

Heinrich Adam Herrmann.

His Birth, Marriage, Immigration and Names of His Children. His Civil and Military Record and other Events of his Life. His Death.

The origin of the German branch of the Harmans, which we are endeavoring to trace in this work, so far as shown by the most reliable records obtainable, goes back to the Valley of the Danube and begins with Heinrich Adam Hermann, who was born in Germany about the year 1700. He resided for a time on the Rhine and from thence immigrated with his family to Pennsylvania about the year 1726 or 1727.

Adam, Jacob, Mathias and George Harman owned land and paid quit-rents in Philadelphia county, Penn., prior to 1734. Four Harmans, presumed to be brothers, by these names, were found on New river from the year 1745 to 1750 inclusive; Heinrich Adam, being the one who resided at the point mentioned in the road report of Patton & Buchanan, surveyors, made to the County Court of Orange county in 1745, in which they designated the terminal of the road: "To Adam Harman's on New River." We infer that this Adam and his brothers, Jacob, Mathias and George, were the same who owned land and paid quit-rents as aforesaid.

About the year 1736 Adam came to the Shennandoah Valley, where he resided near Strasburg. According to family tradition, his son, Mathias, was born there in 1736.

The oldest record we have been able to obtain is found in Heinrich Adam's "German Lutheran Bible," which was handed down from him to his son, Henry, Sr., and through his grandson, Elias, and his great-grandson, Colonel William N. Harman. This Bible was sent to the writer in October, 1923, by W. H. G. Harman and his sister, Mrs. Blanche Wright, son and daughter of Col. William N. Harman, deceased, who are now residents of the State of Arkansas. While some of these records are dim and others somewhat

mutilated, we here insert a very satisfactory translation of them, which was made for us by Mr. Herm Josephy, a linguist of Welch, W. Va., as follows:

"I, Heinrich Adam Herrman, married Louisa Katrina, October 8, 1723, and have together begotten eleven children, and have lived in matrimony as true married folks should up to the year 1749, when my dear wife died March 18th and was buried the 21st, which fell on a monday.

"The blood of Jesus Christ cleanses us of all our sins. Amen."

"Lord Jesus for you I lived. Yours I am in death and alive."

"And my wife, Louisa Katrina, her last meditation (thought) was this: 'I know that my Savior lives, and he will support me when leaving the earth, hereafter will surround me with his _____ and in my flesh will see God the same evening and my eyes will perceive him.' Died 9 o'clock, 25 minutes. Her last song: 'My earthly travels are over. I fought a good fight. All men must die, and I must leave. Good night all my loved ones.'"

"My son George died July —, 1749, at the age of 22 years. Buried _____."

"My daughter, Philipina, died November 14th. Buried the 15th, in the year 1751."

From this Bible record, from records of the Moravian Church of Rowan county, N. C., and the court records of Augusta county, Va., we have been able to obtain the names of his children. The dates of the births of four of the sons, except George, who was born in 1727, are approximated, as follows:

- (1) Adam, the eldest, born in Germany, 1724.
- (2) Heinrich, Henry, Sr., according to tradition, was born on the Isle of Man when the family were en route to America, 1726.
- (3) George, who died 1749; aged 22 years. Born 1727.
- (4) Daniel, born in Pennsylvania, 1729. (Hereinafter referred to as Daniel, Sr.)
- (5) Mathias, born near Strasburg, Va., 1736.
- (6) Christina, who married Jeremiah Pate, Sr., and lived on Little river, in Montgomery county, Va.
- (7) Catherine, who married Ulrich Richards in Rowan county, N. C.
- (8) Philipina, who died in 1751.

(9) Valentine, who settled on Clinch river about 1771 and moved to Kentucky about 1773 or 1774. He was a member of the Henderson Legislature at Boonesborough, Ky., in May, 1775. This is said to have been the first legislative body in Kentucky. It was known as the "Transylvania House of Delegates."

(10) _____, who married _____ Looney, who had a son named Lones Looney.

(11) Jacob. One or more Harmans by the name of Jacob lived in Tazewell County in 1771 and later.

DATES AND EVENTS IN THE LIFE OF HEINRICH ADAM HERRMANN.

1723. Married Louisa Katrina, who died in 1749.

1726. Immigrated to the United States and settled in Pennsylvania.

1734. Owned lands and paid quit-rents in Philadelphia county, Penn.

1736. Came to the Valley of Virginia.

1745. Resided on New river in the present Giles county, Va. Other historians say that Adam Harman came to New river in 1748 with the Ingles, Drapers and others, and formed there the first permanent settlement west of the Alleghanies; but as shown by report of surveyors, Patton & Buchanan, Adam Harman lived on New river three years before the Ingles, Drapers and others came to that territory. During this year 1745 Augusta county was organized.

1746. (See Annals of Tazewell County, Vol. I, p. 18.) "A road was ordered from Adam Harman's, on the New river, to the north branch of Roanoke." "In the list of road workers assigned are: George Harman, Jacob Harman and three sons, and Valentine Harman." During this same year, Land Entry Book No. 1, Augusta county, Va., "Adam Harman qualified as Captain of Foot."

1746. Adam and Jacob Harman were on a hunting and exploring expedition on the head waters of Clinch and Big Sandy rivers. George Draper and a young man named McGary, who were with the Harmans, were killed when attacked by a war party of Shawnees during this expedition. This

event postponed the removal to Draper's Meadows for two years. (See History of Kentucky, by Judge Kerr and W. E. Connelly, Vol. I, p. 75.)

1748. Adam Harman had a block-house at "Gunpowder Springs" on New river (now Eggleston Springs).
1749. April Waddel's Annals of Augusta County, p. 69: "A party of seven Indians robbed the house of Adam Harman, probably on New river, of nine deer skins and one elk skin; that the next day six Indians robbed the same house of fourteen deer skins and one elk skin; and that the day following a number of Indians came and took away seventy-three deer skins and six elk skins. This shows also that game was abundant and that Harman was a famous hunter. This is said to have been the first depredation by the Indians on the whites west of the Alleghany."
1750. Land Entry Book No. 1, p. 7, Augusta county: "Adam Harman, 400 acres at a large spring on New river, six miles above Wolf creek."
- Land Entry Book No. 1, Augusta county, March 2d: "Surveyed for Adam Harman 500 acres of land lying on ye north side of New river and on Tom's creek, opposite to ye lower end of ye Horse Shoe Bottom, part of Patton's Order of Council." The above survey of 500 acres adjoins the survey of 985 acres made for Jacob Harman "at a place called Horse Shoe Bottom in a bent of New river."
1752. Annals of Tazewell County, Vol. I, p. 20: "Adam Harman was a constable on New river. He was also overseer of the road on New river."
- Adam Harman qualified Captain Troop of Horse.
1754. Adam Harman executed bond in Augusta County Court for ten pounds to Lones Looney, who was his grandson. Absalom Looney, from whom Abbs Valley, in Tazewell county, was named, came to that valley with Mathias Harman in 1771. Perhaps Lones Looney's father, who married Adam Harman's daughter, is connected with Absalom Looney.
1755. Adam Harman and his two sons rescued Mrs. Ingles, following her escape from captivity by the Indians.

The late Dr. John P. Hale, of Charleston, W. Va., a descendant of Mrs. Ingles, in his book, *Trans-Allegheny Pioneers*, concerning the rescue of Mrs. Ingles, says:

“I regret that I do not know the after-history of Adam Harman and sons, the pioneer settlers of this beautiful place; but from every descendant of Mrs. Ingles, now and forever, I bespeak proper appreciation and grateful remembrance of the brave, tender-hearted, sympathetic, noble Adam Harman.

“Twenty or thirty years later there was a family of Harmons—Henry and his sons, George and Mathias—who distinguished themselves for their coolness and bravery as Indian fighters in the Clinch settlements of Tazewell. I presume that they were of the same Harmon stock, but just what relation to Adam I do not know.”

Dr. Hale is correct in assuming that Henry, George and Mathias were of the same Harmon stock, for Henry was the son and George and Mathias were grandsons of said Adam Harman.

1758. From Captain Wade's Journal, copied in *Summer's History* pp. 62 to 66:

“August 18th. Adam Harman in Captain Robert Wade's Company.

“Sunday August 20th. Adam Harman and Daniel Harman and eleven others were sent by Captain Wade in pursuit of a party of five Indians, whom they overtook at a ford a mile or two below Dunkard's Botton on New river, upon whom the captain had passed sentence of death. They killed four of the Indians and wounded the other one.”

See Appendix “A” for additional dates and events in the life of Heinrich Adam Herrman. He died on New river in 1767.

Thus closes the eventful and useful life of Heinrich Adam Herrmann, one of the most distinguished ancestors of our line. As a pioneer he was first among those who sought a home in this wilderness for himself and family, and with his distinguished sons blazed the way for his descendants and others to enjoy the comforts and embellishments of civilized life in this (to us) the greatest and best country

in the world. They supplanted the Indians in this romantic and fertile land of ours. "Here lived and loved another race of beings. Beneath the same sun that now shines for you the Indian hunter pursued the panting deer. Gazing on the same moon that now smiles for you, the Indian lover wooed his dusky mate. Here they paddled their light canoes along your rocky shores and dipped their noble limbs in your placid lakes." But the red men have gone and we have supplanted them in this land of promise. Our noble ancestors have likewise disappeared. They live yet in our memories and in our affections. May this imperfect record of their achievements call forth from their descendants fitting expressions of gratitude for the splendid heritage left us by our forefathers; and may the generations which shall follow us rise up and call us blessed, because we have improved our opportunities by passing to our children and children's children the priceless inheritance left us by our worthy sires. Peace to their ashes.

CHAPTER III

Adam Harman the Founder of First English-Speaking Settlement in the Mississippi Valley

From an examination of "Chalkley's Records of Augusta County, Virginia" (See Appendix "B") the writer was convinced that the Draper's Meadows settlement in 1748 was not the first settlement as claimed by previous historians, but that Adam Harman founded the first permanent English-speaking settlement in the Mississippi Valley.

Adam Harman is shown to have been on New river in 1745, '46 and '47. Whatever evidence for this conclusion that may have been lacking was found in a Court Order in Scott's "History of Orange County," on page 31: "May, 1745, James Patton and John Buchanan, Gent., having viewed the way from Frederick county line through that part of this county called Augusta, made their report: 'Pursuant, etc., we have viewed, laid off and marked the said road as followeth: to begin at Thom's brook, at Frederick county line, thence to Benjamine Allen's ford and Robert Caldwell's path, thence across Beard's ford on North river and Alexander Thompson's ford on Middle river, thence to the Tinkling spring, to Beverly Manor line, to Gilbert Campbell's ford on north branch of James river, thence to Cherry Tree Bottom on James river, thence to Adam Harman's on the New or Wood's river.'"

Considering this information important, the writer sent it to William E. Connelly, Secretary of Kansas State Historical Society, and asked him if this claim—that Adam Harman founded the first permanent English-speaking settlement in the Mississippi Valley—is historically well founded. We know of no man better qualified to answer this question than Mr. Connelly. He has given special attention to the history of the Mississippi Valley and is the author of valuable histories of this section. We further requested him to prepare a statement covering this point.

The following letter and statement were received in reply:

KANSAS STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY,

William E. Connelly, Secretary.

TOPEKA, December 12, 1923.

My Dear Mr. Harman:

I have to-day gone over the material which you have furnished me and have written a statement which I believe conforms to the record which you have discovered. My judgment is that it is absolutely correct and that there will never be found any record to change it.

You are entitled to great credit for making this investigation, for to establish this point in history is certainly an achievement worth while.

Sincerely yours,

Signed: WILLIAM E. CONNELLY, Secretary.

THE STATEMENT.

Authorities have agreed that the Draper's Meadows settlement was made in 1748. This settlement has been considered the pioneer settlement of English-speaking people in the Mississippi Valley. The marriage of Miss Mary Draper to William Ingles, at Draper's Meadows, is the first marriage known to have been celebrated in the Mississippi Valley between English-speaking people.

Historical statements are always based on the knowledge extant and available as to the matter under discussion. The discovery of new or unknown information renders necessary the modification of texts previously written, and the true historian is always ready and anxious to make such corrections, even though they overturn his own record of transactions.

J. N. Harman, of Tazewell, Va., has been making an exhaustive examination of the early records pertaining to the first settlements made in the vicinity of Draper's Meadows. He has found a report, made to the Orange County Court by James Patton and John Buchanan, surveyors, which states that the survey of a road which they had been directed to make ended at the house of Adam Harman, on New river.

This report was made in 1745. It is an official record and is undoubtedly authentic and entitled to full credit. It establishes the fact that Adam Harman was living at Gunpowder Springs, now known as Eggleston Springs, in what is now Giles county, Va., in 1745. As his house was already occupied and so well known as to be mentioned as the terminal of this road being established by Orange County to the westward, it must have been erected prior to 1745.

This date is three years before the accepted date of the founding of the settlement at Draper's Meadows.

So, the honor and distinction of having erected the first dwelling and making the first permanent settlement of English-speaking people in the Mississippi Valley goes to that sturdy pioneer, Adam Harman. For, though he was German in blood and spoke the German tongue, he also spoke English and was fully identified with the English westward movement in Virginia. He was fully associated with the English and was a citizen of Virginia and subject of Great Britain. His settlement was an English settlement.

Some historians have fallen under a misapprehension as to the explorations of Dr. Thomas Walker. At least one of them has said that he and his party assisted Stalnaker to raise his house in 1748. They did assist Stalnaker to erect his house, but it was on the trip of exploration made in 1750.

The pioneer settlement of English-speaking people in the Mississippi Valley was made by Adam Harman.

Signed: WILLIAM E. CONNELLY.

Topeka, Kansas, December 12, 1923.

CHAPTER IV

The Capture and Rescue of Mrs. Ingles.

(Taken from Trans-Alleghany Pioneers.)

MRS. INGLES RESCUED BY ADAM HARMAN AND HIS TWO SONS.

William Ingles and Mary Draper were married in 1750. This was the first white wedding west of the Alleghany.

On the 8th of July, 1755, being Sunday and the day before Braddock's memorable defeat, near Fort Du Quesne, when all was peace and there was no suspicion of harm or danger, a party of Shawnees from beyond the Ohio fell upon the Draper's Meadows settlement and killed, wounded or captured every soul there present, as follows:

Col. James Patton, Mrs. George Draper, Casper Barrier and a child of John Draper, killed; Mrs. John Draper, James Cull, wounded; Mrs. William Ingles, Mrs. John Draper, Henry Leanord, Prisoners. The Indians traveled down New river with their captives; reached the capitol town of the Shawnees, at the mouth of the Scioto river, just one month after leaving the scene of the massacre and capture of Draper's Meadows.

Soon after their arrival at the Indian town the prisoners were all separated and allotted to different owners, and not again allowed to see or communicate with each other. The only other white female in the camp was an elderly Dutch woman who had been captured in Western Pennsylvania. Mrs. Ingles succeeded in persuading her to join her in an effort to escape. Supplied with one blanket each they started late in the afternoon on their perilous journey. Day after day they dragged their weary limbs along, suffering and starving; night after night they shivered, starved and suffered, crawling into hollow logs or hollow trees as a partial protection from the increasing cold, and thus they traversed this now beautiful valley, then an unbroken wilderness, never penetrated by foot of white person until Mrs. Ingles and others passed through it, a few months before, as prisoners. When the fugitives were passing near the mouth of East

river, at the point of the New River Division of the Norfolk and Western Railroad where it now leaves New river, the old woman became desperate, and this time more dangerous than ever. In the extremity of her suffering from starvation and exhaustion she threatened to kill Mrs. Ingles with cannibalistic intent. Mrs. Ingles tried temporizing, by proposing to "draw cuts" to determine which one should be the victim; to this the old woman consented. The lot fell to Mrs. Ingles; she then appealed to the old woman's cupidity by offering her large rewards when they got home if she would spare her; but the pangs of present hunger were more potent than the hope of future gain, and she undertook, then and there, to immolate her victim. She succeeded in getting Mrs. Ingles in her grasp, and it became a struggle for life or death.

How sad that these poor women, after all they had suffered and endured together, should now, in that vast solitude, alone, with no eye to see, nor hand to save or aid, be engaged in a hand-to-hand, life or death struggle:

The old woman, to prevent death by starvation, would kill her companion for food, while Mrs. Ingles was trying to save her life from the murderous hand of her companion, probably to die a lingering death from starvation; the choice seemed worth but little.

If they had had more strength the result might have been more serious, or, possibly, fatal to one or both. But both were so feeble that neither had done the other much hurt until Mrs. Ingles, being much the younger (she was then but 23), and by comparison still somewhat more active, succeeded in escaping from the clutches of her adversary and started on up the river, leaving the old woman greatly exhausted by the struggle.

When well out of sight she slipped under the river bank and secreted herself until the old woman had recovered breath and passed on, supposing that Mrs. Ingles was still in advance.

This scene occurred late in the evening, between sundown and dark.

When Mrs. Ingles emerged from her concealment the moon was up and shining brightly, and by its light she discovered, near at hand, a canoe at the river bank, half full of leaves, blown into it by the wind, but there was no paddle, oar or pole; as a substitute, she picked up, after some search, a small slab or sliver from a shattered tree, blown down by storm.

She had never before undertaken, literally, to "paddle her own canoe," and found much difficulty, at first, in guiding it; but, persevering patiently, she caught the knack of steering it, and as the river was low, and not much current at the place, she succeeded in making her way safely across.

Here, to her great relief, she found a cabin, or camp, that had been built by some hunters from the settlements above, and a patch where they had attempted to raise some corn. Seeing no one about—the place being deserted—she crept into the cabin and spent the night.

Next morning she searched the patch for some corn, but was sadly disappointed to find that the buffalo, bears and other wild animals had utterly destroyed it; she discovered in the ground, however, two small turnips which the animals had failed to find, and on these she made a sumptuous breakfast.

Resuming her now solitary journey, she had gone but a short distance when she discovered her late companion on the opposite shore. They halted and held a parley. The old woman professed great remorse and penitence, and made all sorts of fair promises for the future, and begged piteously to be brought over, or that Mrs. Ingles would come back to her, that they might continue their journey together.

With Mrs. Ingles it was a question between sympathy and safety, but a wise discretion prevailed. After all that had occurred, she concluded that it would be safer to keep the river between them, and, accordingly, each went her way on opposite sides.

ON REACHING EGGLESTON SPRINGS.

Mrs. Ingles, after getting to the bottom of the cliff, had gone but a short distance when, to her joyful surprise, she discovered, just before her, a patch of corn. She approached it as rapidly as she could move her painful limbs along.

She saw no one, but there were evident signs of persons about. She hallooed. At first there was no response, but relief was near at hand. She was about to be saved, and just in time.

She had been heard by Adam Harmon and his two sons, whose patch it was and who were in it gathering their corn.

Suspecting, upon hearing a voice, that there might be an intended attack by Indians, they grabbed their rifles, always kept close at hand, and listened attentively.

Mrs. Ingles hallooed again. They came out of the corn and towards her, cautiously, rifles in hand. When near enough to distinguish the voice—Mrs. Ingles still hallooing—Adam Harmon remarked to his sons: “Surely that must be Mrs. Ingles’ voice.” Just then she, too, recognized Harmon, when she was overwhelmed with emotions of joy and relief—poor, overtaxed nature gave way and she swooned and fell, insensible, to the ground.

They picked her up tenderly and conveyed her to their little hut, near at hand, where there was protection from the storm; a rousing fire and substantial comfort.

Mrs. Ingles soon revived, and the Harmons were unremitting in their kind attention and efforts to promote her comfort.

They had in their cabin a stock of fresh venison and bear meat; they set to work to cook and make a soup of some of this, and with excellent judgment, would permit their patient to take but little at a time in her famished condition.

While answering her hurried questions as to what they knew about her home and friends, they warmed some water in their skillet and bathed her stiff and swollen feet and limbs, after which they wrapped her in their blankets and stowed her away tenderly on their pallet in the corner, which to her, by comparison, was “soft as downy pillows are,” and a degree of luxury she had not experienced since she was torn from her own home by ruthless savages, more than four months before.

Under these new and favoring conditions of safety and comfort it is no wonder that “nature’s sweet restorer” soon came to her relief and bathed her wearied senses and aching limbs in balmy, restful and refreshing sleep.

Mrs. Ingles had not seen a fire for forty days (since leaving Big Bone Lick); she had not tasted food, except nuts, corn and berries, for forty days; she had not known shelter, except caves or hollow logs, or deserted camps, for forty days; she had not known a bed, except the bare earth, or leaves or moss, for forty days. She had been constantly exposed to the danger of recapture and death by the savages, danger from wild beasts, from sickness, accident,

exposure and starvation, and danger from her companion. Yet, notwithstanding all these, she had, within these forty days, run, walked, crawled, climbed and waded seven or eight hundred miles, including detours up and down side streams, through a howling wilderness, and was saved at last.

Dr. Tanner's forty days' fast, the conditions and circumstances considered, dwindles into insignificance compared with this. Indeed, I do not know, in all history, the record of a more wonderful and heroic performance than that of this brave little woman, all things considered.

It is said to be as heroic to endure as to dare; then Mrs. Ingles was doubly heroic, for she dared and endured all that human can.

The "immortal "Six Hundred" who "rode into the gates of death and the jaws of hell" were soldiers, under military discipline. When commanded, they knew only to obey; they were accustomed to deeds of daring and death. They knew their duty and they did it—grandly, nobly, heroically. When ordered to charge, they nerved themselves for the shock, which could last but a few minutes. Death might come to them within these few minutes; indeed, probably would; but if it came, would be sudden and almost painless, and if they escaped, the strain would soon be over, and glory awaited them.

Not so with Mrs. Ingles. This delicate woman, reared in comfort and ease, and unaccustomed to hardships, being in the hands of savages, in a vast wilderness, beyond civilization and beyond human aid, coolly and deliberately resolved to attempt her escape, knowing that the odds were overwhelming against her; knowing that if recaptured, she would suffer death by torture, and if she escaped recapture it would probably be to suffer a lingering death by exposure, fatigue and starvation; but her resolution was fixed; she nerved herself, not for the struggle of a few minutes only, but they were strung to a tension that must be sustained at the highest pitch, by heroic fortitude, for weeks—possibly for months—of mental anxiety and physical suffering, whether she finally escaped or perished.

But, to return to the Harmon cabin.

Mrs. Ingles awoke next morning, greatly rested and refreshed. She called to Harmon and told him of her experience with the old woman, her companion, and begged him to send his boys back down the river in search of her, but the boys, having heard Mrs. Ingles

relate the story of her adventure with the old woman, and, very naturally, feeling outraged and indignant at her conduct, refused to go, and Harmon, sharing their feelings, declined to compel them; so the old woman was left, for the present, to make her own way as best she could.

Harmon and his sons had been neighbors of Mrs. Ingles at Draper's Meadows before her capture and before they came down here to make their new clearing and settlement. As neighbors on a frontier, where neighbors are scarce, they had known each other well.

Harmon considered no attention, labor or pains too great to testify his friendship for Mrs. Ingles and tender regard for her distressed condition. He had brought to this new camp, when he came, two horses and a few cattle to range on the rich wild pea vine, which grew here luxuriantly.

He had heard in his time, and it impressed itself upon his memory, that beef tea was the best of all nourishing and strengthening diets and restoratives for persons in a famished and exhausted condition; so, although he had, as before stated, plenty of nice, fresh game meat in his cabin, he took his rifle, and, against the protests of Mrs. Ingles, went out, hunted up and shot down a nice, fat beef, to get a little piece as big as his hand, to boil in his tin cup, to make her some beef tea, and make it he did, feeding her, first with the tea alone, and then with tea and beef, until, within a couple of days, thanks to her naturally robust constitution and health, she was sufficiently recovered, rested and strengthened to travel; when he put her on one of his horses, himself taking the other, and started with her to her home at Draper's Meadows, some ten or twelve miles distant up the river, but when they arrived at the settlement there was an Indian alarm, and all the neighbors had congregated at a fort at "Dunkard Bottom," on the west side of the river, a short distance above "Ingles' Ferry," so they went on to this place, arriving about night, and Mrs. Ingles had, with glad surprise, a joyful meeting with such of her friends as were present in the fort.

The next morning, after arriving at the fort, Mrs. Ingles again begged Harmon, now that he had restored her to her friends, to comfort and safety, to go back and hunt for the poor old woman, and, if still alive, to bring her in. This he now consented to do and started promptly down the west bank of the river.

A few minutes after she and Mrs. Ingles had parted company the old woman met with a genuine piece of good luck. She came upon a hunter's camp, just abandoned, apparently precipitately, for what reason she could not tell—possibly from an Indian alarm—but they had left on the fire a kettle of meat cooking, to which she addressed herself assiduously.

She remained here two or three days, resting, eating and recuperating her strength. The hunters had left at the camp an old pair of leather breeches; these the old woman appropriated to her own personal use and adornment, being by no means fastidious about the fit, or the latest style of cut or fashion, her own clothes being almost entirely gone.

An old horse had also been left by the supposed hunters, loose about the camp, but no sign of saddle or bridle.

The old woman remained at the camp, its sole occupant (no one putting in an appearance while she was there) until she had consumed all the meat in the pot; she then made a sort of bridle or halter of leatherwood bark, caught the old horse, put on him that same bell which was found on the horse, captured opposite Scioto, and taken off by the practical-minded old woman when that horse had been abandoned to his fate among the drift logs in Big Sandy, and carried through all her terrible struggles and suffering to this place.

Having taken the wrapper from around the clapper and so hung the bell on the horse's neck that it would tinkle as he went, as being so near the settlement, she now hoped to meet settlers or hunters, she mounted him, riding in the style best adapted to her newly-acquired dress of leather unmentionables, and again started up the river on her way to the then frontier settlement.

Thus slowly jogging along, hallooing from time to time to attract the attention of any one who might be within hearing, she was met in this plight, about the "Horse Shoe," or mouth of Back creek, opposite "Buchannan's Bottom," by Adam Harmon, in search of her, and taken on to the fort.

The meeting between Mrs. Ingles and the old woman was very affecting.

Their last parting had been in a hand-to-hand struggle for life or death—not instigated by malice or vindictiveness, but by that first great law of nature, self-preservation, that recognizes no human

law—but now that they were both saved, this little episode was tacitly considered as forgotten. Remembering only the common dangers they had braved and the common sufferings they had endured together in the inhospitable wilderness, they fell upon each other's necks and wept, and all was reconciliation and peace.

The old woman remained here for a time awaiting an opportunity to get to her own home and friends in Pennsylvania. Finding, before long, an opportunity of getting as far as Winchester by wagon, she availed herself of it, and from there, with her precious bell, the sole trophy of her terrible travels and travails, it was hoped and believed that she soon got safely home, though I cannot learn that she was ever afterwards heard of in the New River settlement.

I regret that not even her name has been preserved. In the traditions of the Ingles family she is known and remembered only as "the old Dutch woman."

Adam Harmon, having accomplished his mission of mercy, and improved the unexpected opportunity of a social reunion with his late neighbors and friends, took an affectionate leave of Mrs. Ingles and her friends and returned to his new camp and clearing down the river.

This settlement of Harmon's was at a point on the east bank of New river, and now the Site of that well-known place of summer resort, the "New River White Sulphur," or "Chapman's," or "Eggleston's Springs," which, for grandeur and beauty of scenery, is probably not excelled by any of the beautiful watering places of the Virginia mountains. The New River branch of the Norfolk and Western Railroad runs along the opposite shore of the river, the station for this place being called "Ripplemead."

The formidable cliff described above, the climbing over which occupied Mrs. Ingles one whole day, the most terrible of her life, is immediately below the springs, is a part of the springs estate, and well known to the frequenters of that popular resort.

The little cove immediately above the cliff, and the then site of the Harmon cabin and corn patch, is now, as I am informed, called "Clover Nook."

I regret that I do not know the after-history of Adam Harmon and sons, the pioneer settlers of this beautiful place; but from every descendant of Mrs. Ingles, now and forever, I bespeak proper

appreciation and grateful remembrance of the brave, tender-hearted, sympathetic, noble Adam Harmon.

Twenty or thirty years later there was a family of Harmons—Henry and his sons, George and Matthias—who distinguished themselves for their coolness and bravery as Indian fighters in the Clinch settlements of Tazewell. I presume they were of the same Harmon stock, but just what relations to Adam I do not know.

I stated above that Mrs. Ingles, on her arrival at the fort, had a joyful meeting with such of her friends as she found there; but the two of all others whom she had hoped and expected to find there—the two for whom her heart had yearned with deepest love, and the hope again of seeing whom had sustained her in her captivity and nerved her to her desperate exertions in her escape, her husband and her brother—were not there.

They had gone, some weeks before, down to the Cherokee Nation in the Tennessee and Georgia region to see if they could get any tidings of their lost families, and, if so, to try, through the Cherokees—they then being friendly with the whites and also with the Indian tribes north of the Ohio—to ransom and recover them; but their expedition had been fruitless, and they were returning, sad, disconsolate, despairing, almost hopeless.

On the night that Mrs. Ingles had reached the fort, William Ingles and John Draper stayed within a few miles of it, and about where the town of Newbern, Pulaski county, now stands.

Next morning they made a daylight start and arrived at the fort to breakfast, and to find, to their inexpressible joy and surprise, that Mrs. Ingles had arrived the night before.

Such a meeting, under such circumstances, and after all that had occurred since they last parted, nearly five months before, may be imagined, but cannot be described. I shall not attempt it.

There is probably no happiness in this life without alloy; no sweet without its bitter; no rose without its thorn. Though William and Mary Ingles were inexpressibly rejoiced to be restored to each other, their happiness was saddened by the bitter thought that their helpless little children were still in the hands of savages; and while John Draper was overjoyed to have his sister return, he could not banish the ever-present and harrowing thought that his wife was still in the far-off wilderness—in the hands of savages and her fate unknown.”

CHAPTER V

Foreword and Explanation.

The tracing of genealogy is more or less confusing to the ordinary reader. It will be specially confusing in this book on account of so many of the same names appearing in every generation. In order to help the reader in this respect, we submit a condensed statement of the first three generations of our well-known ancestors as follows:

First Generation. Seven brothers (who wrote their names "Hermann") emigrated from Germany, to-wit.: Jacob, Valentine, Mathias, George, Daniel, John and Heinrich Adam (spoken of in history as Adam). There may have been others.

Valentine, Jacob and Jacob's son were killed by Indians in 1757. Heinrich Adam is the only one of these brothers whose descendants we undertake to trace in this genealogy. He is the common ancestor of the great majority of the Harmans in Southwest Virginia, Southern West Virginia, North Carolina and perhaps Kentucky.

Second Generation. Children of Heinrich Adam, viz.: Adam, Jr., Henry, Sr., George, who died in 1749; Daniel, Sr., Mathias, Sr., Christina, who married Jeremiah Pate; Catherine, who married Ulrich Richards, of North Carolina; Philipina, who died in 1751; Valentine, who settled on Clinch river, in Tazewell county, in 1771 and moved to Kentucky about 1773 or 1774; a daughter, who married ——— Looncy, and Jacob, who settled in Tazewell county in 1771, but later moved away.

Third Generation. 1st. The children of Adam, Jr., viz.: Louisa Catherina, Valentine and Elizabeth (all of whom lived in North Carolina).

2d. The children of Henry Harman, Sr., viz.: Daniel Conrad, Henry, Jr., Johan Adam, George, Mathias, Hezekiah, Elias, Rhoda and Louisa.

3d. The children of Daniel, Sr., viz.: Philipina, Mathias, William, Daniel, Henry, Adam, Buse, Pheby Davidson, Christina, Rebecca Wright, Nancy Milam and Levicy.

4th. The children of Mathias (later called Mathias, Sr.) viz.: Lydia, Mathias, Jr., Pheby, Adam and Henry.

Descendants of only four members of the third generation are herein set forth in detail in succeeding chapters. The work of searching for and compiling a genealogy of other lines of the tribe is respectfully referred to others, with the hope that some one will undertake it in the near future.

Names of heads of families, followed by names, in order, of their ancestors, in parenthesis. This enables one to see his line at a glance.

ADAM HARMAN.

(First Son of Heinrich Adam).

Adam Harman was born in Germany about the year 1724. He was the oldest son of Heinrich Adam, and was about twenty years old when he came, with his father, to New river. He and his next younger brother, Henry (later known as Henry, Sr.) were perhaps the two sons, who with their father in 1755, rescued Mrs. Mary Ingles, whom they found in their corn patch at Eggleston's Springs, where she fell exhausted from hunger and fatigue on her return from her captivity by the Indians.

We are of opinion that Adam married in North Carolina, where he made his permanent home during the remainder of his life. Like other members of the family, he frequently returned to Virginia to join in hunting and exploring parties. It is said that he was a member of the party which aided in founding Harman Station in Kentucky, at the time Jennie Wyley was taken captive by the Indians.

In the records of Rowan county, N. C., and in the Moravian Church diaries (see Appendix "A") we find he is the "Adam Harman, Sr.," who had a son "Adam Harman, Jr.," and another son, Valentine, who was baptised in 1764, at the age of six weeks. We also find that in 1791 Adam Harman gave to his son Adam, Jr., one hundred and fifty acres of land lying on Abbot's creek, and to his son, Valentine, one hundred and forty-seven acres on both sides of Long Branch of Brushy Fork of Abbot's creek, in Rowan county, N. C. Doubtless, by patient plodding through these records, his descendants could be traced as satisfactorily as we have traced those of his younger brother, Henry, Sr.

CHAPTER VI

Henry Harman, Senior, (Second Son of Heinrich Adam Harman).

His Birth, Marriage, Names of His Children, Record in North Carolina and Virginia. Tug River Battle and Various Other Fights with Indians. Harman Battle Song. Eagle Oak.

Battle of Little River; Hairbreadth Escapes; Battle of Warfield (Tug river); The Capture of Jennie Wiley; Indian Raid in Burke's Garden; Owner of Buchanan's Bottom; Tickle Farm on Walker's Creek and Hollybrook.

The Indians called Henry Harman, "Old Skygusta," which means great warrior. There was a celebrated Cherokee chief so named.

Henry Harman, Sr., was born about 1726; probably on the Isle of Man, when his father and family were en route to America. We have no record of the place of his birth, but there is a well-founded tradition in the Harman family that he was born on the Isle of Man.

In 1745, or prior thereto, he came with his father's family and located on New river. In 1758 or 1759 he married Anna (Nancy) Wilburn, of Rowan county (now Forsythe County), N. C. It is stated elsewhere in this book that his marriage occurred in 1755, but we doubt the correctness of this date. We have a copy of his marriage bond, on which the date shows "175-." His first son, Daniel Conrad, was born in North Carolina in 1760 and his second son, Henry, Jr., was born on New river in 1763. His frequent presence is noted in the territory now embraced in the counties of Tazewell, Giles, Pulaski and Bland, in Virginia, and McDowell county, in West Virginia, and as far west as Harman Station Ky., during subsequent years. His residence seems to have been in Rowan county, N. C., for the most part, from the time of his marriage

until about 1776. He appears in the records of Rowan county, N. C. from about 1758 to November, 1775; after which date he disappears as a citizen of said county. He owned lands in Tazewell and other counties in Southwest Virginia as early as 1754 and moved to some point in one of the counties, heretofore named, in Southwest Virginia, in 1775. He probably resided on his large estate near High Rock, in the present Bland county; then moved farther up Walker's creek to the farm later known as the D. L. Tickle tract, from which he removed, in 1790, to Hollybrook. "He and other Harmans, able to bear arms, served on the frontiers of Virginia until the close of the Revolutionary war. And they also continued for several years thereafter in defending the Virginia frontiers from Indian depredations." (Founding of Harman Station.)

Personal description of Henry Harman, Sr., has been handed down by one who personally knew and remembered him as follows: "He had the appearance of one belonging to the better class. He wore short trousers, with knee buckles, as the fashion was then. His knee buckles were of silver." By another he is described as being "very tall, of massive frame and very strongly built."

In his father's old German Bible, heretofore mentioned and quoted from, appears the following record made by Henry Harman, Sr., in the German language, which was translated for us by Mr. Herm Josephy, of Welch, W. Va.:

"My father, Adam Herman, died in the fall of the year 1767. The blood of Jesus Christ cleanses us of all our sins. My Lord Jesus, yours forever. Yours I am in life and in death eternally."

"My son Daniel Conrad _____ January _____, Thursday. God give him luck and happiness in this world and in eternity."

"In the year 1767, the 25th of January, my son George was born on Sunday night about ten o'clock, ten minutes. God give him luck and blessing in this world and good understanding."

"My son Mathias born in the year 1769, _____ day February, nine in the morning. God give him luck and happiness and good understanding."

"_____ born the 3d of August, eight o'clock in the morning. God give him luck and happiness and good understanding."

"In the year 1763 my son Heinrich (Henry) was born August

5th, Saturday morning, —————. God give him luck and happiness and good understanding.”

“In the year 1771 my son ————— was born on the 30th October, Dominick Holy Dominick night.”

From the foregoing record made by Henry Harman, Sr., supplemented by other records, we are able to give the names of all of his children, and dates of birth of his seven sons. Henry, Jr., was born in Augusta county, Va., (now Giles County), on New river. Perhaps one or two of the other children were born in Virginia, but records show that most of them were born in North Carolina.

(1) Daniel Conrad, born on Abbot's creek, Rowan County, N. C., June (or January) 26, 1760.

(2) Henry, Jr., born August 5, 1763, on New river, in the present Giles county, Va.

(3) Johann Adam (known as Adam), born January 3, 1765.

(4) George, born January 25, 1767.

(5) Mathias, born February 9, 1769.

(6) Hezekiah, born October 30, 1771.

(7) Elias, born —————, 1780.

(8) Rhoda, born —————, —————; married William Neel in 1794.

(9) Louisa, born —————, 1780; married James Davis in 1799.

All these sons are named in his will and his two sons-in-law, who married Rhoda and Louisa. The original will is in our possession. It is signed by the testator in German script: “Heinrich Harman.” It was probated in Tazewell County Court in 1822. It is also recorded in Giles County Clerk's Office. The settlement of his estate in Giles county shows that he was also engaged in the mercantile business there, prior to the time of his death, which occurred in 1822.

In extracts from several histories, quoted in this book from Moravian Church records, from North Carolina Colonial and Court records, shown in Appendix “A”, and State and County records of Virginia, shown in Appendix “B”, we find a fairly reliable history of his various residences and activities during his long and useful life.

1726. Born, as tradition indicates, in the Isle of Man, when his parents were there, en route from Germany to America.

- 1735-1736. At the age of about ten years, he came, with his father, to the Valley of Virginia, where his brother, Mathias, was born about this date (1736) near Strasburg.
1745. When he was about nineteen years old we locate him, with his father, on Wood's river (now New river) at Eggleston Springs, which was known then as "Gunpowder Springs" because of the similarity of the odor of the water to that of gunpowder.
1751. He and his Uncle Valentine on a hunting expedition on Sinking creek, of New river, in the present Giles county.
1755. It is presumed that he and his oldest brother, Adam, were the sons who, with their father, the elder Adam Hermann, rescued Mrs. Ingles on her return to New river, after her four months' captivity by the Indians.
1756. or thereabouts. From a letter written by Colonel William N. Harman, a grandson, and published in the *Tazewell Republican* May 10, 1900, he says: "On account of his courage and skill in surprising and defeating the Indians in their murderous raids upon the white settlements, Henry Harman was appointed by King George to command the 'King's Militia' and to defend 'His Majesty's colonies.' Fragments of his commission, signed by 'John Blair, P.' (President of the Council), and with the seal thereof, are now in my possession, but unfortunately the figures showing the date of this commission and the year of 'His Majesty's reign' are torn, or rather worn off. It is, of course, probable that this date was subsequent to the massacre of Col. Patton by the Indians at Draper's Meadows in July in 1755." (In October, 1923, W. H. G. Harman, son of Col. Wm. N., of Alabam, Ark., sent us this commission, which we now have in our possession. We think the date of this commission is June, 1758.)
- 1758-9. Was one of the owners of Buchanan's Bottom at Horse Shoe Bend on New river.
1759. He was forted at Pepper's Ferry on New river in command of the militia in fights with the Indians on Little river.

1771. Henry, Jacob and Mathias Harman settled at Carr's place, two miles east of Tazewell Courthouse. Henry purchased land in the present Tazewell county at that time, but did not then take up permanent residence there, as shown by other records.
1786. Assignee 800 acres on Walker's creek, in Bland county, and 300 acres on Walker's creek.
1787. Planned and led the pursuit of the Shawnee Indians after their capture of the English (Ingles) family in Burke's garden. They overtook and fought the Indians at Maxwell's Gap at the time Col. Maxwell was killed by the Indians. The gap received its name from this incident.
1788. Battle of Henry Harman and two sons, George and Mathias, with seven Indians on Tug river, eleven miles above the present town of Welch, W. Va. (See full account of this fight elsewhere in this book.)
1789. Was one of about twenty-five men who led the party to make permanent settlement at Harman Station, in Kentucky, at the same time of the capture of Jennie Wiley, on Walker's creek, in Bland county, and pursuit of the Indians by Mathias Harman, Sr., with a part of the company of twenty-five men.
- Same year entered 300 acres on north side of south fork of Walker's creek. Also deed from Abram Trigg for 415 acres on head of Clinch river—known as Valentine Harman place.
1790. Captain Henry Harman exchanged his George Bogle farm, where he resided, on Walker's creek, later known as the D. L. Tickle place, with William Muncy for the old Harman home, now known as "Hollybrook." This tract was patented by Wm. Muncy December 7, 1782; conveyed to Henry Harman June 8, 1790, and surveyed for Harman September 4, 1801.
- Same year entered 106 acres on Connelley's branch, waters of New river.
- 1790-91--96-1810. Made deeds for lands in Augusta county, Va.
1791. Assignee of John Preston for 100 acres.

1800. Henry Harman and William Neel appointed commissioners for Tazewell county to meet commissioners of Wythe county for the purpose of running the dividing line between the two counties.

Henry Harman was foreman of the third grand-jury empaneled for Tazewell county.

Conveyed to Low Brown, of Montgomery county, 175 acres of land in Wright's Valley.

1822. After a busy life of about forty-five years in Tazewell, Giles and Bland counties, Va., he died at Hollybrook and was buried there, at the age of about ninety-five years. (The late Captain Samuel Newberry says in a letter to Miss Tine Huston, that he was buried at Hollybrook in Bland county, Va.)

NORTH CAROLINA RECORDS.

The following condensed statement from the Court records are helpful in our effort to follow and locate the movements and residences of Henry Harman:

1762, July 23. Henry Harman appointed commissioner in room of William Wilburn, and for his district.

1762, August 27. Deed from Earl Granville to Henry Harman for 559 acres.

1763, April 13. He is a witness in a case of Robinson *vs.* Oliphant.

1764, July 12. On the jury which tried the case of Solomon Sparks *vs.* Robert Elrode and Jonas Sparks.

1764, July 12. Henry Harman produced a commission from his Exl. Arthur Dobbs, Esqr., constituting and appointing him captain of the company, formerly under Elijah Teages, in the regiment belonging to Alexander Osborn, Esqr.

1765, June 29, D. B. 6, p. 524. Henry Harman and wife convey to James Billingsly 160 acres for fifty-six pounds. It is signed by Henry Harman, in a foreign hand, and his wife Anne.

1767, October 15. He was a member of the jury to locate the road from head of Abbot's creek settlement to settlement of Salem.

1768, March —. On venire to attend Salisbury Superior Court. (Thomas Gillespie on same jury.)

- 1768, July 26-27. Lease and release from John Delastmate and wife to Henry Harman for 205 acres.
1769. Henry Harman overseer of road to Brushy Fork.
- 1769, May 9. A road order recited, leading from Moravian town, called Salam, to Cross Creek; running then down the said road towards Cross creek to house of Henry Harman.
- 1769, August 9. Henry Harman is made overseer of the road from William Spurgeons to Deep river.
- 1770, February 15. A Court order that the road leading from the town of Salem, by Captain Henry Harman, to the Cape Fear road be deemed a public road.
- 1770-71. Henry Harman, with his company of regulators, in Rowan county, visited the Moravian settlement, greatly to the displeasure of the minister of the church, who was a Loyalist.
- 1771, February 16. Served as constable.
- 1772, February 8. Noted as overseer of road.
- 1772, August 2. With William Neel, commissioned as members of the venire for September term of Superior Court.
1774. Member of Committee of Safety for Rowan county. Vol. XIX, p. 1072, etc., Colonial Records, N. C.
 Proceedings of the Committee of Safety for Rowan county, (N. C.) September 23, 1774.
 "At a meeting of the Committee at Salisbury on the 23d day of September, 1774.

WILLIAM KENNON, Esqr., in the Chair.
 ADLAI OSBORNE, Esqr., Clerk.

The Resolves of the Provincial Congress met at Newbern on the 25th day of August last, were read and unanimously agreed to.

"*Resolved*, That twenty-five persons be appointed a committee to correspond with the Provincial Congress and to see that the resolutions of the Continental and Provincial Congress be carried into execution by the inhabitants of this county."

"*Resolved*, That in case of the death of any of the said committee, or refusing to act, the survivors or residue have power to elect others to maintain the number of twenty-five."

Resolved, That the following persons constitute the said committee, viz.: James McCay, Andrew Neal, George Cathy, Alexander Dobbins, Francis McKon, Mathew Locke, Maxwell Chambers, Henry Harman," (and 17 other names).

Resolved, That the people of this county will break all trade, commerce and dealing, and will not maintain the least trade dealings or intercourse with any person or persons, resident in this county who shall refuse, decline, or neglect to carry into execution the resolves made at a general meeting of Deputies of this Province at New Bern the 25th of August last, and that those who offend herein still shall be deemed enemies to their country and treated accordingly."

1775, August 4. Deed from Henry Harman and wife, Anne, to Barnet Idle for 200 acres of land.

1775, November 11. Henry Harman and William Neel on venire for December Court. From this date Henry Harman seems to have disappeared from the records of Rowan county, N. C.

1774, June 8. Book 8, p. 338, shows that Henry Harman and wife, Anne, let Barnet Idle have 200 acres for 400 pounds current money. This land is on both sides of the county road and on waters of Abbot's creek and is part of a piece of land granted by the agent of Earl Granville on August 27, 1762.

1777, August 30. Book 8, p. 458, shows that Henry Harman and wife, Nancy, let Philip Mock, a blacksmith, have 258 acres on Abbot's creek, which Henry got from John Delashmit. (Henry Harman and wife signed as if they were foreigners.) Evidently this last-mentioned deed was executed after Henry Harman had removed from North Carolina into Virginia.

BATTLE BETWEEN THE HARMANS AND SEVEN INDIANS ON TUG RIVER.

(In the present McDowell County, W. Va.)

From Vol. I, page 427, Annals of Tazewell County, Virginia, we take the following account of this fight, which is a republication

of the account given by Bickley's History of Tazewell, written in 1852, with correction as to date:

In the Fall of 1784 (correct date, November 12, 1788) Henry Harman and his two sons, George and Mathias, and George Draper, left the settlement to engage in a bear hunt on Tug river. They were provided with pack-horses, independent of those used for riding, and on which were to be brought in the game. The country in which their hunt was to take place was penetrated by the "war-path" leading to and from the Ohio river; but as it was late in the season, they did not expect to meet with Indians.

Arriving at the hunting-grounds in the early part of the evening, they stopped and built their camp; a work executed generally by the old man, who might be said to be particular in having it constructed to his own taste. George and Mathias loaded and put their guns in order and started to the woods, to look for signs, and perchance kill a buck for the evening's repast, while Draper busied himself in hobbling and caring for the horses.

In a short time George returned with the startling intelligence of Indians. He had found a camp but a short distance from their own, in which the partly-consumed sticks were still burning. They could not, of course, be at any considerable distance, and might now be concealed near them, watching their every movement. George, while at the camp, had made a rapid search for sign, and found a pair of leggins, which he showed the old man. Now old Mr. Harman was a type of frontiersman in some things, and particularly that remarkable self-possession, which is so often to be met with in new countries, where dangers are ever in the path of the settler. So taking a seat on the ground, he began to interrogate his son on the dimensions, appearances, etc., of the camp. When he had fully satisfied himself, he remarked that "there must be from five to seven Indians," and that they must pack up and hurry back to the settlement to prevent, if possible, the Indians from doing mischief; and, said he, "if we fall in with them, we must fight them."

Mathias was immediately called in and the horses repacked. Mr. Harman and Draper now began to load their guns, when the old man, observing Draper laboring under what is known among hunters as the "buck ague," being that state of excitement which causes excessive trembling, remarked to him, "my son, I fear you cannot fight."

The plan of march was now agreed upon, which was, that Mr. Harman and Draper should lead the way, the pack-horses follow them and Mathias and George bring up the rear. After they had started Draper remarked to Mr. H. that he would get ahead, as he could see better than Mr. H. and that he would keep a sharp lookout. It is highly probable that he was cogitating a plan of escape, as he had not gone far when he declared he saw the Indians, which proved not to be true. Proceeding a short distance further, he suddenly wheeled his horse about, at the same time crying out, "yonder they are—behind that log." As a liar is not to be believed, even when he speaks the truth, so Mr. Draper was not believed this time. Mr. Harman rode on, while a large dog, he had with him, ran up to the log and reared himself up on it, showing no signs of the presence of Indians. At this second a sheet of fire and smoke from the Indians' rifles, completely concealed the log from view, for Draper had really spoken the truth.

Before the smoke had cleared away Mr. Harman and his sons were dismounted, while Draper had fled with all the speed of a swift horse. There were seven of the Indians, only four of whom had guns; the rest being armed with bows and arrows, tomahawks and scalping-knives. As soon as they fired they rushed on Mr. Harman, who fell back to where his two sons stood ready to meet the Indians.

They immediately surrounded the three white men, who had formed a triangle, each man looking out, or, what would have been, with men enough a hollow square. The old gentleman bid Mathias to reserve his fire, while himself and George fired, wounding, as it would seem, two of the Indians. George was a lame man, from having had white swelling in his childhood, and after firing a few rounds, the Indians noticed his limping, and one who had fired at him, rushed upon him thinking him wounded. George saw the fatal tomahawk raised, and drawing back his gun, prepared to meet it. When the Indian had got within striking distance, George let down upon his head with the gun, which brought him to the ground; he soon recovered and made at him again, half bent and head foremost, intending, no doubt, to trip him up. But as he got near enough, George spang up and jumped across him, which brought the Indian to his knees. Feeling for his own knife, and not getting hold of it,

he seized the Indian's and plunged it deep into his side. Mathias struck him on the head with a tommahawk and finished the work with him.

Two Indians had attacked the old man with bows, and were maneuvering around him, to get a clear fire at his left breast. The Harmans, to a man, wore their bullet pouches on their left side, and with this and his arm he so completely shielded his breast, that the Indians did not fire till they saw the old gentleman's gun nearly loaded again, when one fired on him and struck his elbow near the joint, cutting one of the principal arteries. In a second more the fearful string was heard to vibrate, and an arrow entered Mr. Harman's breast and lodged against a rib. He had by this time loaded the gun and was raising it to his face to shoot one of the Indians, when the stream of blood from the wounded artery flew in the pan and so soiled his gun that it was impossible to make it fire. Raising the gun, however, had the effect to drive back the Indians, who retreated to where the others stood with their guns empty.

Mathias, who had remained an almost inactive spectator, now asked permission to fire, which the old man granted. The Indian at whom he fired appeared to be the chief and was standing under a large beech tree. At the report of the rifle the Indian fell, throwing his tommahawk high among the limbs of the tree under which he stood.

Seeing two of their number lying dead upon the ground, and two more badly wounded, they immediately made off, passing by Draper, who had left his horse and concealed himself behind a log.

As soon as the Indians retreated the old man fell back upon the ground exhausted and fainting from loss of blood. The wounded arm being tied up and his face washed in cold water, soon restored him. The first words he uttered were: "We've whipped, give me my pipe." This was furnished him and he took a whiff, while the boys scalped one of the Indians.

When Draper saw the Indians pass him he stealthily crept from his hiding place and pushed on for the settlement, where he reported the whole party murdered. The people assembled and started soon the following morning to bury them, but they had not gone far before they met Mr. H. and his sons in too good condition to need burying.

Upon the tree, under which the chief was killed, is roughly carved an Indian, a bow and a gun, commemorative of the fight. The arrows which were shot into Mr. Harman are in possession of some of his descendants."

Some details of this battle, which do not appear in the foregoing account, were frequently repeated by George Harman (who was the writer's great grandfather) during his periodical visits, in his old age, to the parents of the writer. We recall that when George discovered the Indian camp, with its live coals of fire, on which meat was being cooked for the evening meal, that the old man Henry determined that the campers were Indians, when he smelled the leggins and tasted the meat—the meat being without salt. Another statement made by George was that their trained bear dog was sent ahead of the men, and that when the dog reared up on the log, behind which the Indians were concealed, that he came running back whining, with his hair turned upside down and carrying his tail tucked between his legs. This action of the dogs gave the Harmans a moment in which to dismount before the Indians fired upon them. George believed that the dog thus greatly lessened the danger from the first fire and perhaps saved their lives.

One of the guns used in the fight by the Harmans is in possession of some of the descendants, perhaps in Wyoming county, W. Va.

A tomahawk used by the Indians in this battle was handed down by Henry, Sr., to his son Elias, and by him to his daughter, Rhoda Sheppard, which her son, Harman E. Sheppard, of Pulaski county, Va., now has in his possession.

EXACT LOCATION OF THE BATTLE BETWEEN HENRY
HARMAN AND HIS TWO SONS, GEORGE AND
-MATHIAS, WITH THE INDIANS, NOVEM-
BER 12, 1788.

Inasmuch as some confusion of date and locality of this fight has found its way into certain histories heretofore written, we have taken special interest in clearing up the record.

It is stated by Dr. Bickley, in his History of Tazewell, which statement appears on page 429 of the Annals of Tazewell County, as follows: "Upon the tree, under which the chief was killed, is

roughly carved an Indian, a bow and a gun, commemorative of the fight." Also it is elsewhere stated that Henry Harman, when discussing with his companions the route to be taken to escape the fight and get back home safely: "I will warn Bluestone this night," etc. This shows that the battle occurred within a short distance of the Bluestone settlements and not at Warfield, as some have stated.

Esquire George W. Lambert, now 75 years old, informed us that in 1869 Joseph Terry, an old man residing near the vicinity of the fight, told him that he had many times seen the tree which bore the carving aforesaid, and that Terry pointed out to him the exact spot on which it stood.

On May 23, 1923, in company with Esquire Lambert and J. N. Harman, Jr., of Welch, we went to the place, and esquire Lambert pointed out the spot where the tree stood.

The distance from Welch, and other well-known places en route, measured by the speedometer on the automobile, are as follows:

From the bridge in the town of Welch, over the Elkhorn river (less than a hundred feet from where the Elkhorn empties into Tug river), it is eleven miles up Tug river to a point in the present improved highway, opposite the spot where the tree stood. It is 4.5 miles above Gary. From the bridge spanning Harman's branch, in the town of Thorpe, No. 4, it is 1.75 miles. Harman's camp is said to have been at the forks of this branch about one mile above this bridge. It is 1.1 miles from Thorpe to the bridge over Kiah's branch. Both branches were named after the Harman family. It is .4 of a mile from bridge over Hunt's branch to the point in center of public road. The tree stood in a little bottom just half way between the center of road and the river.

The Harmans had doubtless stopped at their camp on Harman's branch, where they discovered "sign" of Indians; then they would travel down that branch about one mile and up the river one and three-fourths miles to the battle ground.

The foregoing minute description is given that some worthy descendants may be able to locate the spot, on which they may erect a monument to commemorate this heroic battle of their forefathers.

THE HARMAN BATTLE SONG.

(This song has been in the family several generations.
Author unknown).

Come all ye bold heroes whose hearts flow with courage,
With respect pay attention to a bloody fray
Fought by Captain Harman and valiant sons,
With the murdering Shawnees they met on the way.

This battle was fought on the twelfth of November
Seventeen hundred and eighty and eight,
Where God of his mercy stood by those brave heroes,
Or they must have yielded to a dismal fate.

Oh! nothing would do this bold Henry Harman
But down to Tug river without more delay,
With valiant sons and their noble rifles,
Intending a number of bears for to slay.

They camped on Tug river with pleasing contentment,
Till the sight of bloodthirsty Shawnees appears,
Then with brave resolution they quickly embark,
To cross the high mountains and warn the frontiers.

Brave Harman rode foremost with undaunted courage,
Nor left his old trail those heathen to shun;
His firm resolution was to save Bluestone,
Though he knew by their sign there were nere three to one.

The first salutation the Shawnees did give them,
They saw the smoke rise from behind some old logs;
Brave Harman to fight them then quickly dismounted,
Saying, "Do you lie there you savage, murdering dogs?"

He says, "My dear sons stand by me with courage,
And like heroes fight on till you die on the ground;"
Without hesitation they swiftly rushed forward;
To have the great honor of taking their hair.

At first by the host of the Redskins surrounded,
His well pointed gun made them jump behind trees;
At last all are slain, but two, and they wounded,
Cherokee in the shoulder, and Wolf in the knees.

Great thanks to Almighty for the strength and the courage,
By which the brave Harmans triumphed o'er the foe;
Not the women and children, they intended to slaughter,
But the bloody invaders themselves are laid low.

May their generation on the frontier be stationed,
To confound and defeat all their murdering schemes,
And put a frustration to every invasion,
And drive the Shawnees from Montgomery's fair streams.

From Eagle Oak and Other Poems, by Captain Samuel H. Newbery.

Come, turn your eyes toward the East,
If you'd enjoy a muse's feast;
Follow yon mountain's line of blue
'Till High Rock's brow shall greet your view
Who lifts his head above the vale
Where sleeps the hero of my tale,
Whose gallant sons beside him stood
In the mountainous solitude;
Their story brief, though coming late,
In simple verse I will relate.

Skyduskee, with his daring sons,
With horses packed, and rifle guns;
George Draper, too, who went along,
Must be remembered in my song.
In search of game, one autumn day,
They took their journey far away—
Perhaps a hundred miles or so,
To where Tug river's waters flow.
The beechen mast was coming down,
And bears were plenty all around.

So, when they reached their camping ground,
The sons were sent to search around
To see if any "Injun Sign"
Might be found along the line
Where they proposed their camp to make,
To roast or fry their venison steak;
If favored luck should grant their aim
And help them to their fancied game,
That each pack horse might have a load
To bear o'er hills without a road.

Skyduskee's sons, in searching around,
Soon found some Red Men's camping ground,
Where they had spent the night before,
And cooked and ate their meagre store;
The burning brands were scarcely cold,
Their present danger plainly told;
Then, hurrying back to camp, they found,
Their horses hopped all around,
Who to their father made report,
With all the facts to give support.

Skyduskee was a woodsman born,
In danger reared—all fear to scorn,
Nor reckless in life's battle-field,
But prudent to no foeman yield
'The vantage ground when life's the stake,
If duty did precaution take:
As life was not a useless gift,
Though Red Men claimed the right to lift
The scalp from any human head
Even before the scalped was dead.

Soon the horses were all repacked,
To make for home before attacked;
No time to parley, or to wait—
'Twas action then, and not debate
Their safety was in quick retreat,
But in good order and complete;
The older ones in front appear,
The Harman sons to be in the rear.
The silent march was then begun—
Each hunter with his loaded gun.

While every eye was wide awake,
As looking for some poison snake,
The sullen Indian in his wrath
Was crouched along his narrow path.
Six in number, behind a log,
Out of the sight of man or dog;
Two had bows and arrows strong—
Four had rifles near five feet long;
Had they but known their weapons, worth
They'd wiped the Harmans from the earth.

When at the signal of their chief
The awful silence found relief;
Four rifle balls went whizzing out
And followed close by savage shout.
Bad luck to them—their aim had missed—

Four bullets through the air had hissed,
The Harmans formed in hollow square,
But Draper was no longer there—
His horse had born him far away,
Out of reach of the bloody fray.

Skyduskee and his oldest son
Each to his shoulder found his gun,
And, quick as thought—with truest aim—
Indians two were limping lame;
Their combs were cut by Harman's gaffs
That made them squirm and devil's laugh;
The others, then, in maddened strife,
With tomahawks and scalping knife
Around the three were closing in
To put an end to all the din.

But soon they found a loaded gun
Was leveled by the youngest son,
Who at his father's wise request,
Had kept it to his bosom pressed
With seeming aim, he watched the fray,
And kept the savages at bay;
While father and the older son
Were sending death from smoking gun,
And he above with watchful eye,
Could hear the deathly missiles fly.

The time for him to act was near;
He saw the chieftain's form appear;
So, anxious he, to try his luck
As well to test his nerve and pluck,
Permission asked from father near,
Who gave it with a hearty cheer.
On wings of death a bullet flew,
That pierced the Shawnee chieftain through,
Who fell beneath a tall beech tree,
With daring spirit—forever free.

The older son, to tell the truth,
He had been lame from early youth;
His foeman saw him limping 'round,
Mistook his lameness for a wound,
And rushing on him for his scalp—
As well might he attack the Alps.
Though George was lame, he found him tough
And wiry too—as well as rough—
A rough and tumble fight begun,
Without the aid of any gun.

George Harman's knife was in his belt,
 Although for it he'd often felt;
 With ease, he threw the Red Man down,
 But could not hold him on the ground,
 His shot pouch on his left side hung,
 In his tussle to his back was slung.
 In vain he sought his truant knife,
 To put an end to the Red Man's life,
 Though failing oft, the time came 'round,
 And found him dead on the battle ground.

'Twas hand to hand—and tilt for tilt,
 Until the Red Man's blood was spilt.
 Whose scalping knife had turned that day,
 And to his heart had carved its way;
 Whose ghost went out where the knife went in,
 Stained with the blood of a brother's sin.
 'Twas life for life, the price that's paid
 By all who join in the horrid trade—
 Savage, civilized—one and all—
 The strongest rise, the weakest fall.

Mathias and George had done good work;
 None but Draper had seemed to shirk;
 Four out of six were put to rest,
 The other two, their father pressed
 With arrows flying from the bow,
 'Till blood began to freely flow.
 Whose nerve and pluck was of the best,
 One arrow fastened in his breast,
 Who seeing that their chief was dead,
 Became disheartened, turned and fled.
 As through the forest on they sped.
 Perhaps not mindful of their dead.

Though twice their number lost or killed;
 Their beating hearts forever stilled;
 Without a scalp on either belt,
 Their woeful luck they keenly felt.

* * * * *

The battle o'er, the day was won,
 By Henry and his worthy sons,
 Though two to one had been the odds—
 The brave are aided by the gods.
 With willing hand, and willing heart,

Half the battle is in the start.
 The aim of justice is the right,
 Though not always in the fight;
 But courage is the god of will
 Whose purpose is to rule or kill.

The time of fight had passed away—
 To dress the wounded in the fray,
 To get the arrow from the breast
 Of their father, was then the test.
 The bearded arrow head was flared—
 And bleeding bosom must be bared
 To get the horrid weapon out,
 Though followed by a bloody spout.
 With pocket knife then cut it loose,
 Then worked away the gory sluice;

Then bound it up as best they could—
 Determined, then, to leave the wood,
 And leave the wilds and wilder still
 The Red man with his stubborn will;
 With tomahawk and scalping knife,
 Who had pledged his sacred life
 To save his father's hunting ground,
 Where trespassers were often found;
 Which pledge he kept with bloody hand
 'Till driven from his father's land.

The homeward march was soon begun—
 Brave Henry with his valiant sons,
 Though somewhat damaged in the fight,
 But living foes all put to flight:
 Full conscious of their duty done
 With hunting knife and trusty gun,
 Although their horses bore no packs,
 But empty all, and going back,
 They'd left their home in search of game,
 Returning then—with naught but fame.

* * * * *

The Harmans were of warrior clan—
 Their sires came from the Isle of Man.

Skyduskee was of massive frame—
 The Red Man gave to him his name
 Because he was of stately form,
 Both tall and straight—a soldier born,
 With darkened brows and flashing eye,

From dangers form would never fly;
 Whose motto was: To never yield
 Till every foeman quit the field.
 Rather than show the feather white,
 Would sink his name in endless night.

I've often seen their battle ground
 And fancied I could hear the sound
 Of whizzing balls and twanging bows
 Between the Harmans and their foes;
 Or faintly hear the raven's croak
 Amid the branches of the oak,
 And flying vultures from afar—
 The filthy scavengers of war,
 All, it seemed, had heard the groans,
 And swiftly came to pick the bones.

Near six score years have rolled away
 Since that fearful autumn day;
 An Indian, and hunting knife,
 With rifle gun, and date of strife,
 Were carved upon the bole of beech,
 As high as carving hand could reach.

That noted beech no more appears,
 Although it stood a hundred years

* * * * *

The sacriligious hand of man
 Has marred the spot, where savage clan
 Once dared to lift his feeble hand
 In the defence of native land;
 With erring judgment, staking all,
 And saw his sylvan empire fall.

INDIAN FIGHTS—CAPTURE AND RESCUE OF JENNIE WILEY—NAMES OF HENRY HARMAN'S CHILDREN, ETC.

(From data, Col. Wm. N. Harman.)

“With the bands of Shawnees that came frequently from their towns in Ohio, by the Kanawha valley and New river and up Little river and across the Blue ridge, Captain Harman had many fights and adventures. Their object was not merely to kill the men and burn the homes, but to capture and carry back to their towns women

and children, for whom they received great sums as a ransom from their surviving relatives; and this caused many a woman and child to escape the bloody knife and tomahawk.

BATTLE OF LITTLE RIVER.

1760. Though these settlers had been ordered to all come into the fort, yet they sometimes lingered at the risk of life and property. About the fall of 1760 a large band of Shawnees surprised and fell upon a Dutch family, that had delayed coming into the fort, killing some, but captured the Dutch woman, some horses, pot vessels and other property and escaped in the direction of Little river. Captain Harman, with his militia, was soon on their trail in rapid pursuit.

The Indians, having reached a point on Little river Montgomery county, Virginia, where the ground was thickly covered with sedge grass, stopped to cook a repast in the captured pot vessels and eat. Knowing that his militia was raw and undisciplined, Captain Harman placed Thomas Looney and David Lusk, true and tried soldiers, in charge of the rear to rally and bring them into action as the occasion required, while he, himself, acting as vidette, crept forward alone, aiming to surprise the Indians and rescue the prisoners alive. He at length discovered them behind a large log, eating their meal and laughing and talking with great glee. Pausing not a moment to see where his own men were, or to give a thought as to the great danger incurred, seeing a tall Indian's back as he stooped to sop his bread and rose, he took aim at his back, fired and saw the Indian's back double backward as a man bends his arm. In an instant the savages sprang behind trees and fired at him, also behind the tree. When he left Looney and Lusk they told him that in case the militia faltered, at the first fire of his gun they "would be at his back." Feeling a hand on his back, he now turned and Looney and Lusk smiled in his face. But the shots from the Indian's rifles now cut splinters from the tree into their hair, which were picked out after they returned to the fort. At this critical moment the militia, several hundred yards away, fired their guns and loudly cheered and hurrahed, which so frightened the Indians that they all fled into the sedge grass. Captain Harman leaped over the log and asked the Dutch woman, in English, how many Indians there

were, and received no answer; he asked her in Dutch, and she answered thirty. He told her to throw herself flat on the ground or they would throw back their tomahawks and kill her. Seeing Thomas Looney watching an Indian approaching a path through the grass, he said: "Now, Thomas, shoot just like you were shooting at an old buck." At the fire of Looney's gun down came the Indian. The militia now came stalking incautiously up and were fired on from the grass by the skulking Indians and two of the former fell to the ground—one of whom was killed; the other, however, known as "Little Jack" (surname forgotten) had the presence of mind to fall to the ground when the other man was shot and thus escaped unhurt. The battle now, for a time, continued furiously on both sides, till the Indians, finding seven of their numbers slain, finally gave way on all sides, escaping through the grass, and leaving the victorious whites in possession of the field and of the rescued prisoner and all the captured property. Returning to the first Indian shot by him, Captain Harman found him sitting with his gun across his lap. Suddenly whirling the muzzle toward his breast the Indian exclaimed "Wash! Ta!" and fired. The Indian failed to put in sufficient powder in the gun, the ball hung in the muzzle, Harman leaped upon (several lines missing) and punished, the life of the prisoner saved and their property all restored.

HAIRBREADTH ESCAPES.

Knowing their trails and lurking places, Captain Harman sometimes went alone, as a scout, to discover the approach or whereabouts of the Indians. On one occasion, being on a scout and on foot, he suddenly discovered a large band of them on horseback, coming directly toward him at a point where there seemed no possible way to escape, save by trying to hide himself under some lodged grass beside the path along which they were to pass. Seeing that they had not discovered him, he had barely time to throw himself under the lodged and leaning grass. On they quickly came, and rode by, Indian file, so close the horses' hoofs almost trod upon him, but passed without seeing him. Thus he escaped a frightful death and perhaps torture at their hands.

On another occasion, being on horseback and a number of miles away from the fort, he was waylaid by them and his large bay mare shot down under and on him. The mare, falling on one of his legs,

held him fast on the ground. Seeing the savages rushing on him with uplifted tomahawks, and being a man of gigantic strength, he drew up the other foot, placed his heel against the mare's back and by herculean efforts pushed the huge beast off his leg, leaped to his feet, rifle in hand, and pointing it at their breasts, made them take trees, and, not giving them time to load their empty guns, ran for his life, till, seeing them started in pursuit, he again drew his loaded rifle and made them take trees, and again ran for life, till the pack got started after him, when he again drew his rifle and made them take to trees; in this way gaining a little distance from his assailants every time. Having repeated this operation 'till he had gained considerable distance he now continued to race without stopping—thinking to outrun them. But while others lagged behind, there was one fleet warrior whose speed he could not surpass, who still pressed closely after him. Long and hot was the chase, till at length, being so far ahead of the others, that he felt sure of being able to dispatch this untiring savage before the others came up, he once more showed him the muzzle of his gun; at which, the Indian fearing to encounter him alone, turned and gave up the chase, and our hero reached the fort in safety."

THE BATTLE OF WARFIELD.

(Note by the author, Colonel Harman confuses the location of this battle with another one fought by some Harmans at Warfield. This battle was fought on Tug river, eleven miles above Welch, W. Va., which is the fight mentioned in Bickley's History as having occurred in 1774. Bickley was in error as to the date. It was fought November 12, 1788, and the location is within fifteen or eighteen miles of Bluestone, in Tazewell county, whose people could have been warned that night.)

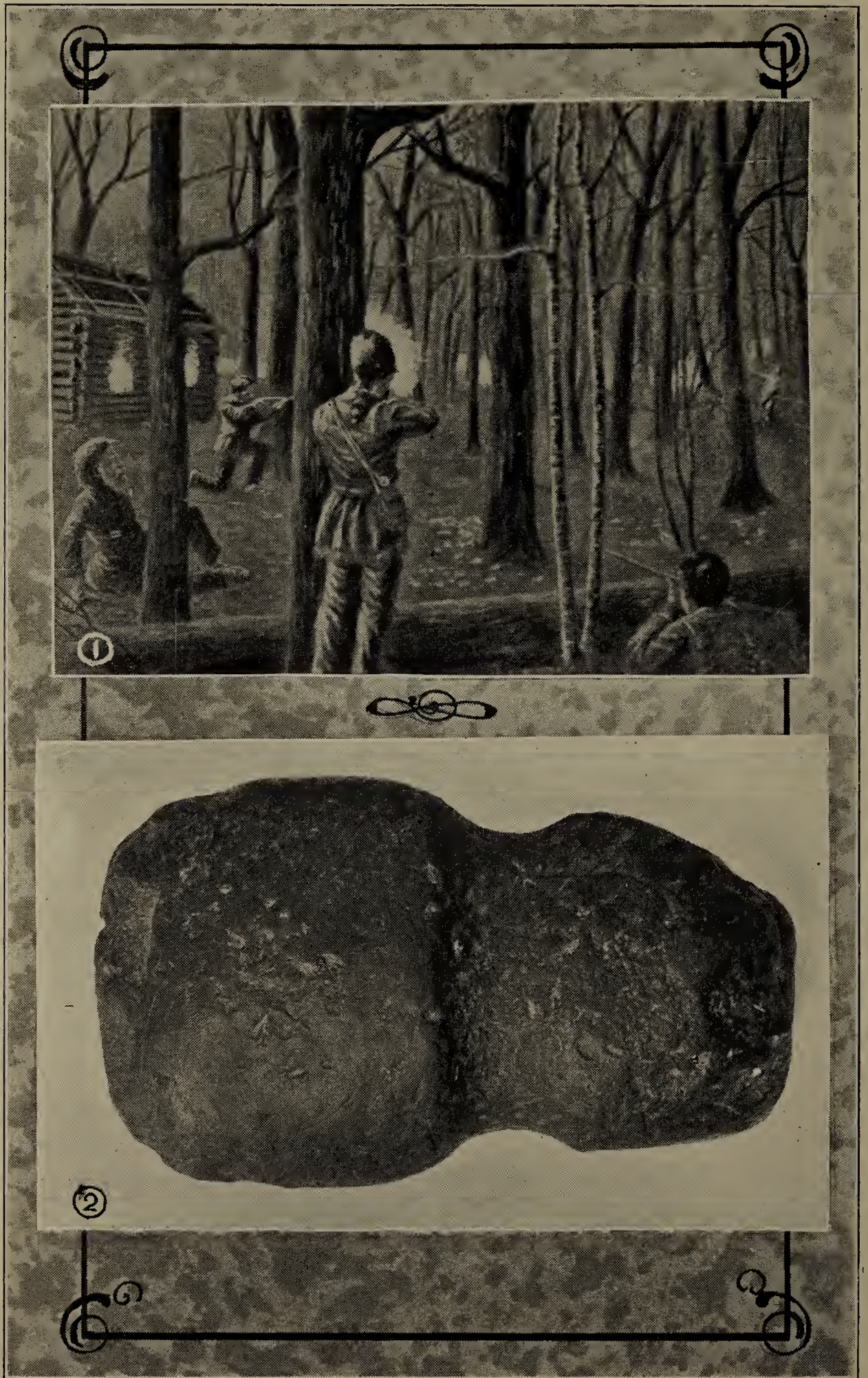
"Of all the heroic achievements, or hand-to-hand death-grapple encounters with Indians, in the border warfare of this, or any country, none can be found to surpass the patriotic, superb heroism of Captain Henry Harman and his sons at the battle of Warfield, on Tug river—the place named Warfield in honor of that event. This battle occurred on the 12th day of November in the year 1788. Captain Harman, with his two sons, George and Mathias, then eighteen years old, and George Draper proceeded, with thirty pack

horses to Tug river, to kill bears and pack home the meat; and finding a suitable point, struck camp, staked out their horses, and leaving George Harman to cook their meal, the others went hunting. Shortly afterwards George discovered what he took to be signs of Indians and of where they had encamped, and by a signal recalled his comrades from the hunt. His father examined the signs, including a pair of legging—said to have been previously stolen from Captain Moore at the Moore massacre, which he smelled, and by the smell, which he well knew, said it was Indians—and from appearance supposed to be about ten in number. A council, or consultation, was at once held, as to what must be done. There were two routes back to the settlements—one a circuitous route, requiring several days to reach there; the other a direct route up the river, which might be traveled in a day. It was known that the men at Bluestone and Abb's Valley were all out hunting; the hunting season having arrived, and the women and children left defenceless at their homes, exposed to the horrid butchery of the savages. Seeing that the Indian trail led up the river, Draper and the two younger Harmans strongly advocated the circuitous, or long, route, fearing to encounter as large a number of the bloody savages. But the old man, whose word was law, with an emphatic gesture declared, "I will warn Bluestone this night, at the risk of my life." Noble, superb, heroic deed! Our hero, here offers not merely to immolate his own life, but that more dear—the lives of his sons—to save the women and children of Bluestone. The horses were soon gotten ready and the line of march taken, directly up the river. Draper rode next to Captain Harman in front, while George and Mathias, driving the pack horses, brought up the rear. At every shake of a bush Draper would exclaim, "There they are." Having twice forded the river and ascended the bank from the second ford, the old hunting dog jumped upon a large log and sprang back with bristles turned the wrong way, at which Captain exclaimed, "There you lie, you sad, sad murdering dogs." In an instant the flames and smoke from their rifles rose from behind the logs, but missed their aim, as neither Harman nor Draper was hit. But Draper wheeled his horse and fled past the line of pack horses and passed George and Mathias Harman in the rear and hid himself in the lap of a fallen tree. But the Shawnees (for it was the noted Wolf a band of Shawnees), with their terrific war whoop and drawn tomahawks,

rushed on Captain Harman, the muzzle of whose loaded gun, pointed in a semi-circle, held them at bay, while slowly stepping backward to avoid being surrounded by them. George relates that seeing Draper's flight and hearing the frightful war whoops, might have caused a momentary fear, but when his father, half surrounded by the savages, exclaimed, "Good Lord, my son don't ———," he knew no fear and rushed to his ———, his eagerness to slay his foremost foe, who proved to be the vertible Wolf's son. He let his newly-dicke gun go off too—(three pages missing) his arm being bandaged, so as to stop the blood, while he took a smoke. George, seeing something glitter in the moonlight, now shining, found it was the bright tomahawk of the Indian he had killed, at once scalped the Indian, which scalp is preserved in the family to this day. After resting awhile, Captain Harman was able to ride, and George and Mathias gathered the horses, and after going some distance, halted and built a fire, by which, being warmed and refreshed, he was enabled to continue the journey back to the settlement, where a great concourse of grateful and applauding people soon gathered around them.

CAPTURE OF JENNIE WILEY—PURSUIT BY MATHIAS HARMAN AND OTHERS.

"About a year afterward, in the fall of the year 1789, this same Wolf and Cherokee, having recruited another band of redskins, returned and made another raid into the settlements; captured a woman by the name of Jean Wiley and her child and carried them down Sandy and took her to the Harman battle-ground, hunted up the bones of the Indians slain therein, including the one that died that night, placed them in a hollow log and mourned over them. Pointing out the spot where he and Captain Harman fought, Cherokee said: "Right there I killed Skygusty." Mrs. Wiley (not caring if they killed her) replied, "No, you didn't, for he is alive and well." He replied, "You lie, you Virginny, ———, for when I shot him he called upon his God." They took her further down the river. On the way she gave birth to another child. They placed her and her children in a cave, and when they went hunting staked her down to the ground. One day they came hurriedly and said there were some Yanaekys (meaning white men) out there; seized



1. TUG RIVER BATTLE.
2. INDIAN TOMAHAWK, found by George Harman after the fight.

up her children and brained them upon the rocks and ran out, leaving her staked to the ground. She now scuffled till she got one hand loose, and with it untied the other and her feet and ran for life towards the river, where she holloped, and a man named Adam Harman came over on a raft of logs and rescued her. An Indian appeared on the bank they had left just as they reached the shore. But his prisoner, Mrs. Wiley, was now beyond his grasp and returned to the settlement, and went before a justice of the peace and made oath to the truth of the facts referred to. The raid and capture has not been referred to by any historian as far as the writer knows. Whether the husband of Mrs. Wiley was killed or escaped is not known. We learn through the narrative of Mrs. Wiley that the Indian, Cherokee, was called by that name, but whether he was of the Cherokee tribe or merely a Shawnee, called by that name, the writer is not informed.

Note: (Connelly states that Mrs. Wiley was rescued at Harman Station, in Kentucky, by Henry Scaggs on a raft of logs; and that Mathias Harman, Sr., brought her back to her home on Walker's Creek, in the present Bland County, Va.)

The frequency of the raids, led by the noted Black Wolf, and the merciless character of those raids, strongly support the suggestion of Mr. Hale, that he is the same Wolf who was a son of the great Shawnee chief, Cornstalk, who while on a mission (illegible) Garrison, at Point Pleasant was with his son Ellenipsias, unfortunately slain by the garrison under the mistaken supposition that he was connected with the shooting of a white man that he had nothing to do with, and that in these numerous and merciless raids, he was but glutting his thirst for revenge for the murder of his illustrious father and his brother. An Indian raid up Kanawha and on the Greenbrier settlement was made for the avowed purpose of avenging this murder only a few days after it occurred. Wolf was no doubt along with this raid. Wolf led the raid on the Ingle family in Burk's garden. Wolf led the several raids into Abb's Valley on the Moore family and other families. Wolf, as we have seen, was conspicuous in the raid, gloriously defeated by the Harmans at Warfield (Tug river) and the raid that captured Mrs. Wiley. Mr. Hale's suggestion on the point is no doubt correct; but his suggestion that the large skeleton recently plowed up at Captain Moore's

in Abb's Valley, might be the skeleton of Wolf, because Captain Moore's fine horse, "Yoreck," killed two Indians who successively mounted him, there is a mistake, because this occurred in 1787. The battle of Warfield (Tug river) in 1788, and the capture of Mrs. Wiley in 1789, in all of which Wolf was a living actor."

INDIAN RAID IN BURK'S GARDEN.

"That fascinating writer (Mr. Hale) gets some things "mixed" as to what occurred in the pursuit of the Indians after the raid into Burk's garden, which the truth of history requires should be connected. After the volunteer pursuers, gathered by Thomas Ingles from about the Salt Works, were joined by the militia in the Clinch Valley—Captain Henry Harman being the senior officer—took command of the expedition; and he it was that planned the attack, to be made before daylight, on the Indians at the point afterwards known as Maxwell's Gap, in order to surprise the Indians and prevent them from scalping the prisoners (Mrs. Ingles, her children and the negro man and woman). He it was who, starting Captain Maxwell before day to make the charge at the point named, found him wearing a white hunting shirt and told him to take it off—it would be a target for the Indians in the dark and he would be killed and the surprise prevented. This order was not obeyed by Captain Maxwell, perhaps because he had no other garment to put on. The result turned out as predicted by Captain Harman. Captain Maxwell was killed; the white prisoners scalped, of whom Mrs. Ingles alone survived; the two negroes making their escape.

While in command of the fort at Pepper's Ferry and the adjacent frontier, Captain Henry Harman became the owner of that valuable tract of land on New river, known as Buchanan's Bottom, which he sold to the Triggs; the same afterwards owned by James R. Kent and now by his son-in-law, Maj. John Cowan. He next settled at the George Bogle farm, on Walker's Creek, now owned by D. L. Tickle. This property he exchanged with William Muncy for the old Harman home (now known as Hollybrook) about the year 1790.

Two pages missing.

George, fourth son of Captain Harman, and one of the heroes of Warfield. (Tug river), married Barbara Loop, by whom he raised a son and daughter and lived to a great age on the Gap View farm, afterwards owned by Col. J. R. Compton (now by W. H. Hoge and T. E. Mitchell), and died there. His son Daniel intermarried with his cousin Rhoda, daughter of Adam Harman, and raised by her two sons and four daughters. One of the sons, R. Wilson Harman, was the father by his second wife (nee Cynthia Bird) of Rev. J. N. Harman, of Jeffersonville, a minister, lawyer and editor and a young man of rare enterprise and promise. His (George) daughter Betsy married Ephriam Dunbar. After his death she married Lewis Neel, long a justice of Giles County Court, and was elected as a member of the Legislature of Virginia.

Mathias, fifth son of Captain Henry Harman, was, as above shown, one of the heroes of Warfield (Tug river) settled in Rich Valley (now Smythe county) near Chatham Hill—raised a daughter and two sons, Jezreel and Henry. The latter raised two daughters and three sons, Hezekiah, Rome and George. George was a brave soldier—belonged to Co. F. 8th Va. Cav. and was killed in battle near Woodstock, Va. Hezekiah (or Kiah) was a Lieutenant in Co. B. 8th Va. Cav. (Captain Sheffey's Co.) in the late war; and has represented Smythe and Bland counties in the Virginia Legislature.

Colonel Hezekiah Harman, sixth son of Captain Henry Harman, married Polly Brown, settled on the farm now owned by Col. Harrison, near Jeffersonville, and there raised five sons and four daughters, viz.: Kiah, E. G. (or Granger), father of Colonel Edwin Harman, Col. of 45th Va. Inf., who fell gallantly fighting at the head of his regiment at the Battle of Cloyd's farm. (E. G. was the father of Bane, Chas. C. and R. P. Harman); Henry B., Elias G. W., and William W. The daughters, Polly, who married Col. R. W. Davidson; Jane, who married James Harris; Naney, who married Reuben Fudge (Father of Captain Charles Fudge and father-in-law of Maj. Achilles Tynes and Dr. Thomas Witten); and Rhoda who married Robert —————.

Two pages missing.

Capt. Elias Harman, son of Henry, Sr., had four daughters, viz.: Naney, Betsy, Louisa and Rhoda, and four sons, Robert W., John W., William Neel (the writer) and Dr. James W.; the last

two alone now surviving. Capt. Elias was, at the time of the war of 1812, a captain of militia in Tazewell county, and Captain Gillespie (probably William Gillespie) was also captain of militia in said county. Only one company was called for from Tazewell to go to Norfolk to meet the British. The question which captain should go was decided by lot, and the lot fell upon Captain Gillespie, and he marched his company to Captain Harman's, who shot down a beef and rationed them over night. Before churches were built he offered his house as a preaching place for the preachers of the M. E. Church, of which he and his wife were devoted members. He died July 23, 1856, and his widow September 23, 1861. Around her grave at the interment, the writer formed his first company—Co. F. 8th Va. Cavalry, as a tribute of honor and affection to her before starting to serve his country in the field."

CHAPTER VII

Daniel Harman, First Son of Henry Harman, Sr.

Daniel Harman (Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born June 26, 1760, on Abbot's creek, in Rowan county, N. C. He came to the present Tazewell county, Va., before he was twenty years of age; was killed by the Indians in the fall of 1791 (see account in Vol. I, Annals of Tazewell county, Va., and elsewhere in this book). He married Pheby Davidson. (Information as to name of wife by J. Floyd Gillespie.)

From court records we find there were four children, and that the names of two of them are Henry and George. We have been unable to obtain information on any of the four, except Henry ("Long").

"Long" Henry Harman (Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Martha Bailey January 1, 1807. Their children: (1) Daniel, (2) John B., (3) Martha, (4) William S., (5) Zarilda, (6) Matilda, (7) James B. ("Big" Jim) and (8) Nancy B.

(1). Daniel Harman ("Long" Henry, Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born 1809; married Rebecca Dillion, December 28, 1847. Their children: William, who married Rose Johnson; Flavius, who married Nancy Mitcham; John, who married Miss Day; Martha, who married George Dillion; Christina, who married Thomas Avis; Maggie, who married James Aldridge, and Anderson, who married Mary Murphy (their children: John, James, Mary and Stella).

(2). John B. Harman ("Long" Henry, Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born 1812; died February 21, 1890; married Christina Gillespie.

In 1841 John B. Harman was elected Constable in Eastern District of Tazewell county; 1846, he qualified as Deputy Sheriff; 1847, qualified as Deputy Sheriff—also Constable; and again in 1851 and 1853, he qualified as Constable and Deputy Sheriff. He then lived on Bluestone, near what is now Shannondale.

They had one son, Flavius, who was killed on Bluestone in 1865.

(3). Martha P. Harman ("Long" Henry, Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam); married Daniel H. Wright January 27, 1846, and later moved to Wisconsin.

(4). William S. Harman ("Long" Henry, Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam); married Louisa Dillion September 11, 1856. Their children: Thomas, Estil, who married Margaret A. Harman, and Deck, who married Sallie Harman.

(5). Zarilda Harman ("Long" Henry, Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam); married Howard Havens December 16, 1847. No children.

(6). Matilda Harman ("Long" Henry, Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam); married Samuel Thompson November 25, 1847. She died October 7, 1883. Their children: William S. Thompson, who married Miss Fortner; Nancy L., who married Marion Harman (of Dan'l and L.), December 14, 1875; Martha, who married B. W. Bruce—their children: Grayson, Lou, Pearl, Nannie, Mattie Louis P. and Forrest; Jane; Cosby, who married William Simpson—their children: Grace, Bertha, Robert and Rose; and Electra A. born May 12, 1865, who married Benjamin Harman (s. of Big Jim)—their children: Eleanor, Stella F., Electra, and Clara Pyott.

(7) James B. ("Big" Jim) Harman ("Long" Henry, Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born June 13, 1820; died April 28, 1896; married Eleanor Jane Gillespie February 19, 1846. She was born April 12, 1828.

Their children: 1. Laura Jane, born 1852; married William Marion Hurt December 27, 1876—their children: Eleanor Jane; James, who married Gray Tarter June 7, 1917—their children: James Robert and Rebecca; Frank, who married Sue Tarter January, 1918 (one daughter, Elizabeth); John; Nannie, who married J. W. Williams—their children: Alvis, Annie Laura, William, John W., Jr., and Eleanor Jane.

2. Nickatie J., born January 2, 1855.

3. Ollie Berts, born September 5, 1858; married Martin Carter—their children: James Ben, who married Alice Looney; Harman G., who married Minnie Kidd; Patty, who married Floyd Christian (first husband) and J. B. Bartee (second husband); Ida, and Etta, who married Columbus Kidd.

4. Benjamin M., who married Electra A. Thompson February 5, 1885—their children: Eleanor L., Stella F., Electra Arnette and Clara Pyott.

(8) Nancy B. Harman ("Long" Henry, Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Henry H. Gillespie May 22, 1834. Their children: John B., Martha L., J. Floyd and Henry Gustavus.

John B. Gillespie (Nancy B., "Long" Henry, Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Lydia Mitchell. Their children: Lavenia, Mary, Sallie, Charles, William and Thomas.

Martha L. Gillespie (Nancy B., "Long" Henry, Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam); married John M. Harman (son of Daniel C. and Margaret) January 15, 1861—their children: Margaret, Alice, Sallie, Rebeeca, Tyler, John and Parcilla.

J. Floyd Gillespie (Nancy B., "Long" Henry, Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam); born July 3, 1838; married Mary Ann Gillespie (d. of Thos. S. Gillespie) October 10, 1859. She was born August 21, 1842; died March 24, 1900. Their children: Cosby, who married M. T. Christian—their children: Hiram, Etta, Floyd, Richard, David, Nannie, Phillip, Robert, Annette and Alvis; Thomas H., who married Alice Harman (d. of John M.)—their children: Lafayette and Lula, dee'd.; John B. F., who married Lizzie Gillespie (d. of Henry Gustavus)—their children: Linnie, who married Henry Hagy; Oeie, dee'd.; Peery, who married Mary Hurt; Harry, Walter and Kelly; Laura Jane, dee'd.; Naney S. dee'd.; Isabelle dee'd.; Linnie dee'd., who married Charles Gillespie—their children: Earl dee'd., Virginia and Osear; Stella, who married George Hagy—their children: Hattie, Hobert, Effie, Paul, Mattie, Lilly and Osear; Osear dee'd., who married Callie White—one daughter, Constance; Frazier, who married Luella McFarland—their children: Alvis, May, Sylvia and Hazel; Elbert, who married Marie Jackson—their children: Elma and J. Floyd, Jr.; Luther, who married Maud Allison—their children: Lena and Hallie B.; and Alvis dee'd.

J. Floyd Gillespie, married Bellezora Leffel (second wife), February, 1901. He died Augst —, 1924, age 86 years. Their children: Bertha M., who married George B. Gillespie—one son, Keith Lamar; Mary Hazel, dee'd. and Roseoe Hale.

Henry Gustavus Gillespie (Naney B., "Long" Henry, Daniel, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Sallie A. Thompson January

11, 1865. Their children: Lizzie, James, Thornton, Robert, Martelia, Anne, Lavenia and Brucie.

(The foregoing information was obtained from J. Floyd Gillespie and Mrs. Laura J. Hurt).

DANIEL HARMAN KILLED.

(From Annals of Tazewell County, Vol. I, p. 436.)

Daniel Harman left his house, on the head of Clinch, on a fine morning in the fall of 1791, for the purpose of killing a deer. Where he went for that purpose is not known, but having done so, he started for home, with the deer fastened to the cantle of his saddle. Harman was a great hunter and owned a choice rifle, remarkable for the beauty of its finish and the superior structure of its triggers, which were, as usual, of the double kind. So strong was the spring of these, that, when sprung, the noise might be heard for a considerable distance. He was riding a large horse, fleet and spirited, and had got within a mile of home, and was passing through a bottom, near the present residence, and on the lands of William O. George, when suddenly a party of Indians sprang from behind a log and fired on him. He was unhurt, and putting spurs to his horse, away he went through the heavy timber, forgetting all other danger, in his precarious situation. On he went, but his horse, passing too near a tree, struck the rider's knee, breaking his leg and throwing him from his horse. In a few minutes the savages were upon him, and, with their tomahawks, soon put an end to his sufferings. The horse continued his flight 'till he got to the house, at which were several of the neighbors, who immediately went to look after Harman. Passing near the Indians they heard the click of Harman's well-known trigger. A panic struck the men, and running in zigzag lines, they made a rapid retreat, leaving the Indians to silently retrace their steps from the settlement.

On a tombstone in the cemetery near the home of the late Wm. H. Harman, appears the following inscription: "D. H. dec'd., July 10, 1791".

CHAPTER VIII

Henry Harman, Jr., Second Son of Henry, Sr.

Henry Harman, Jr. (Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born on New river, in the present Giles county, Va., January 5, 1763. He married his first cousin, Christena Harman (d. of Daniel, who was a son of Heinrich Adam). She was born February 10, 1767; died November 20, 1836.

Henry Harman, Jr., died in Tazewell county, Va., on February 20, 1809, and was buried near his residence, in the old cemetery on his home farm about three miles northeastwardly from Tazewell Courthouse, which farm is now owned by heirs of the late William F. Harman.

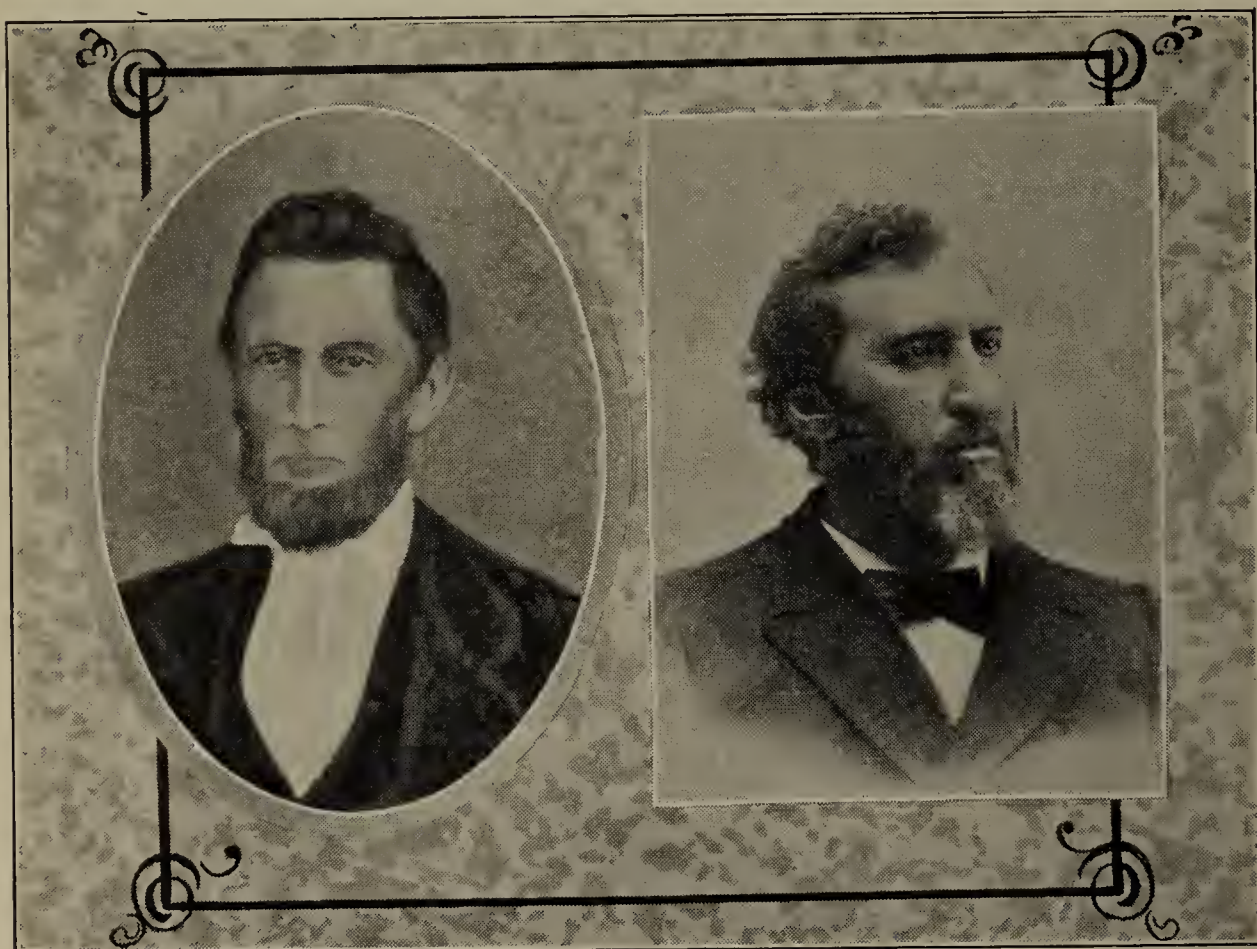
It is stated elsewhere, herein, that he was born near Winston-Salem, North Carolina, January 5, 1763, and came to Tazewell county in 1771. The Moravian Church records show the place and date to be "on New river, March 5, 1763; and that he was the second son of Henry Harman, Sr." The translation of the birth records in Heinrich Adam Hermann's (later Henry Sr.'s) Bible, show the date to be "August 5, 1763". The Moravian records, the old Harman Bible records and a chancery suit of Harman vs. Taylor, all show that Daniel Harman was the oldest son of Henry Harman, Sr. Said records and the Court records of Rowan county, North Carolina, also show that Henry Harman, Sr., did not leave North Carolina permanently until the latter part of 1775 or the early part of 1776. (see App. "A").

The first Court of Tazewell county was held in the house of Henry Harman, Jr., in the month of June, 1800, pursuant to the statute of 1799, creating the county of Tazewell. The house in which the first court was held was built of hewn logs. A subsequent owner of the farm pulled down the old house and erected a new one on the same site. He used the logs from the old house to erect a barn, a short distance from the new house, which barn is now standing. The logs are still in good state of preservation.

Henry Harman, Jr., served as a Justice of the county Court for many years. In 1802 he was appointed Deputy Surveyor for his brother, Hezekiah; and in 1805 he was authorized to celebrate the rites of matrimony. He served in various other public capacities, being recognized in every way as a leading citizen of the county.

Their children: I. Eleanor, II. Daniel, III. Rhoda, IV. Malvina, V. Nancy, VI. Letitia, VII. Henry Wilburn and VIII. Christena.

I. Eleanor Harman (Henry, Jr., Henry Sr., Heinrich Adam), born November 28, 1787; died May 17, 1862; married Major David Peery, December 13, 1806. He was born April 27, 1778; died July 8, 1862. He was the son of John Peery and Nancy Martin Peery. Their children: (1) John Drew, (2) Christena, (3) Henry Harman, who died young, (4) Nancy Martin, (5) Letitia, (6) Louisa, (7) Eleanor Martelia, (8) David Harold.



John Drew Peery

David Harold Peery

(1) John Drew Peery (Eleanor Harman Peery, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born October 1, 1807; died July 29, 1884; married Mary C. Gregory, October 8, 1848. She was born April 13, 1828; and died July 20, 1880. Their children: (a) David Preston, (b) Charles Henry, (c) George, (d) Ellen Martelia, (e) Louisa Alice, and (f) Mary Elizabeth

(a) David Preston Peery, born August 22, 1849; married Mary E. Harman (d. of John P. Harman), February, 1871. Their children: John H., who married Sallie Porter (one son, Howard) and Mary, who married Thomas Brown.

(a) David Preston Peery married Margaret Waldron (2d wife). Their children: Joseph, who married Ida Davidson—their children: Robert and Garland; B. Y., who married Dora Porter; David C.; Augustus S., who was killed in France, July 15, 1918; Bertie, who

married Rayburne Wilburn—their children: Paul, Harold, David and Garland); Ada, who married Fred Conley; Vadie, who married Robert Sayers; Amelia, who married Thomas Ireson; and Pearlle Clay, who married James Thompson.

(a) David Preston Peery married Maggie Gray (3d wife). Their children: Taylor Gray, who married Ora Neel and Louetta who married Grover Kinder.

(a) David Preston Peery, married Della Neel (4th wife, d. of Rayburn Neel). Their children: Stella and Beulah.



Chas. H. Peery and Eleanor Beavers Peery, his wife.

(b) Charles Henry, born June 1, 1851, married Ellen P. Beavers (d. of M. H. and Margaret Beavers), January 28, 1873. Their children: *John D.*, born August 17, 1874, who married Treuleau Crockett (d. of Chas. W. and Elizabeth Crockett)—their children: David, who married Margaret Whitley (d. of Wm. A. and Cosby Whitley). They have two daughters, Treuleau Ann and Cosby Harrison; Glen C., who married Mary Kiser (d. of A. G. and Hattie Kiser). They have one son, Glen, Jr.; Elizabeth and Ruth Christian. *Joseph Gratton*, born November 14, 1875, died January 18, 1908, married Mallie Rosenbaum—their children: Charles Harold and Margaret. *Lena D.*, born April 1, 1878, married George P. Hall (first husband), one child, Katherine, who married Robert C. Peery, son of Wm. Ed. and Virginia Peery. They have one daughter, (Katherine Lorraine). *Lena D.* married H. George McCall (second husband). *Charles Henry Jr.*, born June 17, 1882, married Annie L. Groseclose—their children: Ellen L., born March 29, 1907; Lena Louisa, born March 3, 1912, died January 12, 1920; Charles Henry, 3d, born January 4, 1922; *Maggie C.*, born May 25, 1885, died March 27, 1901. *Kate Louisa*, born April 26, 1888, died July 24, 1898. *Lettie Ward*, born October 20, 1892; married C. Henry Harman—their children: Eleanor Amelia, Lillian Margaret, William French, Nancy Louisa, Catherine Peery, Charles Henry, Jr., and Letitia Ward.

(d) Ellen Martelia, born January 28, 1856, married Joseph Howard, November, 1875. No children.

(e) Louisa Alice, born February 9, 1861, married L. C. Johnson. Their children: Peery (dec'd), Lewis, Charles and Mary Louisa.

(f) Mollie E., born December 29, 1863, married K. D. R. Harman, January 16, 1884; she died November 15, 1888. Their children: Charles (dec'd); Howard, who married Bertie Sparmer; and one child who died in infancy. (See K. D. R. Harman line for further genealogy).

(2) Christena Peery (Eleanor, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 15, 1810; died November 28, 1886; married James Garrett Hatcher. He was born October 20, 1804. Their children: (a) Andrew Jackson Peery, (b) John Lee, (c) Eleanor

Louisa, (d) James Henry, (e) Kenaz Farrow, (f) George Marion, (g) Angelina Martelia, who died in infancy, (h) Ferdinand Columbus, (i) Isabella Christena.

(a) Andrew Jackson Peery Hatcher, born December 22, 1831; died March 11, 1907; married Mary Katherine Margaret Layne, 1854. She died March 15, 1902. Their children: John H., born October 30, 1855; married Fannie Williamson; James, born September 22, 1859; Married Octavia Smith, December 18, 1889; Richard, born March 22, 1862; married Fannie Warsham, 1883. She died, 1891, leaving two sons (Harvey W. and Walter T.); Elizabeth, born June 7, 1866; married James Trimble, 1886 or 1887. She died February 12, 1889, leaving one son (Andrew L.); Angeline, born March 23, 1868; Andrew (dec'd) and Joseph (dec'd).

(b) John Lee Hatcher, born September 27, 1833; died October 1, 1893; married Elizabeth Priscilla Weddington, February 6, 1855. Their children, (all born in Pike County, Kentucky): Cordelia Angeline, born November 25, 1855; married I. N. Porter; Mary Christiana, born April 9, 1858; Columbus Albert (or Colbert), born January 10, 1860; died March 29, 1903; married Kate Dils Thornberg; John Floyd, born October 10, 1861; married Mary Willie Price; Elizabeth Ellen, born April 15, 1864, (dec'd); Minnie Josephine, born June 29, 1866; (dec'd); William Weddington, born December 7, 1869 and James Garrett, who died young.

(d) James Henry Hatcher, born March 3, 1838; died April 23, 1917; married Mary Lavinia Hereford, July 12, 1865. Their children (all born in Floyd County Kentucky): James Garrett, born 1866; William Lee, who married Lucy Agnes Auxpier—their children: Lucy Hereford, Berta Gravely, Topsey, Meta, and Mary Louise; Mary Hereford, who married Isaac Newlin Lykins, October 30, 1889—their children: Newton Garrett, James Bruce, Herman Hereford, John Scott, Mary, Owen, Tory and Emma; Katie Cecil, who married Lilburn Milton Koogler (one son, George Bernard); Lucy Belle, who married Benjamin Jackson, November 18, 1896—their children: Benjamin Jackson, John Hatcher and Katie Cecil; Annie Bettie Patterson; Horace Greeley, who married Sarah Ann Robinson, October 21, 1897—their children: Greeley Homer, James Jefferson, Andrew Jackson (dec'd) and Willie L.; John Henry, who married Dora Arnett, February 2, 1901—their children:

James Jackson, William Boone, Lily Cecil and Nora Christiana; Drusie Meriba Christiana, who married Jackson Lancaster; Tennyson Powhatan and Fanny Elizabeth.

(e) Kenaz Farrow Hatcher, born October 8, 1840; died September 11, 1895; married Nannie A. Johns, September 29, 1869. Their children (all born in Floyd County, Kentucky): Andrew Kenaz (dec'd); James Henry Harrison, who married Maggie May Davidson; Lucy Eliza J. (dec'd); George Farrow, who married Minnie Layne; Elizabeth C., who married Dr. Carl Prichard; Grover Cleveland; Harold Peery and Octavia Smith.

(f) George Marion Hatcher, born April 4, 1843; married Victoria V. Davidson (first wife), October 9, 1867. She died May 24, 1888. Their children: James S. and John W.

(f) George Marion Hatcher married Mary C. Fairchild (second wife). She was born May 17, 1867. Their children: Otto Peery, Ora Lee and George G.

(h) Ferdinand Columbus Hatcher, born May 22, 1848; died December 1, 1911; married Jennie Mayo. She was born April 25, 1848. Their children: John Lee, who married Virginia Lee Chaffins (first wife), November 5, 1896. She died January 25, 1901—their children: John Ferdinand (dec'd), Lon Jennings and Virgie Lee; John Lee married Rosetta Ratcliffe (second wife)—their children: Graham Calhoun and Cassius Bourke; James Lewis (dec'd); Anna Christiana, who married Roland Turner Huffman—their children: Ferdinand Salyer and Archibald Dewey; Francis Anthony, who married Georgia Anne Kendrick—their children: Roland and Jennie; Mary Eleanor (dec'd); Ferdinand Thomas, who married Della Lois Leslie (one son, Jack Leslie); David Harold, who married Ada Elizabeth Taylor (one son, Donald Peery); William Taulbee, who married Maude Spencer; and Caroline Belle, who married Felix Thornton Compton.

(4) Nancy Martin Peery (Eleanor, Henry, Jr., Henry Sr., Heinrich Adam), born June 4, 1815; died May 26, 1883; married Henry Bartlett (first husband). One son: David Augustus, who married Ann Claypole. Their children: David (dec'd), Simon Shelby and Gussie.

(4) Nancy Martin Peery (Bartlett) married Moses Preston (second husband). Their children: Winfeel (dec'd); George Ballard, who married Angie Auxier; Mary Ellen, who married Frank

A. Brown, March 9, 1870—their children: Nancy Josephine, who married Joseph B. Preston; Louise (dec'd); Wallace, who married Julia Allen; Charles Ballard (dec'd); Augustus; Letitia, who married F. B. Allen; Virgie Lee (dec'd); Blanche, who married W. J. Roberts; and Everett.

(5) Letitia Peery (Eleanor, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born April 7, 1818; died November 27, 1854; married Thomas C. Carnahan. He was born October 13, 1805; died June 7, 1875. One son: Dr. John D., born 1847, who married Mary Snaveley. Their children: Catherine G. (dec'd) and Thomas C.

(6) Louisa Peery (Eleanor, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born June 17, 1821; died November 20, 1902; married Helsey Nelson Harris, born May 28, 1809; Died November, 1884. Their children: Robert Peel, born January 14, 1843; died January 5, 1887, who married Alice Terel—their children: Robert, Joseph, a daughter; Esther, and David; Eleanor Martelia, born September 28, 1845; died March 12, 1912, who married Andrew Jackson Gaines. (One child, Louisa Eliza); Nancy Josephine, born January 11, 1848; died July 23, 1887, who married Henry M. Bond—their children: Fred, Kate, who married Charles Linsley, and Nancy Josephine, who married Maroni O. Owen; Albert Gallater, born August 26, 1850, who married Alice M. Matts. (One child, Earl); Charles Carson (dec'd); Henry Lee, born May 26, 1856; died February 8, 1903, who married Telia C. Dixon—their children: Stuart, Frank Bowes (dec'd) and Howard D.; Winfield Scott, born September 5, 1858; buried August 23, 1914, who married Laura Farr—their children: Melton Peery, Winfield Scott, Jr., Laura Myrtle and Harold Peery.

(7) Eleanor Martelia Peery (Eleanor, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born October 15, 1827; died November 7, 1854; married David Borders, of Lawrence, Kentucky. He died February 15, 1891. Their children: (a) Eleanor Jane, (b) Mary Letitia and (c) Charles Harold.

(a) Eleanor Jane Borders, born July 28, 1848, married William P. Vaughan, August 29, 1866. Their children: Rector, who married ——— Bartlett; Thomas, who married ——— Tutt; David, who married ——— Hardie; Martelia, who married ——— Hughes.

(b) Mary Letitia Borders, born March 2, 1850, married Christopher Columbus Botner, June 11, 1868. He was born May 22.

1845. Their children: Oliver, (dec'd); John David, who married Clara J. Alderson; Charles Milton, who married Mary G. Farrington—their children, Mabel, Harold, Paul and Florence; Edgar Hildreth (dec'd); Martelia Jane, who married B. F. Hayes—their children: Blueford and Beulah; Ola, who married Lawrence B. Thorne (one child, Mary Alice); Amanda Victoria (dec'd); Ella, twin, who married S. I. Thompson—their children: Francis and Paul; Delia, twin; Jacob Dawson, who married Lucy Haun—their children: Mildred and Blanche and Christopher Columbus, Jr.

(c) Charles Harold Borders, born September 12, 1852, married Melissa Jane Butler, October 20, 1869. Their children: Alonzo, who married Ada Bartram; Eleanor Martelia, who married Edward Sweetring; and David Harold, who married Florence Glenn.

(8) David Harold Peery (Eleanor, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam) born May 16, 1824; married Nancy Campbell Higginbotham, Tazewell, Virginia, December 30, 1852. David Harold Peery went to Utah, September, 1864, in William Pritchett Company. He was president 76th quorum seventies; missionary to southern states 1875; president Weber stake 1876-82. Representative to territorial convention at Washington for statehood; member state constitutional convention; mayor of Ogden 1883-87; member Utah Legislature 1878-84; director of Deseret National Bank of Salt Lake and of Thatcher Bros. Bank of Logan; manager Z. C. M. I. at Ogden; president First National Bank of Ogden; merchant; miller. Died September 17, 1901, at Ogden, Utah. His wife born May 19, 1835 and died September 30, 1862. Their children: Thomas Carnahan (dec'd); William Harold (dec'd) and Louisa Letitia.

Louisa Letitia Peery, born July 14, 1860, Tazewell, Va., married Charles C. Richards. Their children: Letitia Jane, who married Robert Ibbotson Burton—their children: Robert, Charles and Walter; Charles Comstock, who married Beatrice Finn (one child, Jesse Comstock); Mabel Clare (dec'd); Jesse Snyder, who married Katherine Coughnet; Harold Peery; Lawrence William, who married Loretta Greenwell; Lorenzo Maeser, who married Geneva Wright; and Franklin Dewey, who married Helen Kearns.

(8) David Harold Peery, married Elizabeth Letitia Higginbotham (second wife) April 10, 1865. She was born January 13, 1846. He died in Ogden, Utah, September 17, 1901. Their children:

(a) David Henry, (b) Joseph Stras, (c) Nancy May, (dec'd), (d) Horace Eldredge, (e) Eleanor Virginia, (dec'd), (f) John Harold, (g) Margaret Louisa, (h) Simon Francis Higginbotham, (i) Lewis Hyrum and (j) Harman Ward.

(a) David Henry Peery, born 1866; died 1907.

(b) Joseph Stras Peery, born October 5, 1868; married Luacine Hoge July 20, 1898. She died April 27, 1908. Joseph Stras Peery member 124th quorum seventies; president 18th ward Y. M. M. I. A. and on board of superintendency of Y. M. M. I. A. of Ensign stake; missionery at bureau of information Temple grounds, Salt Lake City, lecturing two hours daily. He has given information on the Mormon question to hundreds of thousands of tourists, and, by being fair to others, has made friends the world over. This special work does not interfere with his sheep raising business. Superintendent of schools Weber county, 1891-92. Weber county attorney 1896-97. President Carnegie Public Library at Ogden; president of directors of State Industrial School. Director Pingree National Bank at Ogden. Attorney at Law; as sheepraiser Mr. Peery runs several herds of sheep in the Utah Mountains in the summer, and on the deserts in the winter. He was superintendent of the Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association of Liberty Stake for four years, 1915-19, and a High Councilman of Liberty Stake from 1919 to present time. They had one son, Harold Hoge, who died in infancy.

(b) Joseph Stras Peery married Juliana Clarissa Smith, December 23, 1909. She was born February 10, 1884 and died August 1, 1923. Their children: Joseph Smith, Luacine, Juliana, Elizabeth, Louise, Margaret and David Harold.

(d) Horace Eldredge Peery, born November 14, 1873; married Sarah Jane Taylor. Their children: Horace Taylor, David Harold, Richard John and Virginia.

(f) John Harold Peery, born February 19, 1878; married Hazel Taylor.

(g) Margaret Louisa Peery, born February 20, 1881, married Emmet Glenn Fulkerson. She died June 13, 1916. Their children: Elizabeth Letitia and Mary Louise.

(h) Simon Francis Higginbotham Peery, born August 18, 1884; married Florence Carstenson. Their children: David Henry and Letitia.

(i) Lewis Hyrum Peery, born April 11, 1887; married Mary Scowcroft. One child, Louis.

(j) Harman Ward Peery, born August 23, 1891; married Modena Chaffin.

II. Daniel Harman (Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam).

III. Rhoda Harman (Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam) married John B. Gillespie, January 31, 1811.

IV. Malvina Harman (Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam) married Alexander Harrison, April 25, 1818. Their children: (1) Rufus, (2) Blair, (3) Elinor, (4) Eliza, (5) Julia, (6) Nancy.

(1) Rufus Harrison (Malvina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam) married Louise Gillespie and they moved to Missouri.

(2) Blair Harrison (Malvina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam) married Mary Gillespie and they moved to Missouri.

(3) Elinor Harrison (Malvina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam) born October 26, 1826; died January 7, 1865; married Thomas Witten, September 15, 1846. He was born April 1, 1821; and died February 18, 1905. Their children: (a) Eleanor, (b) Amanda, (c) Eliza, (d) Rawley, (e) Alexander, (f) Julia, and (g) Thomas.

(a) Eleanor Witten, born August 14, 1847; died June 19, 1902; married Richard Smoot, October 4, 1866. Their children: Sam; Eliza, who married T. E. Neel, January 22, 1889; Mary; Tom, who married Katherine Litz, April 16, 1902; Grace, who married T. M. Greear, April 22, 1903; Jenna; and Essie, who married C. F. Brown, February 4, 1903.

(b) Amanda Witten, born October 4, 1849; married Franklin Howard, August 5, 1868. Their children: George, who married Nancy Pearl White, granddaughter of Christina Harman, July 12, 1893; Ella Virginia, who married David Harold Litz, December 25, 1888; Thomas H., (dec'd); Edward Rawley; Effie Brown; and Charles F., (dec'd).

(c) Eliza Witten, born May 3, 1851; died October 15, 1922; married Mike Ireson, May 28, 1874. Their children: Thomas, who married Ollie Hubble; and Madge.

(d) Rawley Witten, born November 6, 1853; married Sallie Neel, August 29, 1877; she was born August 29, 1859. Their children: Charles, (dec'd); John, who married Ollette Burress (one

son, Roy E.), (dec'd); Stella, (dec'd); Kent; Letha, who married John D. Copenhaver—their children: John D. Jr., and Martha Jane; and Eugene, who married Margaret Strickland.

(e) Alexander Witten, born June 11, 1856; married Binna Brown (see Christina Harman line for children).

(f) Julia Witten, born July 14, 1859; married Charles Hufford, March 15, 1882. Their children: Maie, who married Clinton D. Brewster—their children: Rita, Clinton D., Jr., Miriam and Mildred, twins; Ethel, who married Abel Brewster—their children: Geraldine and Dorothy; Nellie, who married James Bradshaw; and Willie, who married Chapman Wallace.

(g) Thomas Witten, born March 26, 1862; married Sallie Morton, December 10, 1884. Their children: James; Nancy, who married Charles Brown; William, who married Ellen McMullin; Carl; Thomas; Lizelle, who married James H. Gillespie; Sallie Kate; Kenneth and Glen.

(4) Eliza Harrison (Malvina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born November 2, 1819; died November 9, 1881; married Charles H. Greever, October 10, 1837. Their children: Alex, who married Jane Bowen; Blair, who married Helen Jones, September 20, 1866 (their children: Tate, who married Dora Vinson; Julia, who married John Cooper; Jessie; Charles; John, who married Lucy McClintock; Claire, who married Frank Pyott; Helen, who married O. S. Baldwin; Annie; Alexander; William; and Irene) and Charles, who married Amanda Graham—their children: Vicie, who married Walter Sanders, (first husband) and Joseph Burgess, (second husband); Eliza, who married Wade Frazier; Elma, who married Walter Fink; Sallie; Clarence; Robert and Bertha.

(5) Julia Ann V. Harrison (Malvina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Dr. Rawley W. Witten, May 18, 1843. Their children: Ella, who married Rush Mays; Eliza, who married Dr. J. R. Gildersleeve and Martie.

(6) Nancy Harrison (Malvina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Daniel Tarter, and they moved to California.

V. Nancy Harman (Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Kiah Harman, son of Hezekiah, of Henry, Sr. She died in 1866. Their children: Henry Dorsey; Rhoda; Christina; Hezekiah Augustus; and Erastus French. (For genealogy of these children see Hezekiah Line).

VI. Letitia Harman (Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Addison Crockett, December 8, 1825. She died January 25, 1842. Their children: Polly, who married Robert Crockett, of Wythe County, Virginia; Mariah; Virginia, who married Rush Harman, April 9, 1851; and Augustus, who married a Miss Gillespie.

VII. Henry Wilburn Harman (Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Julia Yost (d. of John and Christina Yost). She was born 1815 and died 1853. Their children: Oscar, Ellen, Buse, Mallie, Rhoda Jane and Pricilla.

Ellen Harman (Henry W., Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married William Rider. She died in 1915. Their children: Evie, Callie and Thomas.

Callie Rider married Eli Rhodes. Their children: Margie, who married Howard Frazier—their children: Paul (dec'd), Ruth (dec'd), Johnathan and David; Thomas; Bessie, who married ——— Nicewander; Callie; Norine and Edgar.

Thomas Rider married Sadie ———. Their children: Maude, who married ——— Morrisette; Gertrude and Thomas, Jr.

Rhoda Jane Harman (Henry W., Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 24, 1845; married Charles Hanshew, November 30, 1864. Their children: John H., James Howard (dec'd), Ollie Vietta, who married F. M. Jennings; Sarah Ann; Luella; Daniel Harold; Edgar Lee (dec'd) and George Thompson.

John H. Hanshew married Estella Osborne. Their children: Rovie May, who married ——— Catron; George (dec'd); Hattie, who married Beryl Maxey—their children: Sherman, Clayburn, Wilburn, Virginia, Kelly Ralph and Mildred; Fleming; Pearl; Stella, who married ——— Suppe; Roy and Clarence.

Sarah Ann Hanshew married Albert Hagy, July 5, 1892. Their children: Charles, who married Grace Cregar; Ollie, who married H. H. Helmandollar; Grace, who married Robert L. Harman; William G., who married Carrie Watson; J. Albert, Jr., Rufus G., James B. and Richard.

Luella Hanshew married Douglas Shields, June 28, 1898. Their children: Ollie May, Edgar George, who married Nellie Walters; Clarence Alden; Blanche Alice (dec'd); Gladys Jane; Edna Virginia; Douglas, Jr. and Richard Lee.

Daniel Howard Hanshew married Pearl Bourne. Their children: Andrew Jennings; Arthur and Carrie Frances.



Christina Harman Laird.

VIII. Christina Harman (Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born September 27, 1809; died December 11, 1860; married Samuel Laird, August 6, 1829. He was born February 28, 1803 and died December 11, 1883. The greater part of data on the Laird line has been furnished by Mrs. Coralie Laird Harman and Mrs. J. A. Reese.

THE LAIRD LINE.

David, James and John Laird were in Campbell's regiment in the battle of King's Mountain, October 7, 1780, and James and John were killed. We find in the Archives of the Virginia State Library, the following records: "Laird, David (Capt.) C. J. 1776-7,

348; H. D. Oct. 1786, 112. Laird, David War 4, 48. Laird, James (en) Heitman, 255. Laird, David (Capt.) (10 V. R.) 10 Va. 3rd Dec. 1776; Dismissed 13 Jan. 1778. W. D. 199, 1; W. D. 210, 1. Laird (Lard, Leard) David (8 V. R.) W. D. 175, 1; (12 V. R.) W. D. 242, 1, 4. Laird, James (Va.) Ensign, Virginia Riflemen; mortally wounded at Kings Mountain, 7th October, 1780, and died 11th October, 1780."

We have seen no record of the fact but upon the authority of a well founded tradition in the Laird family corroborated by other circumstances, we believe that the James Laird above mentioned, was the father of John Laird of Tazewell County, Virginia. It is stated in Pendleton's History of Tazewell county, that, "James Laird was a member of the company that went from Tazewell (to Kings Mountain) and joined Campbell at Wolf Creek."

Samuel Laird, who married Christina Harman, was the son of John Laird; and John Laird was the son of Ensign James Laird who was mortally wounded at the battle of Kings Mountain. Samuel Laird took an active part in politics; served as postmaster of Jeffersonville (now Town of Tazewell), and held positions in the government service at Washington, D. C., covering a period of several years. He was appointed coroner of the county in 1827. He resigned in 1835, and was appointed constable in the 2d Battalion; and also deputy sheriff of the county. He represented Tazewell county in the Virginia House of Delegates at the session of 1845-6.

John Laird, father of Samuel, was one of the most active and influential citizens of Tazewell county, following its formation; was one of the Justices of the county Court from 1809 till his death in 1831. He was appointed Constable in 1803; Treasurer of School Commissioners in 1824; Commissioner of the Revenue for the county in 1829, and held various other positions of trust. He was buried near Pisgah, only a few hundred yards south of the site of the old fort built by Thomas Witten and others in 1776, known as "Crab-orchard Fort". The tombstone which marks his last resting place is in a fair state of preservation now. John Laird was a very devout man, as is clearly shown by a letter written by him and his wife to their son-in-law and daughter, Nathan Pratt and Peggy Pratt, on August 13, 1823. Copy of this letter was published in our Tazewell county paper about the year 1907, under heading, "Echoes of the Past":

“The mercies of God have prolonged our lives until the present moment, and we are in tolerable health at this time. The other day we received a letter from you which gave us pleasure to hear you were well, doing well and well contented. Thank God for His Mercies. When we parted with you it was a sore trial, such as I cannot describe. When we came home Charity had added one more to our family—a boy. We call his name Isaac. They have whooping cough at this time. There has nothing remarkable happened us since you left this part. Some few marriages and some few deaths. Nancy Moore is dead. Your Aunt Peggy Stratton is dead, and her husband is lying, it is thought, for death.

We received a letter from Seath Pratt. He was taken down the second time and I expect he is dead. Sammy was at Wytheville. He took out his clothes and sunned them. I have some notion of having them brought over. I have not been on the head of Kentucky yet. I was not well last fall, therefore I did not go, but I expect to go this fall. I was down in New Garden a few weeks past. I was at Herbert's. He let me see a letter he had received from you. He promised me to go with me to Kentucky, and he talks of going to your country this fall. Your Uncle Samuel Laird was all the way from Red River to see us last winter. They were all well. He came and went through Illinois, and told us he thought he met you, but was not certain. Your Cousin Wesley Witten was with us last winter, going on his circuit to preach. They were all well. Mrs. Lewis was under the doctor all last winter with pains, and has not entirely recovered yet. I have a longing desire to go to your country, but am almost afraid to make the attempt, but I feel that I must do it sometime. You wrote to us a comfortable letter, but it was full short. The next time you write let us know the state of society, something of your neighbors and whether you have preaching in your bounds. I flatter myself, you both have the fear of the Lord before your eyes, and as you are cast in a strange land be help mates to each other, bear with and comfort yourselves in the blessings of life, and while you are making use of means to provide for the body remember the soul, the better part. Let your unworthy parents rejoice in your becoming children of the Lord. If you want a father, a counsellor, or a friend, the good Lord will be all to you, a present help, a hiding place in the day of trouble.

Letty came to see us this day with her Peggy Pratt, and desires to be remembered to you. She seems to be gaining a little health. Your sister Letty has been for sometime past in a very dangerous way, a pain in her breast and a spitting of blood in great quantities. We applied to a doctor and she is some better. Their children and Hiram's children have whooping cough.

Our camp Meeting is about to commence, up at the head of the river not far from Col. Harman's, where I hope we will have good times.

Cornelius desires to have a word in with the rest. He often mentions your name and wishes you would come home. Sometimes he seems much displeased with Mr. Pratt for taking his sister away. He improves in talking.

Though we were distressed in parting we were and have always been pleased with the match. We have never heard or seen one thing of Mr. Pratt that has given us one uneasy moment, but we receive him as a son, and as you have both been in church, may the Lord bless you and unite your hearts in love and may you go hand in hand and be help mates to each other, both for time and eternity is the prayer of your father and mother,

John & Elizabeth Laird."

LAIRD MARRIAGES.

Laird Marriage Records—Washington County, Virginia.

Janey Laird and Samuel White, July 29, 1788.

Joseph Laird and Annie Laird, July 31, 1788.

Letitia Laird and Samuel Marrs, August 5, 1788.

Agnes Laird and John Lawless, 1793.

Elizabeth Laird and John Moody, 1796.

Children of Christina Harman and Samuel Laird: (1) Christina E., (2) Nancy Maria, (3) Malvina Jane, (4) Rhoda Helen, (5) John, (6) Samuel Houston.

(1) Christina E. Laird (Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born May 7, 1830; died September 1, 1833.

(2) Nancy Maria Laird (Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born April 29, 1832; died August 21, 1854; married Martin Preston, of Paintsville, Kentucky, May 29, 1854.

(3) Malvina Jane Laird (Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born May 24, 1834; died November 28, 1914; married Col. William W. Brown, December 25, 1849. He was born October 18, 1827; and died August 19, 1899. Their children: (a) Binna, (b) Jane, (c) Amanda, (d) Helen, (e) Julia, (f) William, (g) Sidney, (h) Lee.

(a) Binna Brown (Malvina Laird, Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born May 2, 1856; married Samuel Alexander Witten, May 2, 1876. Their children: Mallie, who married Dr. J. A. Reese, June 18, 1907; Emma, who married Thomas Gillespie, August 8, 1917; Tyler, who married Ida Painter, August 22, 1907—their children: Roy, Margaret, Alexander and Lillian; William, who married Mrs. Flossie Hufford, November 4, 1919—their children: William W., Jr. and Stanhope Alexander; and Rawley, who died May 6, 1897.

(b) Jane Brown (Malvina Laird, Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 10, 1858; married Stanley Reynolds, December 19, 1882. Their children: Ora, who married Herbert Tabor—their children: Stanley and Myra; and Carrie, who married ——— Pullen.

(c) Amanda Brown (Malvina Laird, Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born June 2, 1862; married Charles Harman. Their children: William, who married and has one son William; Helen Maria, dec'd.; Rush L., who married Mabel Suiter—their children: William and Clarence; Etta Malvina, who married T. B. Smith (one son, Charles); Ethel, who married M. Godfrey; and Sydney, who married a Miss Whitt.

(d) Helen Brown (Malvina Laird, Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 21, 1866; died July 31, 1889; married James Clark, July 15, 1885. Their children: George and William, both deceased.

(e) Julia Brown (Malvina Laird, Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 10, 1874; married Charles Williams, May 20, 1896. Their children: Irene; Patrick; Mallie, who married Tate McNutt; William C.; Carrie; and Thomas.

(f) William Brown (Malvina Laird, Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born July 6, 1864; married Helen Clark, July 16, 1885. Their children: Charles, who married Nannie Witten, June 27, 1907 (one son, William W.); Charles married

Lena Higginbotham, second wife, December 25, 1913 (one son, James); Charles married Polly Baker, third wife, November 10, 1920—their children: Nocus W. and Francis L.; Mary, who married A. O. Cooper—their children: Helen C. and Clarence C.; Virginia, who married C. W. Hall—their children: Charles W., Jr., Jack B., Clarence S., and Robert E.; Claire, who married Basil Jones. He died and she married N. W. Simpson. Rutherford; Willie Lee; and Early H., who died in infancy.

(g) Sidney Brown (Malvina Laird, Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born October 10, 1868; died December 25, 1923; married Hayes Harman, daughter of Robert P. (see Hezekiah line) July 13, 1904. Their Children: Jean and Robert.

(h) H. Lee Brown (Malvina Laird, Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born April 3, 1871; married Ella Phipps, September 20, 1912. One child, LeRoss.

(i) James Brown (Malvina Laird, Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 12, 1876, and died May 21, 1893.

(4) Rhoda Helen Laird (Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born July 9, 1836; married William R. Talley, February 5, 1857. They moved to Indiana. She died there, leaving a large family.

(5) John Armer Laird (Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 13, 1838; died June 4, 1865, at Moore's Hill, Dearborn County Indiana. (Unmarried).

(6) Samuel Houston Laird (Christina, Henry, Jr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born June 28, 1848; died January 31, 1903; married Rachel White Witten, (daughter of James R. Witten), March 28, 1871 by Rev. W. W. Bays, M. E. Church, South. She was born December 19, 1853; died December 28, 1913.

Samuel Houston Laird was a farmer and teacher and it is said he taught the first free school in Tazewell county, following the adoption of the Virginia Constitution of 1869, providing for free schools in the State. While interested in farming, he devoted nearly thirty years of his life to teaching and educational work in the county.

Their Children: (a) Maria Matilda, born December 28, 1871; married A. G. Ratcliff, June 27, 1900. He was born May 20, 1872. Their children: Mary Rachel, born May 22, 1901, in Virginia;

Samuel Richard, born January 15, 1903, in Virginia; Shadrach, born October 15, 1905, in Virginia; and Arthur Glen, born May 17, 1908, in Texas.



Samuel H. Laird and Rachel Witten Laird, his wife.

(b) John William, born August 12, 1875; married Eva May Cooley, October 8, 1907. She was born May 12, 1878. One child, Samuel Houston, born July 23, 1909, died January 11, 1922.

(c) James Robert, born June 21, 1879; married Eva St. Clair Tynes, February 27, 1901. She was born August 2, 1879. Their children: Houston Tynes, born December 9, 1901; Frances Spottswood (twin), born December 13, 1907; Mary Eliza (twin), born December 13, 1907; and James Robert, Jr., born December 30, 1909. All born at Tazewell, Virginia.

(d) Edwin Floyd, born May 28, 1881; married Mary Emma Dickson, August 6, 1919. She was born May 6, 1889. One child, Samuel Howard, born September 15, 1921, Bristol, Tenn.

(e) Coralie Rachel, born November 17, 1884; married James W. Harman, (s. of J. N. and Bettie Harman), October 1, 1914. He was born January 22, 1883. Their children: James William, Jr., born at old Johnston-Willis Hospital, Franklin St., Richmond, Virginia, September 29, 1922; and Samuel Laird, born at new Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, Virginia, April 29, 1924.

(f) Cassandra, born July 3, 1887.

(g) Thomas Oscar, born January 17, 1892.

(h) Kate Christena, born February 18, 1873; died May 3, 1897.

(i) Samuel Richard, born March 2, 1883, died September 1, 1887.

NOTE: Rachel White Witten, wife of Samuel Houston Laird was a daughter of James Richard Witten. Coralie Laird Harman, grand-daughter, has furnished data of him and his line. See under heading "Witten Family", Vol. II Annals of Tazewell County.

Chapter IX

Adam Harman, Third Son of Henry, Sr.

Adam Harman (Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born January 3, 1765, in Rowan County, N. C., died in 1831; married Anna Gardner, December 31, 1787; she was born January 18, 1771 and died January 23, 1830.

Adam Harman removed from North Carolina to Virginia about 1776. Soon after that date, he settled on Walker's creek, in present Bland county. It appears that Adam Harman resided on Walker's creek until his death in 1831. He reared a large family, as shown by the names of his children mentioned in his will, probated 1831 in the Clerk's office of Wythe county, Virginia, Will Book No. 4, p. 15, etc. The names of his children mentioned in his will, are hereinafter set out.

The early records of Wythe county Court show that in March, 1791, Adam Harman was surety on a bond to the Commonwealth; that in 1796 he was appointed "Viewer" of Bridle Way from James Fisher's across Walker's mountain to Evansham, that being the old name of Wytheville. He was on the Grand Jury at the June term, 1797; at the April term 1800, the Court entered the following order: "It appearing to the Court that the formation of Tazewell county, a considerable part of the county will be deprived of the benefit of Justices of the Peace, it is therefore ordered that Adam Harman and James Devor be recommended to the Executive as fit persons to be added to the Commissioners of the Peace for this county." He also served as Sheriff of Wythe county.

Between the years of 1796 to 1830 there are more than a dozen conveyances of land to Adam Harman, most of which are in what is now Bland County.

Their children: I. William; II. Sydna; III. Henry; IV. Rhoda; V. Susanna; VI. Daniel; VII. Samuel; VIII. Elias; IX. Wilburn; X. Nancy Mariah; XI. Elizabeth Louisa and XII. Anna, Junior. XIII. A grand-daughter, Cynthia Harman.

I. William Harman (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born December 30, 1788; married Parmelia Reeder ——— 1818. William Harman was accidentally shot and killed at a shooting match on October 26, 1822. Their children: (as shown by deed from Adam Harman to William Harman's widow, and his heirs, D. B. "C", Wythe county, dated May 22, 1823): Malinda, Lucella, Emanda, Melvina and Joanah Areeder. Malinda Harman married a Fannon; Lucella Harman married a Fannon; Emanda Melvina Harman married a Davis, and all three moved to Missouri and we have been unable to secure further genealogy; and Joanah Areeder Harman who married John Havens. Their children: Virginia, who married Blair B. Harman, November 27, 1879—their children: William, John, Blair B., Jr. and Anna L.; Missouri, who married Gordon Munsey; and Thompson.

II. Sydna Harman (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 8, 1790; married William Cubine, November 2, 1820.

III. Henry Harman (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born April 8, 1792; died December 1874; married Mary Pauley, November 1, 1815; she was born January 6, 1790, and died November, 1862. Their children: (1) Thomas Kennerly; (2) Adam Quinn; (3) William R.; (4) Isaac S. and (5) Lucinda. All four of his sons were Methodist preachers.

(1) Rev. Thomas Kennerly Harman (Henry, Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born in 1816; died December, 1877; married Eliza Woods, of Scott county, Virginia, February, 1844. Their children: Virginia Pocahontas, who married Charles Lamoreaux, a Frenchman; Elanora, who married Alfonso Whipple; and Thomas, all deceased.

(2) Rev. Adam Quinn Harman (Henry, Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born October 22, 1818; died March, 1891; married Susanna Eaton, February 8, 1844. She was born July 4, 1818 and died January, 1906. Their children: Mary Catherine, Arista Gratton and Orsova Cecil.

Mary Catherine Harman, born June, 1846; married J. W. S. Townley. She died June, 1920. Their children: Samuel, who married Alice Duncan—their children: Frank, Cecil, Hattie, Hubert, James, Ellen, Arbanna, Meliscue and Elmo; John, who married Leona Mustard; Susan; Elizabeth; Victoria; Mosci, who married Nell Dunnagan (one child, Mary Ruth); Thomas and Rosa.

Arista Gratton Harman, married Rebecca Honaker, July 17, 1873; he died April 1876, leaving no children.

Orsova Cecil Harman, born 1853; married Mary Ann Robinson, in 1875. Their children: Otto Verona, who married Kate Bogle—their children: Anne Charlotte, Oakley Alton, Lillian Kate and Woodrow Walker; Lilly Belle, who married R. L. Tickle—their children: Mary Meliei, Daniel Cecil and Robert L., Jr.; Arista Trinkle, who married Marcia Hoge—their children: Marcia Jane, Mevo, Verno and Dennis; Ward Sheffey, who married Pearl Muncy and Glen Shuler, who married India Munsey.

(3) Rev. William R. Harman (Henry, Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born December, 1825; married Elizabeth Leedy, September 27, 1848. He died in Chillicothe, Missouri in 1871. Their children: Gordon Charlton, born August, 1849; Henry Clay, born June, 1852; George P., born September, 1855; Wythe LaFayette, born January, 1856 and Pearson, born March, 1862.

(4) Rev. Isaac S. Harman (Henry, Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Rachel Muncy, December 17, 1847. He died in Burke's garden, Tazewell county, Virginia, ————. Their children: David Henry, who married Mary Hughes—their children: Maey, who married Newton Blankenship; Victor L.; William, who married a Miss Spangler; Vera; Mary Grey, who married a Nelson and Hattie, who married a Johnston; Victor Lebo, who died in St. Louis, unmarried; Clinton Browning, who married Matilda Compton May 20, 1880—Their children: Walter S., who married Nannie Dinger; W. I. N., who married Ella Peters; Ada Lee, who married H. L. Suiter and Ella Rachel, who married M. T. Hamlin; White Wexler, who died in Poehontas, Virginia, unmarried; Bascom Wagner; and Isaac Newton, who died in 1920, unmarried.

Rev. Isaac S. Harman, married Virginia Moss (second wife) July 15, 1885. They had no children.

(5) Lucinda Harman (Henry, Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Gordon Sanders, in Wythe county, Va., February 10, 1859. Their children: McTeer; Henry (dec'd. unmarried) and John (dec'd. unmarried).

McTeer Sanders (Lucinda, Henry, Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born December 31, 1859; married Fannie M. McDowell in 1884. He has been serving as Justice of the Peace for Tazewell county for many years. Their children: A. Walton, who married

Bettie Rane; Ella Pearl, who married John Farmer—their children: William Thomas, John D. Jr., Nell, Carlile and Louisa; William Gordon, who married Rosa L. Norman—their children: Lacy McTeer, Dorothy, John R. C. and Alfred McDonald; Myrtle Frances, who married Charles W. Joice—their children: Ruth, Frances, McTeer and Paul Eugene; John Robinett; Charles McTeer and Frank Whipple.

IV. Rhoda Harman (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 3, 1796, twin to Susanna; married her first cousin "Big" Daniel Harman (George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam) on February 17, 1814. She died September 24, 1845 and he died November 6, 1845. Their children: Robert Wilson, Ephriam, Annie, Barbara, Sidney, Juliet, Peggy, Nancy, Wesley and Addison.

Within a short time of the deaths of Daniel and his wife, Rhoda, their children, namely, Ephriam, Juliet, Sydney and Peggy, died, all six of these deaths being caused by a scourge of typhoid fever. Sidney was the wife of Dillard Parsons; Ephriam, Juliet and Peggy were never married. (Further genealogy of Rhoda Harman's children appears in this book under the genealogies of *George* and "Big" Daniel, the husband of Rhoda).

V. Susanna Harman (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 3, 1796, twin to Rhoda; married Joshua McGuire, August 22, 1824.

VI. Daniel Harman (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born September 8, 1797; married Mandenor Reedor in 1820.

VII. Samuel Harman (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born April 30, 1799; married Mary Robinett in 1821.

VIII. Elias Harman (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born May 26, 1802; married ——— Workman (first wife). Their children: Thomas B., who married Rebecca Wyrick. They had one child, a daughter; and Wayman, who married Rowena J. Smith.

Both Thomas B. and Wayman Harman served in the War between the States. Thomas B. was a captain in the 8th Virginia Regiment of Cavalry in the Southern Army and his brother Wayman, who was in Missouri when war was declared, was drafted into the Northern Army and served through the war. Captain Thomas B. volunteered in Bland county, Virginia, at the beginning of the war and was a member of Major Thomas P. Bowen's Company. Thomas B. was wounded in the foot while in Abb's valley. After

he recovered from this wound he went back to his command and was killed near Woodstock, Virginia, in October, 1862. In 1862, a short while before he was killed and while he was on his last visit to his home, the writer who was then eight years of age, saw him dressed in his Captain's uniform, and has carried in his mind the imposing figure and manly bearing of Captain Thomas B. Harman as being that of the ideal soldier. He stood over six feet, had black eyes and hair and black beard. Wayman Harman and his wife, Rowena, were married in 1852 and moved to Missouri. Some years after the war he returned to Bland county, Virginia, where he died in 1893 at the age of sixty-two.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL H. NEWBERRY'S TRIBUTE TO
CAPTAIN THOMAS B. HARMAN.

Taken from Eagle Oak and Other Poems.

“Dear Tom, do you know that in passing today,
I looked on your grave—the spot where you lie --
And I felt in my heart treasured away,
A remembrance—still sweet, that never can die.

As I looked on the waves that were dashing along,
Rippling and purling with melodies' sweet,
I felt in my heart the gushing of song,
To chime with theirs as they rolled at my feet.

I know that your spirit is hovering not far
To welcome my own to the home of the just—
Now watching from some bright heavenly star,
When mine shall shake off its terrestrial dust.

God in his goodness has left me behind,
To battle with sin for a season or more;
To sing of my comrades in memory shrined,
Who have outstripp'd me and gone on before.

Dear Tom, I still love to entwine for the brow
 A wreath that shall live when I am no more
 While friends of my youth have gone from me now,
 And wait with fond hopes on the opposite shore.

And there with their harps—forever in tune—
 Responsive to every wish of the soul;
 And my own with theirs—ere long shall attune—
 And happy and free from earthly control.

Dear Tom, in the battle when freedom went down,
 And the blood of the brave like water was poured;
 Then tyranny rose with insolent frown,
 To wound every heart untouched by the sword.

This tribute, though humble, is offered by one
 Who stood by your side in war's bloody line;
 Who lives but a wreck to still battle on,
 With a tear for the brave—who fell in their prime.

Down in that valley of historic fame—
 You fell in the front while leading your line—
 True to your country, and true to your name,
 And bright on the roll of honor to shine.

January 16th, 1878"

(8) Elias Harman married Rebecca Rhiner (second wife). She was born February 23, 1815 and died December 12, 1879. He died March 17, 1877, in Tazewell county. Their children: Cynthia Jane, Nannie E. and Elias H., Jr.

Cynthia Jane Harman (Elias, Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 3, 1850; married Paris Bogle, May 30, 1869. Their children: Mary E., who married W. A. Epling; William H., who married Alice Wallace; Nannie R., who married Sam J. Crockett; Margaret E., who married E. L. Shufflebarger and Frank P., who married Thelma Ego.

Nannie E. Harman (Elias, Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born July 30, 1853; married Andrew J. Broyles, November 23, 1874. Their children: Bettie Moss, who married Den B. Gillespie;

Harman C., who married Della Shrader; James O., who married Nora Absher; and Charles W., who married May Cregar.

Elias Harman, Jr. (Elias, Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 2, 1857; married Margaret A. Osborne, January 22, 1880; he died April 2, 1898. Their children: Rosella E., who married Charles Sharrett; Robert W. (dec'd); Della S. (dec'd); Jesse A., who married Glenna Fleshman; W. Clarence; Walter E., who married Minnie Smith.

IX. Wilburn Harman (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born November 7, 1805; married Rachel Workman. They had no children. They owned a farm about one mile west of Bland Court-house on which they lived until their deaths.

X. Nancy Mariah Harman (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born September 1, 1807; married William McGuire, September 14, 1826. They lived at Cedar Bluff, Tazewell county, Virginia. We were unable to secure names of their children in time to insert herein.

XI. Elizabeth Louisa Harman (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born January 22, 1810; died March 17, 1865; married John Cubine. He died December 6, 1856. Their children: A. Patriek, who married —————, February 24, 1854; Mariah B., who married Andrew T. Bogle, December 6, 1856; Naney L., who married William Wyram, December 20, 1866; Margaret, who married Abraham F. Harman (son of Henry Wesley).

XII. Anna Harman, Jr. (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born April 22, 1812; married ———— Murdoek.

Adam Harman's family bible records the names and dates of births of his negroes as follows: "Mirriam, 1789; Daphne, 1795; Dina, 1804; Umphries, 1805; Jaek, 1809; Violet, 1809; Black Robert, 1813; Frank, 1818; Black Dina's Frank, 1829."

CHAPTER X.

George Harman, Fourth Son of Henry, Sr.

George Harman (Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born January 25, 1767; married Barbara Lopp (d. of John Lopp, Sr.), December 27, 179—.

In the old family Bible, his father, Henry Harman, Sr., made the entry of the date of George's birth as follows: "In the year 1767 the 25th of January my son George was born on Sunday night about 10 o'clock ten minutes. God give him luck and blessing in this world and good understanding." George was the fourth son of Henry Harman, Sr. and was born in Rowan county, North Carolina. His father was a resident there at that time. He was about nine years old when his father left North Carolina and returned to Virginia.

George was present and took a conspicuous part in the famous battle in which he, his father and his younger brother, Mathias, fought seven Indians on Tug river, eleven miles above the present town of Welch, West Virginia. The exact location of this fight and a description of the battle appear elsewhere in this book. This battle occurred November 12, 1788, at which time Henry, Sr., was sixty-two years old, George twenty-one, and Mathias nineteen.

When George grew to manhood, he visited the old home of his boyhood in Rowan County, North Carolina, where a large number of his relatives still resided. While there he courted Barbara Lopp, daughter of John Lopp, Sr., a prominent planter and business man. There is a marriage bond in the Clerk's Office at Salisbury, North Carolina, dated 179—, December 27th, "Marriage Bond of George Harman to Barbara Lopp," and another record in same office which mentions in the will of John Lopp, Sr., the name of his daughter, Barbara Harman. He and his wife, soon after marriage, came to Walker's Creek, which was then Wythe County but now embraced in Bland County.

In his old age he made his home with his daughter Betsy Neel, on Kimberling Creek, where that creek flows through the gap of the mountain. He died there, and, it is understood, was buried in the

old Harman burying ground at Hollybrook. Their children: "Big" Daniel and Elizabeth (Betsy).

"Big" Daniel Harman (George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born 1797; died November 6, 1845; married Rhoda Harman (twin to Susanna), (Adam, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), February 17, 1814. She was born March 3, 1796; died September 24, 1845. They were buried on the old home farm at High Rock, in the present Bland county, Virginia. Their children: I. Robert Wilson, II. Ephriam, III. Anna E., IV. Barbara, V. Sydney, VI. Juliet, VII. Peggy, VIII. Nancy, IX. Henry Wesley and X. Addison. "Big" Daniel, his wife Rhoda and four of their children, viz: Ephriam Sydney, Juliet and Peggy, all died during a scourge of Typhoid fever, 1845. (Sydney was the wife of Dillard Parsons; Ephriam, Juliet and Peggy were never married).

I. Robert Wilson Harman ("Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born December 1, 1814; died September 10, 1868; married Margaret Davis in Giles county, Virginia, July 30, 1835.

Robert Wilson inherited from his father, a valuable farm on Walker's Creek in Bland county, Virginia, near High Rock. He was better educated than most men of his day. His life was dominated by his desire to help others. One instance of this is that some years prior to the War between the States, he loaned his brother-in-law a new two-horse wagon in which to move his family to the State of Indiana. The wagon has not yet been returned. His inability to say "no", led him to endorse notes for large amounts for his kins-folk and neighbors, which culminated in the forced sale of his farm and other properties in 1854, and resulted in his becoming a renter during the rest of his life. In 1864, at the age of fifty years, he went into the service of the Confederacy as a member of the "Home Guard". The writer remembers distinctly of going with him from home, a distance of ten miles to the army camp at Poplar Hill, in Giles county, Virginia, to bring back the horse on which he rode. The company to which he belonged, after spending some time in camp at Poplar Hill, moved to the Narrows on New River. He was in only one little skirmish with the enemy. He returned home in the spring of 1865, at the close

of the war, broken in health and was an invalid to the date of his death, September 10, 1868. He was so strongly opposed to secession that when he received the news of the result of that election, he wept; yet when the call came, he went into the service of the Confederate States without hesitation. Their children: (1) William D., born June 22, 1836; died January 30, 1858; (2) Mariah Louisa and (3) Robert Graham.

(2) Mariah Louisa (Robt. Wilson, "Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 20, 1839; married James Pendleton (first husband). They had one son, William. She married Pleasant Kennedy (second husband). They lived and died in Dickenson county, Virginia.

(3) Robert Graham Harman (Robt. W., "Big" Daniel, Geo., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born July 26, 1842; married Isabelle Waddill, 186—. He served in the 8th Virginia Cavalry during the Civil War. He died in Wise county, Virginia. Their children: Louisa Virginia, who married ———— Cook; Rosa Belle, who married James Anderson Belcher, March 4, 1894—their children: Cosby Jane, Bessie Louisa, Willie Wesley, John Harrison, Robert E. Lee and Flossie Alice; Alice Lee, who married ———— Wright; Charles Nathaniel; Emma Ardelia; India Clotella and Robert, deceased.

I. Robert Wilson Harman, married Mrs. Cynthia J. Oxley (second wife, formerly Bird). She was born in Bedford County, Virginia in 1820 and died January 12, 1881, in Tazewell County, Virginia. Their children: (1) Nancy Christina, (2) Sarah Elizabeth, (3) John Newton, (4) Harriet Ann, who died unmarried, (5) Mary Ellen and (6) Cynthia Victoria, who died in infancy.

(1) Nancy Christina (Robt. W., "Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 12, 1849; died July 5, 1874; married Rufus Nicewander, September 17, 1867. Their children: Vernal A., born 1870; married Rebecca Annie Bailey, 1895. They live on their farm in Pulaski County, Virginia; Rome, born 1873; married Mattie Helmandollar of Mercer County, West Virginia. He died April 8, 1905. Their children: Clayton and Lula.

(2) Sarah Elizabeth Harman (Robt. W., "Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam); born April 7, 1851; died April 30, 1876; married George Nicewander, September 29, 1870. Their children: John Harrison, who married Lavanna Stephens, October

30, 1894. They live near Bluefield, West Virginia—their children: Hubert E., who married ———— Doyle; Julia K. who married W. M. Bowling; Elva S.; and Robert E.; James Albertis, who married



Mrs. Cynthia Bird Harman, Mother of J. N. Harman, Sr.

Sallie ————, October 28, 1897. They live in Giles County, Virginia—their children: Glen, who married Sallie Gusler; Emma; Nora, who married Clarence Gusler; Norice; Sam; May Kate; Alice; Virginia and Gertrude.



1. John Newton Harman, Sr.
3. Hattie S. Harman
5. Lucy Byrd Harman

2. Bettie Harman (wife)
4. Margaret R. Harman
6. Minnie Etta Harman

(3) John Newton Harman, Sr., (Robt. W., "Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born in Giles county, Virginia, (now Bland), June 10, 1854; married Bettie Hankins (d. of James Hankins), September 10, 1878. She was born November 25, 1855. Her ancestors were pioneer settlers of Tazewell county.

In April, 1865, before he was eleven years of age, John Newton Harman became a farm laborer at \$5.00 a month. He continued as such and also worked in the brick yard at Bland Courthouse until 1873. During this time his salary was increased until it reached \$13.00 a month—the working hours being twelve hours a day. He then entered the printing office of the "Religious Herald", which was published by the late Rev. William Hicks at Bland Courthouse, Virginia. While learning the printers trade, he received a salary of \$8.00 a month.

He taught four years in the public schools of Bland and three years in the public schools of Tazewell county. Was one of the founders of Tazewell College. He was ordained to the Ministry in 1874, at the age of twenty years. Has served as pastor of the Churches of the Disciples of Christ at Tazewell, Pounding Mill, Richlands and Graham, in Virginia and of Bluefield, West Virginia. Was State Evangelist under Virginia Christian Missionary Society, 1895. Was founder, owner and editor of the Tazewell Republican, a weekly newspaper at Tazewell, Virginia.

In May, 1883, he was elected Commonwealth's Attorney for Tazewell county for a term of four years; was re-elected to same office in May, 1887. On his resignation as Attorney for the Commonwealth, the following resolutions were passed by the Tazewell Bar:

"Whereas, J. N. Harman has resigned this day, his office of Commonwealth's Attorney for this county, it is resolved by the members of the bar at this place that they desire to express on the records of this Court, their high regard and kind feelings for him, both as a man and as an Officer of this Court; and to attest their appreciation of his amiable and courteous bearing toward all while in the discharge of his duties which certainly require great patience, skill and labor; that they further attest their regret that he has seen fit to sever his connection with the office and that their best wishes will

follow him in any new field of labor he may choose; that this resolution be entered of record.

Chapman and Gillespie	J. W. Hicks
Henry and Graham	L. A. Sampsell
A. J. and S. D. May	J. H. Stuart
H. C. Alderson	S. M. B. Coulling."

He was elected State Senator, November, 1901, for a term of four years, to represent the Third Senatorial District of Virginia, composed of Tazewell, Russell, Buchanan and Dickenson counties; was the nominee of the Republican party of Virginia for Superintendent of Public Instruction, November, 1904. He was elector on the Roosevelt ticket for the Ninth District of Virginia, in 1912; was chairman of the Ninth Congressional District of Virginia of "Minute Men" during the World War. He was appointed "Head of Field Force and Legal Advisor to the Federal Prohibition Director of Virginia", September, 1922.

In 1906 he entered the coal business at Raven, Virginia, as director and general manager of Coal Creek Coal Company, and was made Secretary and Treasurer of said company in 1911, which position he still holds. In 1907 he organized Raven Collieries Company and Raven Red Ash Coal Company, and was President of both companies; serving as such of the former company for two years, and of the latter for ten years. He has been President of Beech Fork Coal Land Corporation, of McDowell county, West Virginia, since its organization in 1905, until 1924.

He is a member of Virginia Historical Society; author of "Annals of Tazewell County, Virginia," in two volumes, published 1922, 1925, and author of "Harman Genealogy", published 1925.

Bettie Hankins Harman (wife of J. N. Harman), on her paternal side, was a daughter of James Hankins, whose father was Moses Hankins and whose grandfather was John Hankins, who came from New Jersey and settled in Baptist Valley, Virginia, about 1773 or 1774.

James Hankins, born 1815, served a short time, near the close of the War between the States, in the company of which his son, Jonathan, was Captain. He took part in the engagement of the Confederate and Federal forces near Saltville, Virginia, in October 1864. After the close of the war, he was one of the first justices of the county court; and was on the bench during the first term under

the re-organization of said court. The members of that court were appointed by F. H. Pierpoint, Governor of Virginia, on September 27, 1865. After his term of justice expired, he was elected and re-elected to that office, serving in that capacity most of the time until late in life. His decisions, as justice, were held in high esteem because of his well known integrity and devotion to justice. He was a large land owner and a leading citizen of Tazewell county.

The Hankins family, and others, who came to Tazewell county about 1773 or 1774, were Baptists. The valley, in which they located, took the name Baptist Valley, in recognition of their religious belief. These pioneer settlers, when attending religious services in their log meeting house—which was constructed on the Hankins farm, now owned by William Bandy—carried their rifles to their church meetings, that they might repel any attack by Indians. Indian raids in Tazewell county continued for nearly twenty years after the settlement had been made in Baptist Valley.

James Hankins married Elizabeth Quicksall, December 24, 1839. She was a daughter of Jonathan Quicksall (who was born 1758), a Baptist preacher. He formerly lived in the city of Richmond, where he owned valuable property on Main Street, not far from the house known as "Washington's Headquarters" and now used as "Edgar Allen Poe Shrine". He was one of the fourteen charter members of the First Baptist Church of Richmond, which was organized in 1780. He preached at the Baptist place of worship, alternating with another preacher. It is said that he preached in Richmond on the night of December 26, 1811, on which night the Theater was burned, and Governor G. W. Smith, with seventy other citizens perished.

Later, he was employed by the Governor to distribute the Acts of the General Assembly to all the county courts of the State. This work afforded him a splendid opportunity to select a location for a home, and finding Tazewell county to be the most attractive part of the country, he cast his lot among his brethren and located in Baptist Valley.

Annals of Tazewell county, Vol. 1, page 209, quotes the following court order of the December term, 1823; "Jonathan Quicksall produced in Court credentials of his ordination and also of his being in regular communion with the Baptist Church of Christ and was authorized to celebrate the rites of Matrimony agreeable to the forms of said church."



1. Rufus A. Harman
3. Thelma V. Harman

2. Virginia Shelburne Harman
4. Rufus A. Harman, Jr.

The children of James Hankins and Elizabeth Quicksall Hankins were: Jonathan, who married Charlotte Comer; Moses, who married Lenora Comer; Abel, who married Julia Gillespie (first wife) and Mrs. Sarah Randall (second wife); Thomas (twin), who married Margaret Gillespie; Lucy (twin), who married Moses Jackson Beavers; Madison M., who married Margaret McGuire; Mary J., who married John Lambert; Bettie, who married J. Newton Harman, and Pattie who married Jonas Sparks.

Children of J. Newton and Bettie Hankins Harman: (a) Harriet Stella, (b) Rufus Ashworth, (c) James Williams, (d) Nora Elizabeth, who died in infancy, (e) John Newton, Jr., (f) Margaret Rose, (g) Lucy Byrd, (h) Frank Willey, who died in infancy, (i) Minnie Etta and (j) Robert Wilson.

(a) Harriet Stella, educated at Tazewell Female Seminary and Tazewell College; specialized in piano, later studied in Boston. Music instructor in Tazewell College, Graham College, and Lynchburg College. In Red Cross work at National Headquarters of American Red Cross, Washington, D. C., 1918. Member of the Daughters of the American Revolution.

(b) Rufus Ashworth Harman, born March 13, 1881; died October 8, 1904; married Mary Virginia Shelburne (d. of L. C. Shelburne) of Lee County, Virginia, June 26, 1901.

He was educated at Tazewell College; Court reporter for three years then entered the insurance business. He united with the Tazewell Christian Church at eleven years of age, and became a leader in Sunday School and Church Work during the balance of his life. His work as Deacon and Treasurer of the Church was peculiarly outstanding for a young man. On account of his zeal and judgment shown as Treasurer, and his own liberality, the leading financial supporters of the church voluntarily conceded to him the right to make up the budget and advise them of their respective contributions that were necessary to carry on the work. As a member of the Knights of Pythias Fraternity, he filled all the offices in the lodge.

Their children: Thelma Virginia, born September 19, 1902; graduated at Lynchburg College, June, 1923, with degree of Bachelor of Arts, and certificates in English and Home Economics; teacher of Home Economics in High School at War, West Virginia, sessions 1923-4 and 1924-5; died September 19, 1924; and Rufus



1. James W. Harman
3. James W. Harman, Jr.

2. Mrs. Coralie Laird Harman
4. Samuel Laird Harman

Ashworth, Jr., born April 15, 1903; graduated at Fork Union Military Academy, June, 1921; student at the University of North Carolina, 1923-4; now instructor in Mountain Industrial Institute, Grundy, Virginia.

(c) James William Harman, born in Tazewell county, Virginia, January 22, 1883; married Coralie Rachel Laird at Tazewell, Virginia, October 1, 1914.

James William Harman was educated at Tazewell College; studied law at Washington and Lee University 1902-03 and 1903-04; admitted to the Tazewell Bar June 15, 1904. He was elected Attorney for the Commonwealth of Tazewell county, November, 1911, for a term of four years, and was re-elected to that office November, 1915; was Government Appeal Agent in connection with the Exemption Board of Tazewell county during the World War. He is a member of the Virginia State Bar Association and of the American Bar Association; is Vice President of Coal Creek Coal Company; Chairman of the Republican Committee of the Ninth Congressional District of Virginia; and Member of Tazewell Lodge No. 62, A. F. & A. M. Residence, Tazewell, Virginia.

Coralie Laird Harman (wife of James William Harman), born in Tazewell county, Virginia, November 17, 1884; educated in the public schools of Tazewell county and Sullins College, Bristol, Va.; Past Worthy Matron Tazewell Chapter, Order Eastern Star; first Secretary Tazewell County Chapter of American Red Cross, organized in the county during the World War; County Chairman Woman's Organization Fourth Liberty Loan; member of the Tazewell' Woman's Club; and identified with the Methodist Episcopal Church, South. She is the daughter of Samuel Houston Laird and Rachel Witten Laird. For their line see Laird Line and Witten Line, under Henry Harman, Jr.

Their children: James William, Jr., born September 29, 1922, at the old Johnston-Willis Hospital on Franklin Street, Richmond, Va. and Samuel Laird, born April 29, 1924, at the new Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, Virginia.

(e) John Newton Harman, Jr., born August 23, 1886, Tazewell, Virginia; married Ethel Ashlin Steger (d. of the late Sidney Steger of Pulaski, Virginia), October 2, 1915 at Washington, D. C.

John Newton Harman, Jr., was educated at Tazewell College, Lynchburg College, and graduated in Law at Washington and Lee University, 1912; admitted to the Bar, November 10, 1910; member



1. J. N. Harman, Jr.
3. J. N. Harman, III

2. Ethel Steger Harman
4. James W. Harman
3. Hubert Steger Harman

of the firm of Litz and Harman, Attorneys, Welch, West Virginia from 1913 until January, 1923, at which time the senior partner, M. O. Litz became a judge of the Supreme Court of West Virginia. Later he formed partnership with George W. and Benjamin H. Howard, under the firm name of Harman and Howard. Was the first Secretary and Treasurer of Raven Red Ash Coal Company,



J. N. Harman, I J. N. Harman, III J. N. Harman, II

1906. President McDowell county (W. Va.) Bar Association; member West Virginia Bar Association and American Bar Association; member Tazewell Lodge No. 62, A. F. & A. M., O'Keefe R. A. C. No. 26; Bluefield Commandary No. 19; Beni-Kedem Temple A. A. O. N. M. S.; charter member Welch Rotary Club; member Guyandotte Club, Huntington, W. Va.

Their children: John Newton, 3rd., born August 23, 1916, Welch, W. Va.; Hubert Steger, born July 10, 1919, Welch, W. Va.; and James William, born July 17, 1922, Welch, W. Va.

(f) Margaret Rose Harman, student at Tazewell College; graduated with degree of Bachelor of Arts, Lynchburg College, 1910; course of Home Economics at University of Virginia Summer School, 1914; teacher in Virginia and West Virginia graded schools, 1910-16; Worthy Matron, Tazewell Chapter Order of the Eastern Star; entered government service 1918, in the Military Intelligence Branch of the War Department, Office of Chief of Staff, Washington, D. C. President Tazewell Woman's Christian Temperance union for two years; Secretary of Fort Maiden Spring Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution and co-worker with J. N. Harman in the compiling and editing Annals of Tazewell County and Harman Genealogy, 1921-1925.

(g) Lucy Byrd Harman, educated Tazewell High School; graduated with Bachelor of Arts degree Lynchburg College, 1913; teacher in public schools of Virginia 1913-17; entered war service in the United States Shipping Board 1918; volunteer hut work at Camp Meigs 1918; Secretary-Treasurer, Republican State Executive Committee of North Carolina 1922-23; member of Business and Professional Woman's Club; Daughters of the Confederacy; Daughters of the American Revolution; Durham Post Woman's Auxiliary of the American Legion; and Durham Woman's Club.

(h) Minnie Etta Harman, graduated Tazewell High School; graduated with Bachelor of Arts Degree from Lynchburg College; post-graduate work Bryn Mawr College, 1921; Master of Arts degree from University of North Carolina, 1923. Was teacher in public schools of Virginia 1914-17; was the first girl to leave Tazewell county to enter war service: Red Cross work, National Headquarters, Washington, D. C., 1918-19; volunteer hut work at Camp Meigs 1918. Executive Secretary Durham Chapter American Red Cross, Durham, N. C., 1921-23; Case Supervisor School of Public Welfare, University of North Carolina, 1923-24; Executive Secretary of North Carolina Conference for Social Service, 1924; Secretary Durham Chapter Daughters of the Confederacy, 1923; member of Executive Committee Durham Chapter Daughters of the American Revolution; member of Durham Post of American Legion Auxiliary; Woman's Club; and American Association of University Women.



1. Robert W. Harman

2. Gladys Goodwin Harman (wife)

3. Robert W. Harman, Jr.

(i) Robert Wilson Harman, born November 21, 1897, at Tazewell, Virginia; married Gladys Grey Goodwin, (daughter of Charles E. Goodwin of Cedar Bluff, Va.), April 28, 1923, at Elk Garden, Virginia. She was born January 21, 1900.

Robert Wilson Harman attended Tazewell High School, Lynchburg College and State School of Mines, Socorro, New Mexico. Volunteered in the World War, June, 1918, serving in Artillery and Amunition Train in Camp Taylor at Louisville, Ky. and in Camp Funston, Kan. Was sent to the non-commissioned officers school in Camp Taylor within the first week; promoted to Corporal and Sergeant soon after enlistment. Assigned to 10th Ammunition Train as First Line Sergeant and Company Physical Director; honorably discharged from Camp Funston, Kan., January 19, 1919. Member of Tazewell Lodge No. 62 A. F. & A. M.; O'Keefe Chapter No. 26; Clinch Valley Commandery No. 20; Almas Temple A. A. O. N. M. S.; Sidney Coulling Post American Legion No. 133 and Director in Coal Creek Coal Company.

They have one son, Robert Wilson, Jr., born May 1, 1924, at Tazewell, Virginia.

(5) Mary Ellen (Robt. W., "Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born, 1858; married (first husband) Milburn Lee Whitt, June 14, 1881. Their children: Effie May, Dexter, Thomas Lee (all died young), and Cora (dec'd), who married Wint Brewster.

Mary Ellen married Hugh Sparks (second husband), September 6, 1888. She died January 21, 1914. He died January 31, 1914. Their children: Florence Ethel, who married William Preston Wimmer, December 21, 1910—their children: Alice May, James Hugh, Mildred Lucile, Margaret Ellen, Willie Fay and Eula Vivian. Victor M.; Bertha May; Hobert M; (all dec'd); Myrtle Rose and Minnie Ora.

III. Anna E. Harman ("Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born December 6, 1817; died January 29, 1892; married Rev. Levi Hoback, July 13, 1843. He was born September 17, 1823; died July 8, 1897. They had ten children, of whom the following lived to be grown: (1) Rhoda Elizabeth, (2) Nancy A., (3) M. B., (4) Virginia Giles.

(1) Rhoda Elizabeth Hoback (Anna E., "Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 23, 1844; died January

2. 1890; married Judge George W. Kilgore, April 12, 1863. He was born June 24, 1844; died 1924. Their children: Mary E., who married Rev. D. A. Ramey, December 16, 1883. He died, 1923; Mattie A., who married Judge W. T. Miller, July 21, 1884. She died January 2, 1890; Belle, who married J. M. Blair, February 7, 1883; Sallie E., who married George H. Miller, February 22, 1888; Rose, who married W. E. Miller, April 7, 1897; R. L., who married Alice Flannery, May 4, 1898; Charles T., who married Allie Sheppe, February 16, 1899; George D., who married Nancy Alexander, October 2, 1907; and Willie H. and Lillie E. (both dec'd).

(2) Nancy A. Hoback (Anna E., "Big" Daniel, George. Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born April 7, 1847; married David Smith, in Scott County, Virginia, January 18, 1872. Their children: (six—two surviving): W. B., who married L. L. Osborne; E. A. B., who married C. W. Cox (daughter Nannie lives in Columbus, Ohio).

(3) M. B. Hoback (Anna E., "Big" Daniel, George. Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born October 9, 1845; married Agnes Minerva Kilburn, January 1, 1868. Their children: (eleven—seven surviving): Ida Belle, who married F. W. Gibberson; Margie Edmona,



Henry Dickinson and his wife, Nancy Harman Dickinson

who married W. H. Pippin; Anna E., who married Joseph Mankin; Mary K., who married I. L. Young; Eugene W.; Ben Harrison and Everett Mitchell.

(4) Virginia Giles Hoback (Anna E., "Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born September 27, 1850; married J. F. Davis, August 13, 1867. Their children: (twelve—six surviving): J. L. W. (dec'd), Ollie L., M. E., J. R., William J. W., and Nannie G.

IV. Barbara ("Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Harvey Pauley.

VIII. Nancy M. Harman ("Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 12, 1831; died January 6, 1897; married Henry Dickinson, January, 1848.

Henry Dickinson was born in England, September 29, 1815. He came to the United States in 1843; married and lived in Giles county, Virginia, until the time of his death, August 16, 1903, having bought and moved to his farm in 1853. He united with the Methodist Church at Peterstown, West Virginia, in 1853. He served during the last year of the Civil War in the Confederate Army. Their children, (1) Thompson W., (2) Robert G., (3) Mary Ann, (4) William Newton, (5) George W., (6) Rachel Rebecca, (7) John M., (8) James Henry, (9) Ardelia Elizabeth, (10) Charles Lewis and (11) Philip Kelley.

(1) Thompson W. Dickinson, born December 14, 1848; died July 9, 1923; married Elizabeth Pine, December 25, 1878. She died February 21, 1920. Their children: Sydney, Henry, Mary and Nancy Harman.

(2) Robert G. Dickinson, born December 4, 1850; died February 16, 1894; married Rhoda Wiley, January 28, 1875. Their children: Minnie E., who married Gaston Spangler (one daughter, Edith) and Edgar, who married Lucy Witt—their children: Lucile and Robert.

(3) Mary Ann Dickinson, born November 6, 1853; married James Gose, March 21, 1894. One daughter, Nancy B., who married Harry Watkins of Rocky Mount, North Carolina, June 7, 1917.

(4) William Dickinson, born October 4, 1855; died September 1, 1915; married Sarah Peters in 1882.

(5) George W. Dickinson, born February, 1857; died January 19, 1915 (unmarried).

(6) Rachel Rebecca Dickinson, born August 4, 1859; married John P. Dunn, January 21, 1881. Residence, Princeton, West Virginia. Their children: Lycurgus (dec'd); Lelia, who married J. M. Belcher; Bertha, who married J. A. Carns; Bessie; Elmer, who married Joe Daugherty; Henry; Eula (dec'd) and Edna, who married Paul Bonham.

(8) James H. Dickinson, born February 4, 1864; married Elmira Bowling, December 23, 1892. She died December 23, 1920.

(9) Charles Lewis Dickinson, born January 26, 1870; died August 15, 1911; married Mary Sue Porter, February 26, 1895. Their children: Meta Belle (twin), who married George Thomas Smiley of Cincinnati, September 8, 1915; Maude Porter (twin) and Aubrey G.

(10) Philip Kelly Dickinson, born January 27, 1873; married Annie Wiley, September 12, 1910. Their children: Cecil and Verne.

IX. Henry Wesley Harman ("Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Phebe Fielders in 1836. Henry Wesley Harman was buried on the Addison Davis farm about two miles south of Mechanicsburg, in Bland County, Virginia. Their children: (1) John W., (2) Jane, (3) Daniel H., (4) Abraham F., (5) Sarah and (6) Mary, who was drowned.

(1) John W. Harman (Wesley, "Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born May 1, 1838; died 1923; married Sarah V. Moore (first wife), January 27, 1858.

John W. Harman served four years in the Confederate Army, Company "F" Wythe Grays, 8th Virginia Cavalry. He was a leading member in the Methodist Church during his active life. He was an old time class leader, who not only conducted services in the church in his own neighborhood, but frequently visited surrounding communities holding protracted meetings. He made the practice of Christianity the business of his life. Their children: Arminta Victoria, who married William G. Harman March 29, 1877—their children: Virginia, Lillie May and Annie; and Nannie E., who married William Carr, August 23, 1883—their children: Alonzo, dec'd. and Robert. William Carr died and Nannie E. married John Dettimore.

John W. Harman married Martha J. Burton (second wife) January 12, 1871. She was born November 1, 1841 and died December 14, 1914. Their children: Ollie N., born November 10,

1871, who married Ballard G. Kitts, May 22, 1892; Pallie M., born September 20, 1873, who married Meek B. Tickle, June 30, 1898; Incia Ethel, born January 19, 1876, who married J. Walter Fanning July 19, 1903 and J. Hoge, born June 19, 1879, who married Mary V. Kitts, December 4, 1902.

(2) Jane Harman (Wesley, "Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Charles Hoback, of Wythe county, Virginia. Their children: James; Emily; Thomas, who married Bettie Thompson—their children: Price, Bertie, Robert M., Andrew M., Blanch (dec'd), Clarence (dec'd), Minnie M., Ollie Belle, Reba and Naomi, who was adopted by Mr. and Mrs. Luther L. Dickin-son, of North Tazewell; Mary Orgie, who married Daniel Bateman; D. Lafayette, who married Nora Landreth—their children: Virginia, Ora, Brown (killed in France), Andrew, Annie, Grace, Charles and William; Minnie E., who married Ezra Harman; William, who married Nickatie Thompson—their children: Walter, Luther, James, Alice, Emma, Cooper, Margaret and Jeanette. Four children: Gleaves, William, Mattie and Attelia, died in infancy. Jacob, who married Emma Wynn (one child, Richard).

(3) Daniel Lewis Harman (Wesley, "Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr. and Heinrich Adam), born 1840; died May 18, 1899; married Frances Elizabeth Hamilton (d. of Lockhart Hamilton), January 5, 1864; she was born June 13, 1840; died April 24, 1917. Their children: Sarah Jane, who married Daniel P. Hoback; Annie Eliza, who married Columbus B. Parsons; Thomas B., who married Phebe Elizabeth Hamilton; Lockhart Henry, who married Nancy Virginia Green and Ezra Cecil, who married Minnie Hoback.

(4) Abraham F. Harman (Wesley, "Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born May 5, 1843; died February 24, 1896, married Margaret M. Cubine, January 30, 1861. She was born April 2, 1842 and died December 1, 1903. Abraham F. Harman served four years in the Confederate Army in Company "F", Wythe Grays, 8th Virginia Cavalry. Their children: Lucy Isabelle (died young); Jasper (twin, died in infancy); Newton E. (twin), born May 6, 1866, who married Nannie Jane Beard (one child, Myrtle Lena); John H., born February 26, 1868, who married Ida Kitts (one child, Lula May); Joseph M., (dec'd); Jane, born October 8, 1870, who married Thomas Hundly 1902 (two children, Forest and Nannie J.); Dora, born November 29, 1878, who mar-

ried James Joseph Eastwood; Alice, (died young) and Robert C., born March 4, 1885, who married Jane Umbarger (two children: Irene and R. C., Jr.).

(5) Sarah Harman (Wesley, "Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Bradford Smith. One daughter, Matilda.

X. Addison Harman ("Big" Daniel, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born November 14, 1829; died November 13, 1887; married Sarah Elizabeth Ellis, August 3, 1853. She died



Addison Harman

February 21, 1886. Their children: (1) William Garland, (2) George Washington, (3) Julia Annie, (4) John Henry, (5) Cynthia Minerva, (6) Nancy Dickinson, (7) Eliza Jane, (8) Addison, Jr. and (9) Daniel Levi.

(1) William Garland Harman, born April 12, 1855; married Arminta Victoria Harman (d. of John W. Harman), March 29, 1877. She died March 3, 1907. Their children: Virginia, who married Kelly Thompson; Lillie May, who married Enos J. King and Annie, who married Charles Abshire. William Garland Harman married Lillie Wyrack (second wife), April 1890. Their children: Oscar Levi; Henry Addison and Chloe Matilda.

(2) George Washington Harman, who died April 16, 1878 (unmarried).

(3) Julia Annie Harman, born November 9, 1859; married Joseph Dunningan, January 1, 1880. He died October 5, 1882. One son, Joseph Addison, who married Jennie Reed, 1902. Julia Annie Harman, married William A. Woodyard, (second husband), 1892. One daughter, Margaret Elizabeth, who married William Daniel Shupe, May 12, 1912. She died December 7, 1912.

(4) John Harman, born January 6, 1862; married Victoria Kitts, September 26, 1888. Their children: Miller Hoge; Minnie Pauley; Lou Roach; Retta; Elizabeth; Emory and Thelma.

(5) Cynthia Minerva, born September 1, 1864; married Martin Dunningan, January 12, 1882. Their children: Louvenia Earl; George Washington; Elizabeth Sheffie; Roxie Emory; Nancy Julia; William Martin; Rachel Annie; Cynthia Damewood; Cara Walker; Gracie Lee and two children, who died in infancy.

(6) Nancy Dickinson Harman, born February 19, 1867; married Jasper Robinett Carr, February 2, 1887. Their children: William Dunn; John Robert and Herbert Addison.

(7) Eliza Jane Harman, born December 25, 1868. Died December 31, 1889.

(8) Addison Harman, Jr., born December 5, 1871; married Rose Havens, September 4, 1895. Two adopted daughters: Laura and Alice.

(9) Daniel Levi Harman, born June 4, 1874; married Jennie Fanning, October 31, 1897.

Elizabeth (Betsy) Harman (George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born ———, died in 1876 or 1877; married Ephraim Dunbar, in Tazewell County, Virginia, January 20, 1814. He died 1827 or 1828.

EPHRAIM DUNBAR.

The father of Ephraim Dunbar was a native of Ireland, who settled in Maryland. Ephraim was one of his eleven sons. He became quite a noted trader in horses for the Southern Market, and was very successful in this business. He married Elizabeth (Betsy) Harman, the only daughter of George and Rhoda Harman, January 20, 1814, in Tazewell county, Virginia. In April 1822 he qualified as Justice of the County Court for Tazewell county, and was promi-

ment in the business affairs of that county until his death in 1827 or 1828. He died at Finecastle Virginia and was buried there. His wife, on hearing of his illness, hastened, on horseback, from her home a distance of some eighty miles through cold winter weather, but reached his bedside after he died. It is said that he left an Estate valued at \$50,000.00. Their first child, Eliza Dow, lived only a few months and their second child, born in 1818, was named Lorenza Dow, because the mother was such an admirer of the great preacher, Lorenza Dow. The daughter, Eliza Dow, having died, she carried out her purpose to name a child for the great preacher by giving her son his full name. Their children: I. Eliza Dow, who died in infancy; II. Lorenza Dow, III. George IV. Cynthia T. and V. Ephraim Wilson.

II. Lorenza Dow Dunbar, (Betsy, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born October 12, 1818, died April 13, 1860 and was buried at Dwale, Virginia. He was a student of Emory and Henry College during the early years of that Institution. He married Sarah Jane Byrnes (daughter of David Byrnes) May 4, 1839. She died July 30, 1905 and was buried near Abingdon, Virginia. Their children: (1) Cynthia Mary, (2) Nancy Louemma. (3) Elizabeth, (4) Rev. Ephraim A., (5) Anna Eliza and (6) Lorenza Dow, Jr.

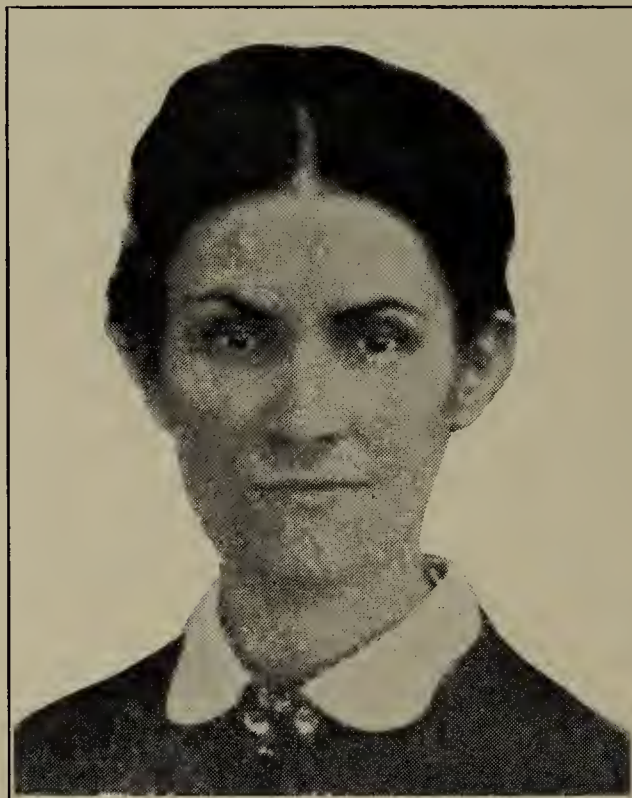
(1) Cynthia Mary Dunbar (Lorenza D. Dunbar, Betsy, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born, 1840; died December, 1876; married Daniel W. Bruce, 1861. Their children: Hester Anne Bruce, who married D. W. Salyer, March 24, 1878. Dow M. Bruce, who married Martha Ellen Gilliam, June 2, 1886. Mary Belle Bruce, dec'd. James A. Bruce, who married Laura Horne, January 1, 1890. Leobard H. Bruce, who married Sophronia C. Gilliam, December 22, 1890. Alice B. Bruce, who married F. W. Horne, December 31, 1890. Cora J. Bruce, who married J. M. Renfro, December 5, 1892.

(2) Nancy Louemma Dunbar (Lorenza D. Dunbar, Betsy, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born November 9, 1841; died February 24, 1923, at Clintwood, Virginia. Married Capt. John P. Chase, February 4, 1858. He was born January 4, 1834; died November 28, 1891.

EXTRACTS FROM MEMOIR OF MRS. NANNIE L. CHASE,
WHO DIED FEBRUARY 24, 1923.

Written by her Pastor, R. A. OWEN.

“Eighty-one years ago November 9, 1842, in Giles county, Virginia, there was born in the home of Mr. and Mrs. L. D. Dunbar a daughter who was christened Nannie Louemma. When she was about twelve years old her parents moved to what is now Dickenson county, then Russell county. The site now occupied by the beauti-



Nancy Louemma Dunbar Chase

ful little town of Clintwood was then included in their farm. The remainder of her long and useful life, covering a period of more than fourscore years in all, was spent in this locality.

In her seventeenth year she married Capt. John P. Chase, who was a man of thrift, having accumulated considerable property. He also commanded the confidence and esteem of his countrymen, in that he was chosen a number of times as their representative in the State Legislature. He also distinguished himself as a soldier in the Civil War. He was chosen Captain of his Company in the Confederate Army and served his country in the defense of what he believed to be right, but which proved to be a lost cause. During

those eventful years Mrs. Chase remained at home and "cared for the stuff". Her battles were greater than those of her distinguished husband.

From this union eight children were born. Three died in infancy; the others are all prominent and highly respected citizens and useful members of the Church, worthy descendants of their honored parents. All of them were with their Mother when she died.

Mr. and Mrs. Chase were members of the first Church that was organized in Clintwood. The present Church here is the outcome of the one they joined in the long ago. Sister Chase not only won the confidence and esteem of her own Church, but she was honored and loved by all who knew her."

Their children: (a) Nickati T. (died when nine years of age); (b) Roland E., (c) Jerry Dow (died young), (d) Minnie Belle (e) Emery B., (f) Charles C., (g) Annie Elizabeth.

(b) Roland E. Chase, born August 14, 1867; married Mary L. Chase, May 19, 1890. Roland E. Chase is a prominent lawyer, located at Clintwood, Virginia, and a leading resident of Dickenson county; is a public spirited citizen. He was elected to the Senate from the Third Senatorial District of Virginia, composed of the counties of Tazewell, Russell, Buchanan and Dickenson, in 1907. In 1917, was elected to the Virginia House of Delegates, from Wise and Dickenson counties; and was re-elected to represent said counties again in 1919. He is active in business and industrial affairs of Dickenson and surrounding counties, and has, for many years, been regarded as a political leader of the Ninth Congressional District of Virginia. He is an active member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows and was Grand Master of the Order, for the State of Virginia 1906-1907. Their children: John Peery (died young); Lena Dunbar; Emma Byrnes; Ruth Esther; Sarah Catherine; Roland Ephraim, Jr. and Jeremiah Townley.

(d) Minnie Belle Chase, who married Granville M. Jones, May 6, 1896. One daughter, Helen, who married Augustus P. Sayers, December 1, 1919.

(e) Emery B. Chase, born April 2, 1876; married Annie Laura Chase, December 6, 1899. She died July 20, 1914. Emery B. Chase was County Clerk for Dickenson county for twelve years, being elected in 1905 and again in 1911. He is now located at Kentenia, Kentucky. Their children: Alice; Carter, who married Ethel Arthur; Edith and Grace.

(f) Charles C. Chase, born March 30, 1879; married Virginia L. Reed of Ervinton, Virginia. Their children: Nancy Reed and John William.

(g) Annie Elizabeth Chase, born June 3, 1883; married Stephen Girard Atkins, June 17, 1903. Now living at Tazewell, Virginia. Their children: Chase Morrison; Elizabeth Louise; Stephen G., Jr. and Lorraine Dunbar.

(3) Elizabeth Esther Dunbar (Lorenza D. Dunbar, Betsy, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born in 1844; married Judge Tazewell G. Wells, October, 1891. She died at Wise, Virginia, September 12, 1898, leaving no children.

(4) Rev. Ephriam A. Dunbar (Lorenza D. Dunbar, Betsy, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born April 14, 1849; married Jennie Campbell. They are living near Abingdon, Virginia. No children. Rev. Ephriam A. Dunbar is a preacher in the Protestant M. E. Church, but is not in active service as he is now seventy-five years of age. He and his Uncle Ephriam Wilson Dunbar, were the only preachers from the Dunbar family.

(5) Annie Eliza Dunbar (Lorenza D. Dunbar, Betsy, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born October 22, 1852; married Isaac E. French, June 30, 1877. He was born April 13, 1855; died April 1, 1923. He was formerly Superintendent of Public Schools of Dickenson county. She lives at Clintwood, Virginia. Their children: Ethel M., who married J. F. Trivett, August 20, 1913. (One daughter, Anne French); Newton B., who married Edna Sutherland, September 30, 1908. (One son, Newton B., Jr.); Creed F., who married Bertha Greer, April 20, 1904. Their children: Hugh, Noel, Elvin, William Byrnes, Catherine, Margaret and Bertha; William E., who married Roxie Maiden, December 23, 1915. Their children: Myrtle Maiden and Dorothy Dunbar; Ballard Dunbar, who married Maude Duncan, December 20, 1918. (One daughter, Aneva); Margaret L., who married Rev. Walter Harris; Myrtle W., who married John H. Greene, February 12, 1917. (One son, John H., Jr.).

(6) Lorenza Dow Dunbar, Jr. (Lorenza D. Dunbar, Betsy, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 3, 1860; died at Clintwood, Virginia, May, 1895, (unmarried).

III. George Dunbar (Betsy, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born about 1820 and died when he was eighteen years old.

IV. Cynthia L. Dunbar (Betsy, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Granville Brown of Wythe county, Virginia.

V. Ephriam Wilson Dunbar (Betsy, George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), was educated at Tazewell, Virginia. He joined the Holston Conference at an annual session, held at Abingdon, Virginia; and was assigned to the Rye Cove Circuit. His health failed during his first year and he was taken back home, where he died the next year. He was never married.

Elizabeth (Betsy) Harman Dunbar, married Lewis Neel (second husband) 1829. Their children: Nancy Louemma, who was born April 17, 1830 and died September 12, 1898 at Wise, Virginia. She was blind and never married; and a son, who died in infancy.

CHAPTER XI

Mathias Harman, Fifth Son of Henry, Sr.

Mathias Harman (Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born in North Carolina, February, 1769; died in the present Smythe County, Virginia, December 20, 1802, and was buried on his home farm in Rich Valley. He married Mary Dunn, January 25, 1791.

At nineteen years of age, Mathias Harman was one of the heroes of the Tug river battle with the Indians, in company with his father, Henry, Sr., and his older brother, George, in which battle the three Harmans won the victory over seven Indians. See account of this fight published in full elsewhere in this book.

Mathias Harman's farm was obtained by grant from the government of Virginia, and is still owned by his great grand-children. His death was caused by his horse, on which he was riding, running between two trees. This accident happened about two miles south of where Zion Church now stands. Their children: I. Daniel, II. Jezrael, III. Henry, IV. Nancy and V. Mary (Polly).

I. Daniel Harman (Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 4, 1793, he married ————. They lived on Walker's creek, in the present Bland county, Virginia. They had one son, Francis Marion (Frank).

Francis Marion (Daniel, Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 15, 1827; died February 2, 1897. He married Nancy Waddle in 1843. Their children: (1) Randolph Jefferson and (2) Paris W.

(1) Randolph Jefferson, born 1845; married Margaret (Zilda) Brown, May 26, 1878. Their children: Elizabeth, who married Charles Gott; Gertrude, who married William Goad and Mary, who married Dunn Shewey.

(2) Paris W., born January 23, 1848; married Angeline Virginia Perkey, October 7, 1869. Their children: Minnie Belle, who married George L. Robinett, October 25, 1900; Francis Atkins, who married Mary Umbarger, July 4, 1903. Their children: Frank, Mollie, Scott McKinley, who married Josie Burton; Scott McKinley; William Paris (adopted, 1918); M. Kelley, who married Lula Virginia Robertson, September 20, 1916. Their children: Edna Pearl, M. K., Jr. and Ruby May; Millie F. (dec'd) and Jennie Pearl.

II. Jezareel Harman (Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 3, 1795; married Elizabeth Groseelose, July 11, 1817. Their children: Jeffry; Gordon; Mathias; James, who married Ban Robinett, on Walker's Creek; Elizabeth Rhoda; Naney; Eliza, who died February, 1898; Mary (Polly), who married William H. Edmonds—their children: James, Charles, George and Jennie, who married J. A. Greenwood of Marion, Virginia; and John Crittendon.

John Crittendon Harman (Jezareel, Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born April 13, 1854; married Laura V. Whitley, December 29, 1876, in Smythe county, Virginia. She was born February 25, 1858. Their children: Rachel E., who married William Thompson, December 21, 1898—their children: William Blair, Laura Thelma, (dec'd.), Paul Crittendon, Warren, (dec'd.) and Ralph Stanley; Howard F., who married Virginia Lee Huff, September 28, 1902—their children: Earl C. and Ramon F.; Elmer P.; Mark L.; Blaine W.; Eugene Claude; Charles Dale; Eulyses G. (Deputy Sheriff of Tazewell county, 1920-1922), who married Katie Janutalo, December 9, 1914—their children: Leon T., Alma D. and Vera M.; and Pearl T., who married Sayers French Harman (s. of Wm. F.), December 18, 1918.

Eugene Claude Harman enlisted as a private in the World War, June 19, 1917, in the U. S. N. R. F. Transport Service. He was honorably discharged February 17, 1919, at port of New York.

Charles Dale Harman was drafted into the service of the World War, from Tazewell county, September 20, 1917; assigned to Company "D" 318th Infantry, Camp Lee, Virginia. Transferred to First Air Service, Mechanic Regt., Camp Hancock, Georgia, December 10, 1917. Embarked for France, February 12, 1918, from Hoboken, New Jersey. Landed at St. Nazarre, France, February 26. Left Brest, France, June 10, 1919, and landed at port of New York, June 18th. Honorably discharged from the service at Camp Meade, Maryland, July 12, 1919.

(Further data on Jezareel Harman's descendants appears in the book elsewhere, for which see index).

III. Henry Harman (Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 22, 1797; died July 9, 1878; married Famy Brown, December 6, 1826. She died July 9, 1846. Their children: (1)

Nancy, (2) Hezekiah, (3) Jerome B., (4) Anna F., (5) Louisa, (6) Amanda and (7) George W.

(1) Nancy Harman (Henry, Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born November 26, 1827; died August 16, 1889; married William Bales. He was born January 19, 1824; died July 6, 1862. Their children: Eli, H. J., Louisa and Eunice.

(2) Hezekiah Harman (Henry, Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born September 9, 1829; died, 1923. He married Serena D. Cole, December 30, 1868. Hezekiah Harman was a leading citizen of Smythe county, Virginia. He was a Lieutenant in Co. "B", 8th Virginia Cavalry, (Captain Sheffey's Co.) during the Civil War. He represented Smythe and Bland counties in the House of Delegates of Virginia, session 1879-80. Their children: George Henry, who married Callie Groseclose, August 5, 1891. She died May 30, 1897; William Kelly (dec'd); Robert Lee; Rush Floyd; Laura Belle, who married Albert Ratliff, September, 1914; James H., who married Maude Duncan; Walter Preston; Mary Virginia, who married W. E. Enfield, December 26, 1918; Lena Carrine; Leoti Kansa; and Albert Richardson.

(3) Jerome Bonaparte Harman (Henry, Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born December 27, 1831; died July 15, 1919. He was a prominent and influential citizen of Smythe county. He married Nancy Groseclose May 16, 1858. She was born September 28, 1834; died May 16, 1886. Their children: *Astoria Caldonia*, who married W. A. Johnston, February 13, 1889. *Clotilda Virginia*, who married Dr. J. T. Tilson, May 26, 1880. Their children: Florence Lula, who married Samuel Kegley; Laura Louisa, who married Kelly Groseclose; Ollie C., who married John Huddle; Clotilda Mabel, who married John Foglesong; Patty Jane, who married Estil Crabtree; Ruth Harman, who married Alfred Crabtree; Myrtle Lorena, who married R. W. Mergler and Henry Harman; *Lorena Florence*; *Jezareel Jackson*; *Henry Breckenridge*; *Belle Gay* (dec'd); *Laura Louisa*, who married D. J. Blankenbeckler, March, 1900. Their children: Connell J. and Myrtle Vivian; *Jerome Tilden*, who married Ella Mae Groseclose, April 19, 1898. Their children: Robert Dewey, Henrietta Leona, Mary Ethel, Nancy Hazel, Thelma Ruth, Alberta Chloe, Samuel Jerome, Hugh Garland, Mildred Carrine, Mamie Virginia, Jerome Woodrow, and Ella Mae; and *George Lee*.

(4) Anna F. Harman (Henry, Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 15, 1834; married Jacob Wagner, July 6, 1853. Their children: Eli; George; Hiram; Willis; Alice; Ibby and Amanda.

(5) Louisa Harman (Henry, Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born November 11, 1838; married Eli F. Groseclose, February 24, 1858. Their children: Ballard Preston; Eli Davis; Emma Jane, who married R. H. Connell; Bostonian Green, who married James Wilson and James Kelly.

(6) Amanda Harman (Henry, Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born in 1849; married A. J. Hubble, August 20, 1866. Their children: Florence, who married John Buchanan, June 23, 1886. Their children: Ella, Mary, Hayter, Flora, Alice Lina, Henry, Kent and Kelly; William, who married Ella Hubble—their children: Roy, Carl, Florence, May, Josie, Bessie, Flora and Beatie; Edgar, who married May Totten, January 5, 1901. Their children: Harman, Henry, Harry and Mamie; Kate H., who married D. B. Buchanan, March 29, 1898. Their children: Janie M., Mamie J. and Nina May; and Kent, who married Alice Blevins, December 31, 1901.

(7) George W. Harman (Henry, Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born May 9, 1841. Was a Confederate soldier in the Civil War, and was killed in the battle of Cedar Creek, September, 1864. From Col. Wm. N. Harman's manuscript: "George Harman was a brave soldier—belonged to Company "F", 8th. Virginia Cavalry, and was killed in battle near Woodstock, Virginia."

IV. Nancy Harman (Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born October 5, 1801; married Ransom Tilson, March 29, 1821. Their children: William Van Buren, Henry; Granville, Pollyanna, Lavinia, Rachel and Victoria.

V. Mary (Polly) Harman (Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married George Devors, September 28, 1820. They had a son, Henry.

CHAPTER XII

Hezekiah Harman, 6th Son of Henry, Sr.

Hezekiah Harman (Henry Harman, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born November 30, 1772 (tombstone record); born October 30, 1771 (Bible record); died May 29, 1845; married Polly Brown, April 6, 1802.

HIS PUBLIC RECORD.

Appointed Deputy Surveyor of Wythe county, Virginia, January 1800.

Was appointed the first Surveyor of Tazewell county, later in 1800.

His first work as Surveyor was to lay off the land offered by William Peery and Samuel Ferguson for the use of the county. He reported that he had laid off twenty three acres and twenty eight square poles—ten acres and twenty eight square poles being off of Ferguson's land and thirteen acres off of William Peery's land.

He was appointed by the Governor of Virginia, one of the Justices of the County Court for Tazewell county, and qualified as such at the October term of said Court, in 1800. He served on the bench, a part of the time, as Presiding Justice until 1830. During this time he was consecutively appointed Lieutenant, Captain, Major and Colonel of the 112th Regiment of the Militia of Virginia, until March, 1830, at which time he became Sheriff of Tazewell county and in November 1831, was appointed Sheriff for a second term.

He was again appointed, without opposition, as Surveyor of the county in August 1831.

In 1831, he was commissioned by the Governor, Surveyor of the county for a term of seven years.

He was again commissioned Surveyor of the county, 1839, for a term of seven years.

Resigned as School Commissioner, 1841.

He was a large land owner and a distinguished Christian Gentleman. In his will, which was dated January 25, 1845—probated July 3, 1845—recorded in Tazewell County Will Book No. 2, page

302, he provides that his executors shall "pay for the support of the Gospel and Charity \$50.00 in the way I have heretofore done."

3d. His slaves not to be hired out without their consent and then only to stay awhile with the children. "Henry (one of the slaves) to be liberated at my wife's death upon his good behavior—to be judged of by my executors. . . . if the law will permit his freedom, if not, let him choose which of the children shall be his guardian to treat him well in old age. Ruth to be liberated at my wife's death if the law will permit her freedom, if not let her choose any one of my children as her guardian. . . . I allow my estate to give her a comfortable support in old age till death. I think she has been an affectionate attendant upon myself and family for which she must be rewarded."

In his will, he mentioned his wife and the following children: I. Kiah, II. Polly Davidson III. Erastus G., IV. Jane G. Harris, V. Martha B. Neel, VI. Nancy W. Fudge, VII. Rhoda N. Harman, VIII. Henry B., IX. Elias G. W. and X. William W.

He was buried on his home farm one mile East of the Court-house. The following is inscribed upon the stone that marks his grave: "Sacred to the memory of Hezekiah Harman, who died May the 29th, 1845, aged 72 years, 6 months and 29 days."

I. Hezekiah Harman, Jr., "Kiah" (Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam Herrmann), married his first cousin, Nancy Harman (d. of Henry Harman, Jr.). He died November 1, 1876. She was born November 13, 1801; died June 2, 1877.

Hezekiah Harman, Jr. (Kiah), appointed Lieutenant of Infantry, 1821. In 1830 and again in 1836 qualified as Escheator of the county. In 1837 appointed Deputy Surveyor by his father, Hezekiah Harman, Sr. In 1839, again appointed Deputy Surveyor. In 1845 under commission of the Governor of the Commonwealth, Kiah Harman qualified as Surveyor of the county for a term of seven years, taking the place of his father, deceased. May term, 1846 he appointed Samuel W. Austin as Deputy Surveyor. In 1852, June term, he qualified as Surveyor of the county for a term of six years. July term he appointed his son, Hezekiah A., as Deputy Surveyor of the county. The records show that Kiah Harman and his father, Hezekiah, served as Surveyors of the county from 1800 to 1858. In 1858 Rufus Brittain succeeded him as Surveyor of the county. In 1852, he is named as a member of the Board of



Hezekiah Harman, Jr. and wife, Nancy (d. of Henry, Jr.)
Residence of K. D. R. Harman and his son, David

Directors of the Northwestern Branch Bank of Tazewell Court-house. Their children: 1. Henry Dorsey; 2. Rhoda; 3. Christina; 4. Hezekiah Augustus and 5. Erastus French.

1. Henry Dorsey Harman, born in 1825. Moved to Missouri in 1867.

2. Rhoda Harman (Kiah, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Henry May, of Kentucky. Their children: Kiah; Thomas, who married Ella Stratton—their children: Belle, Kate, Mary, William, and Lee; Florence and Belle.

3. Christina Harman (Kiah, Hezekiah, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 25, 1829; married Rev. Samuel Wesley Austin, October 30, 1845.

Samuel Wesley Austin was a graduate of Emory and Henry College; had a strong and well-trained mind, and was unexcelled in this section as a logical and forceful speaker. He was the leading preacher of the Disciples Church in the county of Tazewell. His keen sense of humor and delightful conversational powers made him a popular companion and a greatly beloved preacher. They had one daughter, Margaret.

Margaret Austin, (Christina, Kiah, Hezekiah, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 28, 1851; married G. C. White, July 17, 1866, in Tazewell county. Their children: (1) S. Austin; (2) William; (3) Nancy Pearl and (4) Margaret.

(1) S. Austin White married Mary Virginia Brown, February 9, 1893, at Roanoke, Virginia. Their children: Edith, who married Dr. J. F. McClellan (one child, J. F., Jr.); Virginia Francis, who married C. E. Courtney (one child, Chas. Austin); William, who married Laura White; Margaret, who married T. L. Robinson; S. Austin, Jr.; Nell; Elsie; Elizabeth Arnold and H. Garland.

(3) Nancy Pearl White, married George W. Howard (a descendant of Henry Harman, Jr.), July 12, 1893. One adopted son, Benjamin Franklin Howard.

George W. Howard is a member of the law firm of Harman and Howard, of Welch, West Virginia, which firm is composed of himself, J. N. Harman, Jr. and Benjamin F. Howard.

Benjamin Franklin Howard enlisted as a private in the World War, January 29, 1918. Received his training at Ft. Leavenworth, Kansas and Camp Jackson, South Carolina; sailed for France July, 1918; engaged with the A. E. F. in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive,

St. Die Sector and in St. Mihiel Offensive. Sergeant 1st Class, 306 Field Signal Battalion, 81st Division. Sailed from France June 22, 1919.

(4) Margaret White, married J. S. McMillan. Their children: Margaret, Sidney, Jr. and Ruth Howard.

4. Hezekiah Augustus Harman (Kiah, Hezekiah, Sr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 23, 1831; married Sarah Ann Marrs. He died January 22, 1894; she was born April 22, 1838; died October 23, 1911. Their children: (1) Kiah David Reuben, (2) Shields Sidney Forrest, (3) Backsdale, (dec'd.), (4) Peel, (5) Alexander Marrs, (6) May, (7) Dovie.

(1) Kiah David Reuben Harman (Hez. A., Kiah, Hezekiah, Sr., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born October 23, 1859; married Mollie E. Peery (first wife). Merchant and resident of North Tazewell; large land owner and grazier; stockholder in several coal companies; 1885 qualified Deputy for Jno. W. Crockett, Sheriff, and also as Deputy for Dr. C. W. Greever, Treasurer of the county. Their children: Howard, who married Bertie Sparmer, of Pennsylvania; and Charles, who died young.

Kiah David Reuben Harman, married Mollie L. Ireson (second wife) October 1, 1891. Their children: Mamie, who married M. D. Artrip—their children: Erline Harman, Beula May, Glenn Harlen, and Mollie Melissa; Belle; Brown; David; Annie; Martin Luther.

David Harman served in the World War, having volunteered for the Navy at the age of nineteen and was accepted on May 11, 1918, in Company 158, Naval Station, St. Helena, Norfolk, Va. and assigned to the U. S. S. "Anniston." About October 1, 1918, his ship conveyed the last ammunition from New York to France. On the return voyage the ship touched at Bermuda Islands where the news of the signing of the armistice was received. Was honorably discharged August 20, 1919. On December 27, 1919, he was advised by his officer that on account of his services he was entitled to wear the "War Service Chevron." He died in California January 30, 1923.

(2) Shields Sidney Forrest Harman (Hez. A., Kiah, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born September 26, 1862; married Isabelle Harman (d. of Colonel Henry B.), December 24, 1886. She died April 16, 1888.



1. Shields S. F. Harman 2. Martha Wray Harman, wife 3. Kate
4. Shields S. F., Jr. 5. Cassandra and Frank Wray (twins)
6. Sarah Ann 7. Residence.

Shields S. F. Harman was elected Constable of Tazewell county, Jeffersonville District, in 1889; elected Sheriff of county for six consecutive terms, viz: 1903-7-11-15-19-23. A continuous service of twenty-four years as Sheriff, breaks all previous records. Member of the firm of Harman Brothers, merchants at North Tazewell; extensive land owner and grazier; stockholder in several coal companies. Resident of Tazewell, Va.

Shields S. F. Harman, married Edna Franklin (second wife) April 16, 1901. Their children: Kate and Shields S. F., Jr.



A. M. Harman and wife and two children—Kathryne and Alex M. Jr.

Shields, S. F. Harman, married Martha Wray (third wife) November 9, 1916. Their children: Cassandra Ward and Frank Wray (twins), and Sarah Ann.

(4) Peel-Harman (Hez. A., Kiah, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born July, 1867; married Mary Harman ————. He owned a good farm on Cavitts Creek and resided thereon until the time of his death which occurred in 1922. Their children: Robert Peel, who married Bessie Munsy; Hallet H., who married Lora Avis. He died 1922; Charles; Forrest; Dovie; Pearl May.

(5) Alexander Marrs Harman (Hez. A., Kiah, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 18, 1870; married Rose Brown, February 28, 1914. Their children: Mary Katheryne and Alexander M., Jr. Alexander Marrs Harman is a merchant at War, West Va., where he resides; is Trustee of Public Schools in McDowell county, W. Va.; is landowner in Tazewell county, Va. and stockholder in several coal companies.

(6) May Harman (Hez. A., Kiah, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 30, 1872; married W. C. Daniels (Merchant at Welch, W. Va.), March 4, 1896. She died December 8, 1903. Their children: Dovie, who married A. J. Bartlett, (one daughter, May Harman); Mary Louise, who married Herbert Cooper, (one son, Jack Daniel); Sallie Ann, who married Dexter Lafon, (one daughter, Winifred).

(7) Dovie Harman (Hez. A., Kiah, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 4, 1879; married Charles E. Harman (son of Mathias S.) on December 20, 1900, at Bristol, Va. He was born August 6, 1866 and died March 5, 1924. Their children: Charles E., Jr., Rosa May, Daisy Belle and Erline. (See sketch of Chas. E. in Mathias, Sr. line).

5. Erastus French Harman (Kiah, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Susan Vance in 1856. He was a gallant soldier in the Confederate Army, and died in the Federal Prison at Elmira, N. Y. in 1865; was a farmer in Tazewell county, Va. In 1853 he qualified as Deputy for Kiah Harman, his father, Surveyor of the county. Their children: (a) Kiah, (b) Nancy Jane, (c) William French and (d) Margaret.

(a) Kiah Harman (Erastus French, Kiah, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 5, 1857; married Annie Fuller in 1880. Died July 14, 1904. His wife died May 10, 1907. Their children: Sarah Ann Marrs, Beverly French, William, Mary E., Nancy, Charles H. R., George Litz, Robert Lee and Virginia Clara.

(b) Nancy Jane Harman, (Erastus French, Kiah, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born 1858; married George Fuller. She died April 7, 1903. One child, Thomas William Fuller, who married Pearl Harman (daughter of Geo. W. Harman)—their children: George, Hatfield, Margaret.



Wm. F. Harman

Amelia Sayers Harman

Residence of Wm. F. Harman, Tazewell, Virginia.

(c) William French Harman, (Erastus French, Kiah, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born October 29, 1861; died January 15, 1924; married Amelia Gillespie Sayers (d. of Captain D. G. Sayers and Nancy Louisa Harman Sayers), June 6, 1888.

Extracts from Sketch of the Life of the Late William F. Harman.

Judge S. M. B. Coulling, of Tazewell, Virginia, for many years the trusted Attorney for Wm. F. Harman, was requested by Mr. C. C. Morfit, Secretary Tug River Coal Operator's Association to furnish him with an "outline" of the life of Wm. F. Harman. From this "outline" "Coal Review" published at Washington, D. C. by the National Coal Association in its issue of December 13, 1924, carried the following:

"Welch, W. Va., February 12.—W. F. Harman, President of the Yukon Pocahontas Coal Company, John's Branch Coal Company, Buchanan Coal Company, War Creek Coal Company, Banner Raven Coal Company and Sayers Pocahontas Coal Company, and Director of the Tazewell National Bank, Bank of Clinch Valley and Bluefield National Bank, died at his home in Tazewell, Va., on January 15th, after a very short illness.

Mr. Harman was one of the most prominent Coal Operators of the Smokeless Fields of Southern West Virginia. Starting life under a financial handicap, he in later years amassed a fortune by persistent effort. Born in Tazewell county, Virginia, October 29, 1861, and later, his father giving his life to the Southern Cause, made his boyhood one of work, care and responsibility. His education was limited and purely elementary.

Starting early in life as a farmer, Mr. Harman soon added that of stock trading to his occupation. At the time of the development of Gary, W. Va., by the United States Coal and Coke Company, he, with his meager savings, organized with a few associates the mercantile firm of J. D. Peery & Company. This was his first profitable, successful business transaction, up to that time. It enabled him to acquire, little by little, and afterwards to develop the extensive Coal holdings that he controlled on the Dry Fork Division of the Norfolk & Western Railway, in McDowell county, West Virginia, and at the time of his death was also the owner of vast farming and grazing lands in Tazewell county, Virginia.

As a citizen he was public spirited, enjoyed a most extensive acquaintance, was universally liked, and what he appreciated more than anything else, was known as "the poor man's friend."

As a business man he had wonderful ability, great force of character and integrity, indomitable will and energy, an enthusiastic optimist of the future possibilities of the section of the country in which he lived and had great confidence in what the development of that section would mean and, with that wisdom for which he was noted and deserved, his plans were well set and he rightly enjoyed the benefits which accrued.

He is survived by his widow, who was Miss Amelia G. Sayers, whom he married June 6, 1888, and by two sons of this union, C. Henry Harman of Tazewell, Virginia, a former member of the House of Representatives of Virginia and recently made a delegate to the Republican National Convention, and Sayers F. Harman of Yukon, W. Va., who for the past several years has had active field management of the mining companies."

We add to the foregoing brief summary, resolutions passed by the Board of Directors of Tazewell National Bank upon the death of William F. Harman:

"Whereas, we have a deep feeling of appreciation of his business ability, his accuracy of judgment, his wisdom and courage in council, and his high sense of duty, of all of which he gave willingly and freely in the performance of his duties as a member of this Board, and with a most courteous consideration for the feelings and interests of others."

Also the following excerpts from resolutions of the Board of Directors of the Bank of Clinch Valley, Tazewell, Virginia:

"As a business man he was regarded as the peer of any around here; few have attained to the success he enjoyed and which came through his wonderful native ability and merit, great force of character and integrity, indomitable will and energy, fidelity to his friends and every trust, and a most enthusiastic optimism of the future possibilities of this favored section; for no man had greater confidence in what the development of our country would mean, and with that discerning wisdom for which he was noted, and genuinely deserved, the plans were well set and he rightly enjoyed the benefits which accrued.

“May we touch on his home life—there was no doubt about this, happiness reigned there supreme, and he was heard to remark so many times that what he had accomplished in a financial way and otherwise was largely the result of the deliberations and plans wrought, at the fireside and the encouraging influence and inspiration which only harmonious home relations contribute.”

To these resolutions the writer of the “Outline” very properly adds the following:

“The latter part of the resolutions of the Board of Directors of Bank of Clinch Valley would have been the part thereof that would have appealed the most to W. F. Harman, as there is no intimate friend of his who has not heard him mention the beneficial influences of his wife, and there is no doubt but that his success in the world was largely due to her, and it was a great source of comfort to him that he had been able to provide for her the handsome home in which they resided at the time of his death.”

Another paragraph of the “Outline” is as follows:

“The most important thing in a man’s life is not his business conceptions and views or success, or his intellectual development, but it is religious beliefs and conceptions. From childhood W. F. Harman believed in the Christian Religion. His religious belief was that simple faith which people sometimes style “The Old Time Religion”. He did not claim that he led a devout Christian life, although always interested in and contributing to religious causes, and his religious views were not commented upon until shortly before or at the time of the Billy Sunday revival in Bluefield, and after this revival there was none who knew him that did not think that he was endeavoring to consistently follow the teachings of the Christ in whom he believed.”

The foregoing timely tributes to the life and character of our faithful kinsman and devoted friend, expresses our knowledge and appreciation of Wm. F. Harman so much better than we could do, there is little left for us to say.

We are familiar with his business success, and have long been an interested observer of these achievements; it is his beautiful home life—devotion to wife and children—and his struggle for higher spiritual living that impressed us most. During the last few years of his life he frequently expressed his purpose to enlarge and extend his financial contributions to religious and educational causes. He



1. Charles Henry Harman 2. Letitia Peery Harman, wife
3. Eleanor 4. William French 5. Lillian 6. Nancy
7. Charles Henry, Jr. 8. Katherine 9. Letitia Ward, Jr.

was a member of and one of the largest contributors to Tazewell Christian Church. He was a Trustee and one of the leading contributors to Mountain Industrial Institute, located at Grundy, Virginia. He also was a contributor to Lynchburg College, and various other religious, benevolent and educational institutions.

Their children: Charles Henry and Sayers French.

Charles Henry Harman, born July 16, 1889; married Letitia Ward Peery (d. of Chas. H. Peery) April 27, 1910.

C. Henry Harman was born and reared on the farm formerly owned by his great-grandfather, Kiah Harman, about four miles from the town of Tazewell. He was educated in the public schools of Tazewell county and completed his education at Tazewell High School and Roanoke College. In 1917 he was elected to represent Tazewell and Buchanan counties in the Virginia House of Delegates, and he very efficiently and satisfactorily represented the two counties at the regular session of the General Assembly in 1918, and at the special session held in August and September, 1919. He declined re-election. Although not desiring office, he has been active in the Republican Party; has been chairman of his party in his county and Congressional District and in 1924, when Mr. Summers, the nominee of the Republican Party to represent the Ninth Congressional District in Congress, resigned thirty days before the election, Mr. Harman at the insistence of his friends entered the race. Although defeated in his race, the enthusiasm he aroused and the number of votes given him through personal regard attested the high esteem in which he was held. He is president of the following companies: Yukon Pocahontas Coal Company, Sayers Pocahontas Coal Company, Johns Branch Coal Company, Buchanan Coal Company, War Creek Coal Company and Fort Dearborne Fuel Company; is vice-president of the Bank of Clinch Valley, of Tazewell, Virginia, and a director in the Tazewell National Bank. He is one of the most influential men of his section, and the author quotes with approval the following statement made sometime ago in the public press in regard to him: "Mr. Harman is a man of the highest character, of very engaging personality, unusually intelligent, of kindly disposition, big hearted, greatly loved by all who know him, full of energy and enterprise."

Their children: Eleanor Amelia, Lillian Margaret, William French, Nancy Louisa, Katherine Peery, Charles Henry, Jr. and Letitia Ward.

Sayers French Harman, born April 5, 1892; married Pearl Theresa Harman (d. of John Crittendon Harman) December 18, 1918.

Sayers French Harman was born and reared on the farm formerly owned by his great-grandfather, Kiah Harman, about four miles from the town of Tazewell. He was educated in the public schools of Tazewell county, and completed his education at Tazewell High School, Hampden Sidney College and Washington and Lee University. Although never a candidate for office or



Sayers French Harman and Pearl Theresa Harman, his wife

desired office, he has been and now is an active and influential Republican and has served on the Board of Equalization of McDowell county, a position requiring the soundest business judgment and one accepted by business men only as a matter of public duty. Sayers French Harman is co-executor with his brother, C. Henry Harman, of the large estate of his father W. F. Harman, deceased, and is general manager of the Yukon Poehontas Coal Company and Sayers Poehontas Coal Company and is director of the following companies: Yukon Poehontas Coal Company, Sayers Poehontas Coal Company, Buchanan Coal Company, War Creek Coal

Company, and is also director of the Bank of Clinch Valley, of Tazewell, Virginia. For a number of years he has devoted the most of his time to the operating end of the large coal interests of his father, W. F. Harman, deceased, and his brother and himself in McDowell county, West Virginia. He is kind and considerate and popular with his employees, and is recognized as one of the most successful, popular and influential operators of his section.

(d) Margaret Harman (Erastus French, Kiah, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born 1863; married John W. Gillespie. They resided on their farm on Cavitt's Creek until their deaths a few years ago. Their children: Samuel Gratt, who married Blanch Keezee; J. Newton, who married a Miss Cregar; Joanna, who married Baxter Harman; Emily, who married a Mr. Kinzer; Grace, dec'd.; Bertie, who married Raleigh Yost; Robert Henry, who married Nell Howery and Irby H., dec'd.

II. Polly Harman (Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born June 18, 1802; married Robert Davidson, February 3, 1825. He was born 1800 and died June 6, 1868; she died June 15, 1890. Their children: (1) Jane R., (2) Samuel, (3) Granger and (4) Rush.

(1) Jane R. Davidson (Polly, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 12, 1829; married William M. Hufford, of Wytheville, Va., October 18, 1849. He was born May 30, 1820 and died April 8, 1900. She died June 15, 1890. Their children: (a) Dr. Robert D., (b) Laura Nicati and (c) Samuel Rush.

(a) Dr. Robert D. Hufford, born September 1, 1850; married Cannie Richardson (first wife) December 8, 1870. One daughter, Carrie, who married Walter K. Groseclose April 15, 1826. (Two children, Elizabeth and Cloyd).

(a) Dr. Robert D. Hufford, married Augusta Howe (second wife) May 3, 1876. He and his wife both died in Tazewell. Their children: Nellie, who married H. S. Surface, Clerk of Tazewell county Courts, October 10, 1898—their children: Annie Howe, Mary Katherine, George R., William W., John H., Elizabeth (dec'd.), H. Shelton, Jr. and Dan Hufford; Wallace, who married Lockie Stone, June 12, 1901—their children: Robert (dec'd), Eleanor, Martha, Wallace, Jr.; Janie, who married B. E. Dobbins, July 24, 1911—their children: Howe, Elizabeth, Robert (dec'd),

and Charlotte; Elizabeth, who married J. P. Saul, Jr., June 5, 1912—their children: Mary Louise, J. P., 3rd, Augusta, Margaret (dec'd) and Robert Hufford; and Robert Patton, who married Julia Williams, February 21, 1907.

(b) Laura Nicati Hufford, born July 27, 1854; married George W. Hayes, October 11, 1871. He died December 8, 1903; she died February 3, 1919. Their children: Mary Jane, who married Judge Fulton Kegley, February 17, 1898—their children: Fulton, Jr. (dec'd.), Pierce C. and George Bernard; William M., who married Mary Buchanan, February, 1912—their children: William Archie, Sarah Campbell, Laura Hufford, Mary Helen and Elizabeth Buchanan; Sarah V., who married James Earheart, November 26, 1901—their children: Elizabeth, Laura, Virginia, James, William, Kathryn and Fulton; Nancy, who married Samuel McEwen, September 25, 1901—their children: Hayes, Annabelle and Virginia; Margaret, who married Frank Peterson, October 6, 1905—their children: Agnes, Margaret and Helen; Lula, who married Robert Buchanan, April, 1914; Robert J., who married Mary Fulton Kegley, August 9, 1920—one child, Robert James Jr.; Rush, who married Nancy Starritt, June 20, 1917—one child, Nickati; Minnie, who married Roscoe Archer, July 31, 1912—two children, R. J. and Edwin; Elizabeth, who married James Kegley, 1913—two children, Laura Elizabeth and Mary Byrd; Helen, who married Emmett Bane, August 18, 1920.

(c) Samuel Rush Hufford, born September 16, 1855; married Bettie Buchanan (d. Hayter and Amanda Copehaver Buchanan) on June 18, 1881. She was born April 21, 1858; died April, 1920. Their children: Daisy Hayter, who married William B. Porterfield, November 20, 1901—their children, Lilburn Breckenridge, Robert H., Samuel R. Jr., (dec'd.), Graham Buchanan, William and Frank A.; Amanda Pearl, who married John Lilburn Porterfield, September 23, 1908—two children, John Buchanan and Rachel Genet; Willie Davidson, who was a trained nurse; she died November 28, 1917; Laura Mae, who married Edwin A. Carlisle, July 21, 1915—one daughter, Elizabeth Renwick; Robert Boyd; Andrew Arguyle, who married Irene Elizabeth Harkness, April 19, 1924; Birdie Margaret, who married Dr. Thomas W. Putt, February 13, 1918; Elizabeth Buchanan; and Carrie Virginia, who Married Frank R. King, 1920—two children: Robert Lee and Frank A.

3. Granger Davidson, who married Sarah Sanders (d. of Col. Tom Sanders). He died March 23, 1886.

III. Erastus Granger Harman (Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born 1804; married Sallie Bane on July 3, 1828. He died 1852.

Erastus Granger Harman was a large land owner of Tazewell county. His public service as shown in Volume 1, Annals of Tazewell county are as follows: 1820 qualified as Deputy Surveyor; 1823 Lieutenant in company commanded by Captain John Gillespie in the 112th Regiment of Tazewell county; 1825 was elected by the Justices of the county as a Commissioner of the Revenue, having previously served as Deputy Surveyor of the county; 1826 again appointed Deputy Surveyor; 1828 commissioned Captain in 1st Battalion of the 112th Regiment; also served as Justice of the Court; 1830 was appointed Deputy Sheriff; 1832 was again appointed Deputy for John Crockett, Sheriff; 1837 qualified as Justice of the Court and 1842 was appointed School Commissioner. He stood high in the estimation of the people and was one of the most active and influential citizens of his day. His superior intellect and other qualifications made him the leader in his community. His business judgment was relied upon and followed to a greater extent than that of any other man in his vicinity. Their children: (1) Polly Letitia (dec'd.); (2) Eliza Emarine (dec'd.); (3) Nancy Jane; (4) Edwin Houston; (5) Aurelia Elizabeth (died in childhood); (6) Elvira Lavinia; (7) Martha Ann; (8) Olivia Curran (dec'd.); (9) Victoria (dec'd.); (10) Robert P.; (11) Howard Bane and (12) Charles Creigh.

(3) Nancy Jane Harman (Erastus G., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 15, 1832; married P. H. Dills (first husband), August 15, 1845; she died February 15, 1898. Their children: Zarilda, born October 19, 1851, who married Edd Davis, September 19, 1867; Victoria, born December 10, 1853, who married John Bird November 15, 1870; Millard, born December 17, 1855, who married Bessie Lucas, May 26, 1880; Ella, born March 6, 1858, who married Dr. Ed. W. Davis, November 18, 1875.

(3) Nancy Jane Harman, married James Morton (second husband), June 18, 1863. Their children: Sallie, born April 29, 1864, who married Thomas Witten, December 10, 1884; Elizabeth, born April 26, 1886.

(4) Edwin Houston Harman (Erastus G., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 13, 1835; married Jennie King, April 2, 1861.

Edwin Houston Harman was Lieutenant Colonel in the 45th Regiment of Virginia, in the Civil War. Was mortally wounded at the Battle of Cloyd's Farm, Pulaski county, on May 9, 1864; died on May 11th and was buried at Thornes' Spring Church, Pulaski county, Va. Colonel William Brown (Colonel of the 45th Regiment) was killed at Piedmont, Va., just thirty days after Colonel Harman was killed. It is related of these two Confederate officers that they were almost inseparable in their lives like Damon and Pythias, and David and Jonathan, and would have died for each other if necessity had so required. Colonel Brown is buried in Maplewood Cemetery, Tazewell, Virginia, where a monument was erected many years ago by the Brown-Harman Camp of Confederate Veterans of Tazewell county. This camp was named in honor of Colonels Brown and Harman. Their children: (a) Charles William, (b) King Edwin.

(a) Charles William Harman (Edwin Houston, Erastus G., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born January 8, 1862, married Sallie Cloyd (d. of James Cloyd) on September 24, 1885. She was born February 13, 1866. Charles William Harman is the owner of the farm, in Pulaski county, Virginia, including the battle field on which his father was mortally wounded May 9, 1864. He is named for Colonel William Brown, who was killed thirty days after his father's death. Their children: Hattie Cloyd (dec'd.), Jennie King, Sallie Cloyd, Edwin Houston, Jr., Charles William and David King (twins) and Fannie Lou.

Edwin Houston Harman, Jr., was a member of the 117th Regiment, 42nd Division A. E. F. (World War) and was in many battles but escaped unhurt; married Miriam D. Currie, December 31, 1919; David King Harman (twin), married Elizabeth Jackson Larew, August 29, 1917; Charles William Harman (twin), married Idelle Draper Scott, June 19, 1918; Fannie Lou Harman, married Jesse Benjamin Collins, May 30, 1919.

(b) King Edwin Harman (Edwin Houston, Erastus G., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born July 19, 1863; married Laura Jordan, October 7, 1886.

King Edwin Harman owns the farm in Pulaski county, Virginia, adjoining the cemetery where his father, Colonel Edwin H. Harman, is buried, and where the 45th Regiment of which his father was Lieutenant Colonel, camped for two winters. When Hon. J. Hoge Tyler was elected Governor of Virginia the first appointment made by him was that of King E. Harman as a member of the Governor's Staff.

He was one of the original directors of the Pulaski National Bank, organized some thirty-five years ago, and has been its President for the past twelve years. He is also interested in the ownership and development of coal properties in Tazewell county and elsewhere. Chairman of Board of Directors of State Hospital for the Insane at Marion, Virginia.

Their children: William Jordan, who married Ruth Alpers, June 8, 1911 and John Caddall, who married Madeline Ascue, August 25, 1917. John Caddall Harman served in the 317th Infantry Band of the 80th Division, A. E. F. This service led him into many dangerous situations but he escaped unhurt.

(6) Elvira Lavinia Harman (Erastus G., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born April 2, 1838; married J. Mosby Davis. No children.

(7) Martha Ann Harman (Erastus G. Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born May 15, 1840; married, John Lewis Neel, of Giles county, November 2, 1858. She died May 15, 1917. Their children: (a) Sallie Jane, (b) Nancy Josephine, (c) Charles, dec'd., (d) Thomas Edwin. (e) Louemma J., (f) William Bane.

(a) Sallie Jane Neel, born August 29, 1859, married Dr. Raleigh M. Witten, August 29, 1877. Their children: Charles; John, who married Laura Burress; Stella, dec'd.; Letha, who married John Copenhaver; Kent; and Eugene, who married Margaret Strickland.

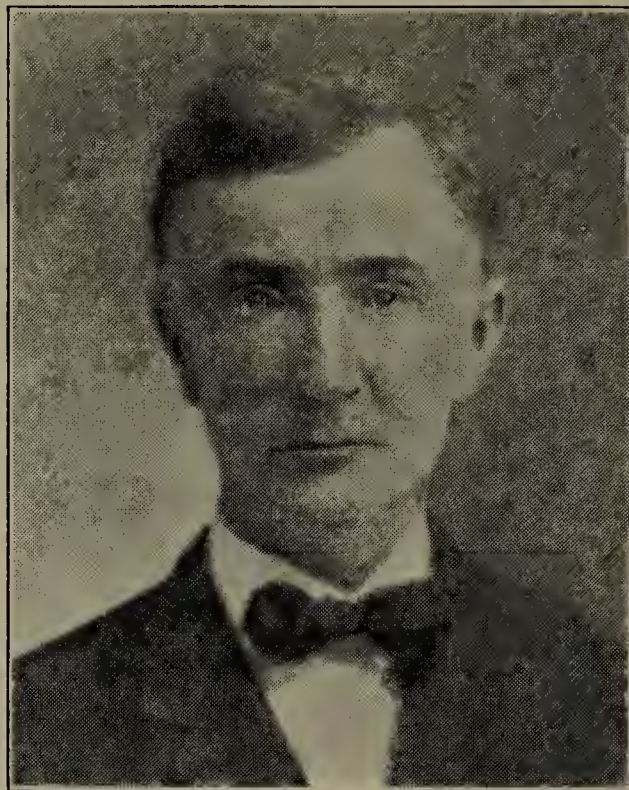
(b) Nancy Josephine Neel, married E. Harvey Harman, of Graham, Virginia. Their children: Blanche, dec'd. and Anna Lee, who married John Dittman (one child, Nancy Elizabeth).

(d) Thomas Edwin Neel, born June 15, 1864; married Eliza Smoot, January, 1891. Their children: Richard, who married Frances Painter—their children: Elizabeth, Louise and James; Anna, who married Charles Davidson; Bess; Zelma; Cecil and Elinor.

(f) William Bane Neel, married Lizzie Sheffey. Their children: Nellie, Martha Lou and William.

(10) Robert P. Harman (Erastus G., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born June 1, 1846; married Fannie Ann Harman, d. of Harvey Harman (see Daniel, Sr., line for her genealogy) on September 21, 1870. He died July 12, 1922.

In 1874 Robert P. Harman qualified as Commissioner of the Revenue of Clear Fork District. He served as Clerk of the School Board for four years. He more than once refused the nomination as candidate to represent the county in the House of Delegates when



Robert P. Harman

a nomination was equal to an election. He gave as his reason for such refusal that his presence in the home and companionship there with his wife and children were preferable to the honors of any office that would require him to be absent from his home. He was a large landowner and grazier and was engaged in the mercantile business for thirty years, being a member of the firm R. P. Harman & Company at Tip Top and at Graham, Virginia. He was a soldier in the Confederate Army for two years, having enlisted four months before he was within the age limit. His brother, Colonel Edwin H. Harman, on account of his youth, sent him home on a furlough. When he returned to his company he was captured by the enemy and imprisoned at Fort Delaware for four months. His

record as a soldier was of the highest order. While Robert P. Harman filled well the various positions in his life as husband, father, neighbor, citizen and soldier, his devotion to his church and his loyalty to Christ stand out above his fellows as beacon lights and a worthy example to be followed by all who knew him. He was an enthusiastic member of Tip Top Lodge A. F. & A. M. He died July 12, 1922, and was buried in the old Harman Cemetery, which is located on his farm a short distance from his residence.

Their children: *Charles Harvey* who married Julia F. Davis—their children: Gladys Irene, who married J. E. Williams; Eva



H. Bane Harman

Frances, who married Robert V. Crockett; Aileen L., who married R. F. Thompson; *Sallie Hayes*, who married Sidney J. Brown—their children: Jean Raldo and Robert Sidney; *Josie*; *Onnie M.* (dec'd.); *Maria Peery*; *Marvin Bane* (dec'd.); *Mattie Lou* (dec'd.); *Eula Frances*, who married *James H. Hicks*; *Lena*, who married Joseph H. Hunt—their children: June Frances (died in infancy) and Joseph Robert.

(11) Howard Bane Harman (Erastus G., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born May 24, 1848; married Mary L. Harrison (d. Colonel Joseph Harrison), November 3, 1870. He died January 12, 1904.

H. Bane Harman was one of the best loved and most popular citizens of Tazewell county. His official record is as follows: In 1870, July term, he qualified as Assessor for Clear Fork Township, having been chosen at the May election; also qualified as deputy for Charles A. Fudge, Sheriff; in 1879 qualified as Commissioner of the Revenue for Jeffersonville District; in 1882, as Deputy Clerk of the county. In 1887 he qualified as Deputy for T. E. George, Clerk of the county; in 1893 he was elected Clerk of the Circuit Court for a term of six years. In 1899 he was re-elected Clerk of the Circuit Court. He died before his last term expired.

Their children: *Margaret Ann*, who married W. W. Peery, February 12, 1893—their children: Bane, who married Frances Ann Atkins; Joseph Elmo and William W. Jr.; *Sallie Louise*, who married William T. Gillespie, one daughter, Mary Anita, who married Edward L. Jackson and they have one daughter, Mary Louise; *Joseph P.*, who married Pansy Alexander—their children: Joseph Harrison, John B. and Mary Elizabeth; *Ollette*, who married Joseph W. Moss, (one son, Robert W.); *Virginia Anita*, who died in infancy.

Joseph P. Harman qualified as Deputy Clerk of the Circuit Court of Tazewell county in 1899; in 1902 qualified as deputy for T. E. George, Clerk of the County Court; in 1904 appointed Clerk of the Circuit Court to fill the unexpired term of his father, H. Bane Harman, dec'd. Also qualified as Deputy Clerk of the County Court. In 1906 he again qualified as Deputy Clerk for the Courts of the county. In 1898 he served in the Spanish American War, performing the duties of Drill Master for which his education at Virginia Military Institute had prepared him. He died July 29, 1923.

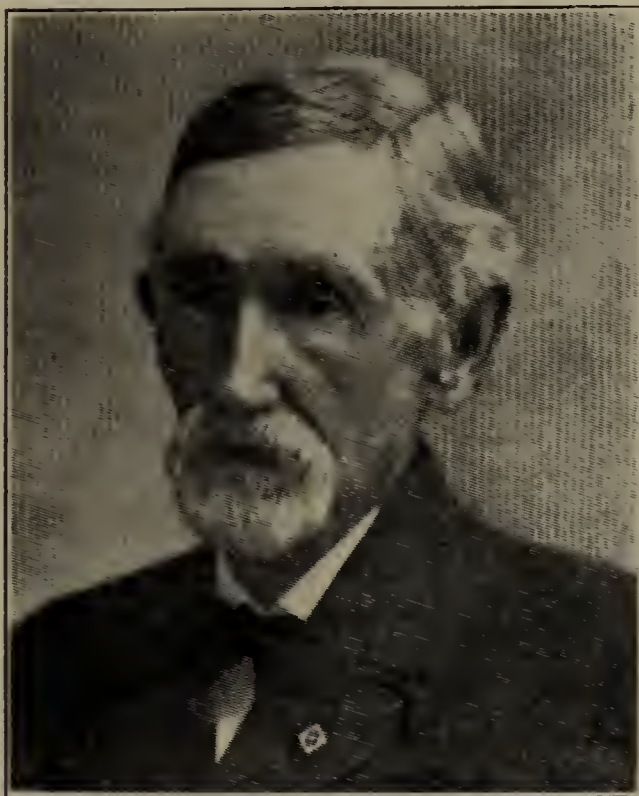
(12) Charles Creigh Harman (Erastus G., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 4, 1850; married Sarah A. Crockett, December, 1876. He died March 7, 1911; she died August 23, 1900. Their children: Sallie Jane, who married J. K. Routh; Nannie Hanson, who married John A. St. Clair—their children: Maria Tiffany, Jane Elwood and Sarah Elizabeth (twins) and Nancy Harman; Edwin Gertrude, who married J. P. Ellwood—their children: Sarah Jane, Martha and James Harman.

IV. Jane Harman (Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married James Harris, of Pike county, Kentucky, March 18, 1830. Their children: Harman, French, Kelsey, who married Levisa Harman, John, James, Nancy and Elizabeth.

V. Martha B. Harman (Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married John M. Neel, of Giles county, Virginia, in 1829. Their children: Jane, William, Frank, George, Henderson, Granger, Winnifred (died in infancy) and Elvira.

VI. Nancy Wilburn Harman (Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Reuben C. Fudge, June 1, 1831. Their children: Ann Eliza, Charles A. and Harriet Louisa.

Ann Eliza Fudge (Nancy Harman Fudge, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born April 19, 1834; married Dr. Thomas G. Witten; he died October 4, 1909; she died November 12, 1913.



Captain Chas. A. Fudge

Their children: C. Edward F.; Nancy, who married Dr. C. W. Greever—their children: Annella and Lena; Ann Louisa; Jessie Clair; Frank T., who married Lucy Straley (their children: Louisa, who married J. Gordon Beach, one child, Nancy Wirt; Frances and Edward); and Margaret Strother.

Charles A. Fudge (Nancy Harman Fudge, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 6, 1837; married Elizabeth St. Clair (first wife) February 22, 1870.

Charles A. Fudge was a prominent citizen and large land owner of Tazewell county. He possessed strong outstanding personal characteristics which marked him a man among men. In the spring

of 1861 he entered the service of the Confederate States as Second Lieutenant, Company "H", 45th Regiment, Virginia Infantry. He became Captain of his company in 1862 and commanded it in numerous battles. On the 5th of June, 1864 at the Battle of Piedmont he was desperately wounded and captured by the enemy, and remained in the Federal prison until the close of the war. He suffered from the effects of the wound received at Piedmont to the end of his life. At the first term of the County Court of Tazewell county under the provisions of the Underwood Constitution, Charles A. Fudge was appointed Sheriff of the county, and Alexander St. Clair, J. P. Spotts and William A. Barnett were appointed his deputies. He died November 2, 1912, at the age of seventy-five years. Their children: Martha Clair, who married Harvey G. Peery, Jr. (their children: Charles Fudge; Garland, who married Elizabeth Reed, one child, Elizabeth St. Clair; Sidney and Samuel Walton, dec'd.); Nannie Rose, who married Dr. W. I. Hall—their children: Keemer and Elizabeth, who married John Crockett.

Charles A. Fudge, married Mrs. Gray Thompson (nee Buchanan), second wife, April 13, 1884. Their children: Helen, who married Dr. Robert S. Porter (one child, Charles Fudge) and Hattie, who married John G. O'Keefe—their children: Martha, James and Helen Clarke.

Harriet Louisa Fudge (Nancy W. Harman, Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 16, 1842; married Captain Achilles James Tynes, of Tazewell, Virginia, March 2, 1864. He was born November 29, 1833.

Captain Achilles James Tynes was born near Shawsville, Montgomery county, Virginia, on November 29, 1833, and died at Tazewell, Virginia, November 11, 1914. Coming to Tazewell county from Roanoke in 1857, he there met and on March 2, 1864, married Harriet Louisa Fudge, who lived to survive him until July 1, 1922.

Captain Tynes was the son of Samuel Tynes, of Halifax, Virginia, and a grandson of Obediah Tynes, a lineal descendant of Colonel Tynes, a member of the staff of General Green of the British Army, who settled in South Carolina after the Revolutionary War, Colonel Tynes being of Scotch descent and having come from the head of the Tyne River in the Cheviot Hills. The mother of Captain Tynes was Frances Herndon Haythe, daughter of Captain

William H. Haythe, of Campbell county, Virginia, a soldier in the war of 1812. The maternal grandmother of Captain Tynes was a daughter of the Honorable Achilles Moorman, who for many years represented Campbell county in the Virginia Legislature.

Harriet Fudge, the wife of Captain Tynes, was born in Tazewell county, February 16, 1842. She was a daughter of Reuben C. Fudge, who came to Tazewell county from Allegheny county and a granddaughter of Conrad Fudge who was for many years Clerk of the Allegheny County Court. Her Paternal grandmother was Betsy



Captain A. J. Tynes and wife, Harriet Fudge Tynes

Persinger, sister of Colonel John Persinger, a member of both branches of the Virginia Legislature and was a lineal descendant of ——— Persinger, a soldier in the Continental Army. Mrs. Tynes' mother was Nancy Wilburn Harman, who was a daughter of Hezekiah Harman, the progenitor of one of Tazewell county's pioneer and most illustrious families.

A. J. Tynes, along with three of his friends, was instrumental in the formation of the Tazewell Troopers during the threatening days that immediately preceded the outbreak of the Civil War

throughout which he later served with distinction, first as a Lieutenant, and later as Brigade and Division Commissary in the 8th Virginia Cavalry, and later held the office of Major. He also served on the staffs of Colonel Corns, Brigadier Generals Jenkins and McCausland and Major Generals Lomax and Rosser, from Hawk's Nest, Sewel Mountain and Gauley River to Appomattox, with never a furlough nor a leave of absence asked.

He was one of Tazewell county's most useful and public spirited citizens. Soon after the war, in the face of the great obstacles he transported by horse and wagon from Cincinnati and Roanoke, the machinery for, erected and for years successfully operated the only woolen factory between Roanoke and the Ohio river, thus eliminating the slow and tedious process then in vogue of carding and weaving by hand. Denied all but the most meagre education for himself he became a leading protagonist of universal education. He, George W. Gillespie, Thompson Buchanan and the Rev. Jonathan Lyons constituted the first public school board of Tazewell county, and it was through their tireless efforts that school sites were procured, buildings erected, teachers provided and the county school system for the first time placed upon a sound and efficient basis. For nearly a quarter of a century Captain Tynes served as Secretary of the county and Clerk of the District School Board. Compulsory education was his passion, and his ardent and vigorous advocacy both on the platform and through the public press of the Ruffner Free School Bill, now a part of the State school system, is well remembered. He was a progressive and successful farmer and stock raiser, early promoting more scientific methods of farming and greater facility of transportation through active membership in the State Farmers' Institute and the Virginia Good Roads' Association of which he was an officer. He was a promoter and president of the Tazewell Street Railway Company through which agency electric power was first brought into the county.

Captain Tynes was a life long member of the Presbyterian Church, of which he was ruling elder for thirty years, during which period he rarely failed to represent his church in her highest courts, whether in Presbytery, Synod or the General Assembly.

Their children: Charles St. Clair (died age fourteen years); Mary Lee who married Henry Edgar Peery, of Nebraska—their children Mildred and Harriet; Nancy (dec'd.); Frances Moorman;

Harriet Spottswood; Dr. Achilles L., who married Margaret Finley—their children: Harriet, Finley, Margaret and Lacy; Laey A., who married Georgia Apperson; Conrad Fudge, who married Narcissa Pendleton—their children: Achilles James, Conrad Fudge and Nancy Pendleton; Eva St. Clair, who married James R. Laird—their children: Houston Tynes, Mary Eliza, Frances Spottswood (twins) and J. Robert, Jr.; Eliza Isabelle; and Buford C., attorney at Huntington, West Virginia.

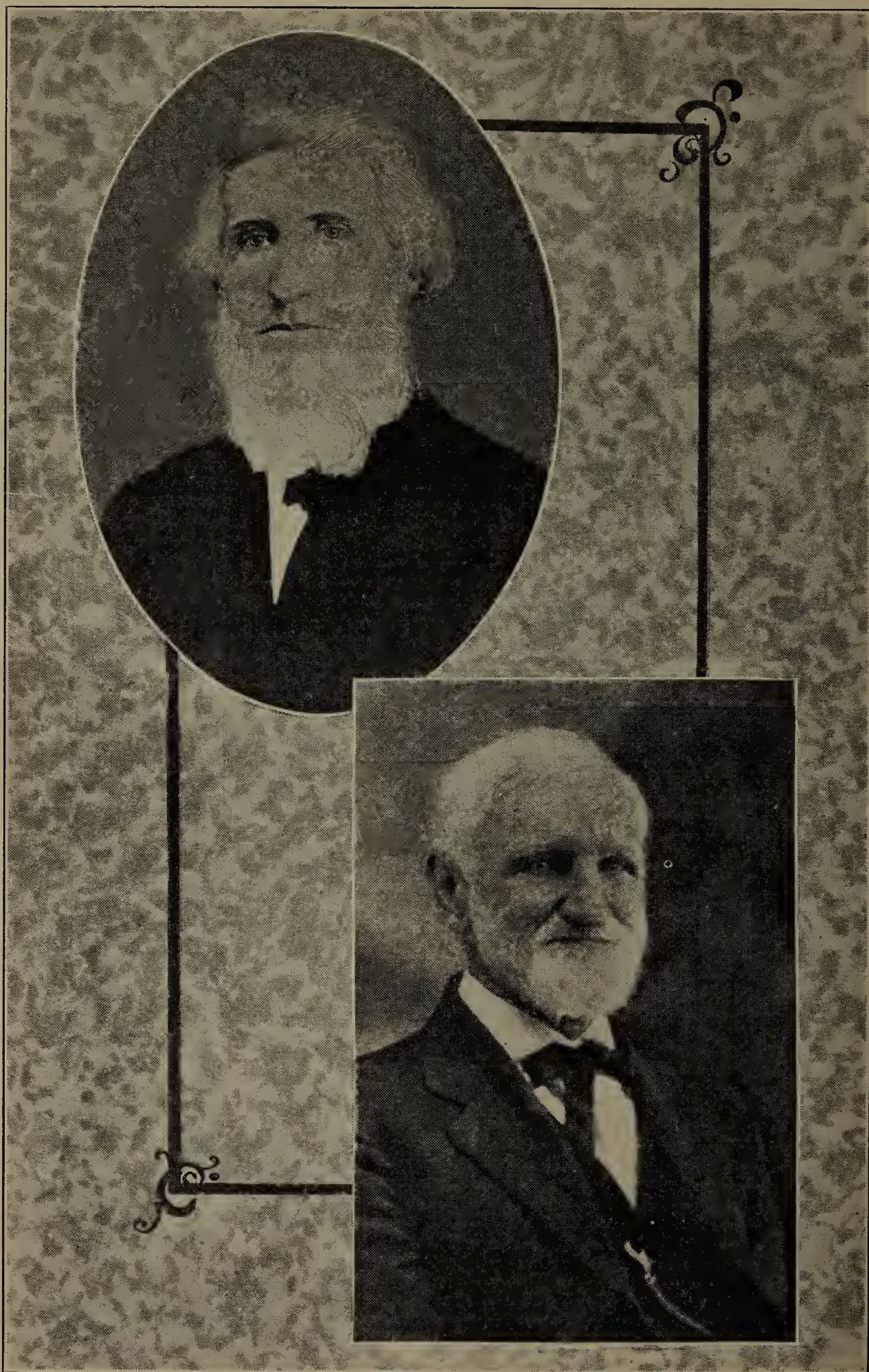


Buford C. Tynes

VII. Rhoda Harman (Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Robert W. Harman (son of Elias, of Henry, Sr.), January 13, 1835. They moved west and we have been unable to secure names of their children.

VIII. Henry Brown Harman (Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born September 26, 1811; married Mary Ann Fudge (sister of Reuben C. Fudge). She was born July 2, 1822. He died June 30, 1888; she died June 27, 1877.

In 1833 Henry B. Harman qualified as Deputy Surveyor of the county; 1835 he was elected by the Justices of the Peace, Commissioner of the Revenue, Eastern District; in 1836 and 1839 was reappointed Deputy Surveyor; in 1840, and again in 1842 was appointed School Commissioner; in 1845 and 1852 he qualified



Col. Henry B. Harman and his son, Alexander L. Harman

as Deputy Surveyor for his brother Kiah Harman, Surveyor of Tazewell county; in 1866 was Road Commissioner.

In all of his official positions he won and held the confidence and respect of the people of the county to a very unusual degree. However, it was by his religious life that he impressed all who knew him with his zeal and earnestness as a devoted and earnest christian man. He was Overseer of the Poor during the Civil War and there being no sufficient place provided for the poor at that time, he kept numbers of them in a house on his own farm and provided for their needs for long periods of time. There were several Harmans who wore the name "Henry" but the subject of this sketch was by common consent designated and generally spoken of as "Good Henry". It has been said that "To be great is to be good," and measured by this standard he was surpassed by none in the estimation of his people. It is said that he never missed holding family prayer but on night during his entire married life and the family prayer was omitted on that night because by accident, his leg had been broken that day.

While several of the Harmans left large property estates, the descendants of Henry B. Harman have had a heritage committed to them by their father incomparably greater than all the material things inherited by them or others from their ancestors. The life lived by Henry B. Harman is not only a worthy heritage to his own descendants but is also a lasting blessing to the entire community. Their children: (1) Alexander L., born November 19, 1841; (2) Joseph H., born October 4, 1843, died January 7, 1902; (3) Mary Elizabeth; (4) Martha J.; (5) Elizabeth Lavalette; (6) Eugenia Jordan; (7) Rose Ann; (8) Maria Isabelle; (9) Henry E.; (10) Harriet Catherine.

(3) Mary Elizabeth Harman (Henry B., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 31, 1846; married Henry Simmerman, of Wythe county, Virginia, December 18, 1883. Their children: Rose, who married Charles Shriver (one child, Charles, Jr.); Henry Harman, who married Bessie Wiltshire (one child, Elizabeth Harman); Mattie Belle, who married J. Bruce Shepherd (one child, Mary Elizabeth).

(4) Martha Jane Harman (Henry B., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born December 14, 1850; married Captain John A. Davidson, of Bland county, Virginia, December 24, 1872. She

died May 1, 1921 Their children: John Henry; William Alexander, who married Nancy Compton (one child, Katherine); Dr. James Joseph, who married Lena Grayson (one child, Elizabeth); Julia Ann; Elizabeth Rose, who married James W. Bane—their children: James Edward, John Davidson, Eugene Miller and Mary Harman; Eugene M., who married Elizabeth Jarrell, she died and he married Ethel Johnson; Grady Doak, who married Annie Humphreys—their children: Frances and William Henry.

(6) Eugenia Jordan Harman (Henry B., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 3, 1854; married A. B. White November 15, 1881. Their children: William Henry, who married Oattie Rhodes (one child, William Henry, Jr.); Harriett Belle; Fugate C; Rose Mary, who married W. C. Scott—their children: Eugenia and Walter Tazewell Coke; Eugene, who married Ruth Youngblood (one child, Mary Cowan); Mattie W. and Elizabeth F., who married S. O. Hylton. Fugate C. White served in the World War, Company I, 317th Infantry, 80th Division; sailed for France May 30, 1918, returned to Philadelphia June 9, 1919. Eugene White served in the World War, Supply Company, S. O. S. Classification Camp; sailed for France August 5, 1918, returned Newport News, Virginia, July 6, 1919.

(7) Rose Ann Harman (Henry B., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born November 19, 1856; married G. William Doak, June 21, 1882. He died October 26, 1921. Two adopted children: James and Sara Rose, who married Luther Lucas.

(8) Maria Isabelle Harman (Henry B., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 25, 1859; married S. S. F. Harman, December 28, 1886. She died April 16, 1888. One daughter, who died in infancy.

(9) Henry E. Harman (Henry B., Hezekiah, Henry Sr., Heinrich Adam), born January 8, 1862; married Jennie St. Clair, of Roanoke county, Virginia, June 14, 1899.

HENRY E. HARMAN.

Henry E. Harman graduated at Tazewell High School in 1881. Worked on the farm until March, 1887. Obtained a job as axeman on an Engineering Corps, making surveys for the Clinch Valley Division of the Norfolk & Western Railroad. Continued with this work, holding all the various positions on the corps until February,



1. Henry E. Harman 2. Jane St. Clair Harman (wife)
3. Mary Harman Pritchard 4. Jane St. Clair Jr.
5. Cary

1890, when appointed Assistant Engineer and given charge of a corps on the construction of what was then called the Ohio Extension of the Norfolk & Western Railroad, working in Wayne, Mingo and McDowell counties, West Virginia, until September, 1893, when construction work on the Norfolk & Western Railroad was suspended. Then did mine engineering in the Pocahontas field for about two years. Then engaged in the mercantile business in Tazewell, with the firm of Harman & Bottimore until 1901, when the firm of Stras Harman & Company, Wholesale Grocers, was organized. Worked with the firm until 1905, when he was appointed General Manager of the Spring Coal Mining Company, at Springton, West Virginia. In 1909 was appointed General Manager of the Wenonah Coal and Coke Company, at Dott, West Virginia, holding both positions until 1913 when both companies sold out at a satisfactory profit. Organized the Warrior Coal Company at Warrior Mine, McDowell county, West Virginia, in 1914. Has held the position of President and General Manager since its organization. Is now Vice-President and General Manager of Buchanan Coal Company, at Yukon, West Virginia; President of Earlston Coal Company, Kermit, West Virginia; Vice-President of Farmers' National Bank, Tazewell, Virginia; President of Stras Harman & Company. President for several years, of Tug River Coal Operators Association.

At present, and for several years has been Chairman, Public School Trustee Electoral Board of Tazewell county, Va. Their children: Mary, who married Robert Pritchard (one child, Marjorie Elizabeth); Jane and Cary.

(10) Harriet Catherine Harman (Henry B., Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 14, 1865; married Adolphus G. Kiser, February 29, 1888. Their children: Trula Belle, who married Roy S. Thompson—their children: Sarah Catherine and Roy, Jr.; Walter, who married Callie Williams—their children: Walter Brooks, Mary Catherine and James; Henry, who married Anita Peery—their children: Henry, Ruth and William; William, who married Ada Lewis (one child, George William); Mary, who married Glenn Peery (one child, Glenn, Jr.); Myron and Catherine (twins); Martha and A. G. Jr., (Jack).

Walter Kiser served in the World War, Company "C" 323d Infantry, 81st Division and was in France eighteen months. William Kiser served in the World War, Company "E", 317th Infantry,

80th Division and was in France twenty-two months. His name was the first one drawn in Tazewell county and he was in charge of the first squad to go to Camp Lee.

IX. Elias G. W. Harman (Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Mary May, of Pike county, Kentucky (first cousin of the late Colonel A. J. May, of Tazewell, Virginia). Elias G. W. Harman moved with his family from Tazewell to Nebraska in 1873. He died there June 6, 1903. We take the following extracts from his obituary appearing in the newspaper of his home town:



Residence of Henry E. Harman, Tazewell, Virginia

“Our fellow townsman, Elias George Harman, who departed this life June 6, 1903, belonged to a family who were striking representatives of the pioneer in human affairs. He was born in Tazewell county, Virginia, August 28, 1820. His father was one of the first government surveyors in his part of the State, organized the first Methodist class and built the first church in his county, and was an officer in the war of 1812. His great-grandfather was a commissioned officer to fight the Indians under King George. His early ancestors, who lived in Germany, were Lutheran Protestants.

and were zealous defenders of the faith. Two of them fought under the banner of Gustavus Adolphus, King of Sweden, in helping Germany in her struggle for Protestantism. One fell at the struggle of Lutzen where the king was killed. Father Harman possessed the courage and strength of his ancestors.

“In the passing away of E. G. Harman, a man of high moral sense, noble sentiment, deep affection and of keen spiritual perception has gone from earth. Mr. Harman and family resided a few years in London and made many friends who extend much sympathy to that noble woman, his wife, a fit partner for so grand a man and that highly intelligent family of his which he loved so well.”

Their children: Sallie, who married James McCulla. He died several years ago and she died 1921, leaving no children; Lillian H., who lives in Los Angeles, California; William Bascom, who married Eva Horn—their children: Leonard F. and Fidelia A.; Jennie, who married Edward Hanks—their children: Edna, Lillian, Ralph H., Mildred and Harold; May, who married Benjamin Franklin Neal—their children: Edgar Henry, James Harman and William Franklin; Thomas E., who married and has one daughter, Mary; Edgar, who died in 1894, age twenty-four years; Florence, who married a Maxwell—their children: Lillian and Jessie.

We take the following extracts from the obituary of Edgar Harmon, which appeared in the newspaper on which he was employed. “Edgar Harmon, manager of the Lincoln bureau of the Omaha World-Herald, died at the residence of Mrs. W. E. Gosper, 402, North Twelfth Street, last night at 8 o'clock of typhoid malaria. Mr. Harmon was born in Tazewell, Va., and was twenty-four years of age at the time of his death. He removed to Nebraska with his parents and settled near Peru, Nemaha county, in 1873. In 1892 he went to Omaha and entered the business office of the World Herald, remaining there six months. He was transferred to this city and made manager of the Lincoln bureau in April, 1893. He had not been well for some time and three weeks ago was taken down with the sickness which finally resulted fatally. He had made many friends by his obliging, gentlemanly ways and these will join with the parents in mourning his early demise. The parents of the deceased, Mr. and Mrs. E. G. Harmon, live at

Auburn. In addition he leaves two sisters, Miss Lillie and Miss May and two brothers, Tom Harmon of the Omaha World-Herald and W. B. Harmon of Auburn."

Ralph H. Hanks served in the World War, having entered Camp Dodge, Idaho, July 22, 1918.

Edgar Henry Neal served in the World War, S. A. T. C., University of Idaho. He has degrees from University of Idaho in Engineering Department, Irrigation and Agriculture.

James Harman Neal served in the World War with the Marines. He has degree in Business Administration, University of Idaho and is instructor of Athletics at that university.

William Franklin Neal was Second Lieutenant, R. O. T. C. (World War), University of Idaho.

X. William W. Harman (Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Polly Taylor, December 10, 1846. They owned and resided upon the farm known as the Taylor Farm, which is now owned by the widow and heirs of the late Henry S. Bowen. They had no children.

CHAPTER XIII

Elias Harman, Seventh Son of Henry, Sr.

Elias Harman (Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born July 11, 1780, near Salisbury, N. C., married Polly Davis in 1803. She died September 23, 1861.

He was the seventh and youngest son of Henry Harman, Sr. and Nancy Wilburn Harman. His official record shows that he served as Ensign, Lieutenant and Captain of the 1st Battalion, 112th Regiment; Deputy Surveyor and Justice of the Court for Tazewell county. He was a large land owner. His permanent home was Hollybrook, formerly in Tazewell but now in Bland county, Virginia, where he died July 23, 1856. His wife, Polly Davis, is said to have been a very intelligent woman and a very devoted Christian wife and mother. They erected, in their early married life, the family altar and maintained the same to the end. Elias Harman's attitude toward slavery is fully expressed in the papers of emancipation, one of which is here copied from the court records as follows:

Will Book "A", page 417—Giles County Records.

Elias Harman, by writing dated March 25th, 1828, entered of record in Will Book, Emancipated two slaves:

"Be it known to all whom these presents may concern that I, Elias Harman of Giles County, being fully persuaded that Freedom is the natural right of mankind that God of one blood Created all nations (Africans not excepted) conscious therefore that it is my duty to do unto all men as I would they should do unto me and having under my care several negro slaves whom I have hitherto held as such (towit) Frank who is about 35 years old and Febe who is about the same age, I do hereby Emancipate and set Free the above named slaves and do for myself my heirs Executors or administrators relinquish all and every right title and interest Claim or pretention of Claim whatsoever to the above named slaves as to their Estate which they may hereafter acquire and it is My wish that them and their posterity may enjoy that full freedom without inter-

ruption from me or any person claiming by from or under me in witness whereof I have set my hand and Seal this 25th March, 1826.

Elias Harman (SEAL)."

Certified by David French, Clerk of Giles County.

A similar writing executed September 21, 1827, and recorded in Will Book "A", p. 468, by which he emancipated his slaves as follows: Nelson, who was born in about 1792; Dinah, born about 1785 and Dilly, born 1800.

In 1802 Elias Harman was appointed Deputy Surveyor of Tazewell county. In the same year he was also appointed by the Governor of Virginia, as Ensign in the 112th Regiment.

In 1806 Giles county was formed and Elias Harman's residence was included in that county; in 1861 Bland county was formed and his residence was included in that county.

(From data Colonel Wm. N. Harman) "Captain Elias was, at the time of the War of 1812, a Captain of Militia in Tazewell county; and Captain Gillespie (probably William Gillespie) was also Captain of Militia in said county. Only one company was called for from Tazewell to go to Norfolk to meet the British. The question which Captain should go was decided by lot, and the lot fell upon Captain Gillespie, and he marched his Company to Captain Harman's who shot down a beef and sustained them over night. Before churches were built, he offered his house as a preaching place for the preachers of the M. E. Church of which he and his wife were devoted members. He died July 23, 1856 and his widow died September 23, 1861—and around her grave at her interment the writer formed his first company—Company F. 8th Virginia Cavalry—as a tribute of honor to her before starting to serve his country in the field."

Two pages of an obituary notice have been found which was prepared by someone a month after the death of Captain Elias Harman, but the latter portion is missing. This notice is as follows:

"A PIONEER GONE."

"Died at his residence in Giles County, Virginia on the 23d ulto. Captain Elias Harman, youngest and last surviving son of Captain Henry Harman, distinguished as the hero of the battle of Tugg. Elias was born July 11th, 1780, near Salisbury North Carolina

whence shortly afterwards his father removed with his family to the frontiers of western Virginia, where with a small command he had already spread terror among the Indians and after many battles and skirmishes, dispossessed them of the Country upon New River. Elias was not in the battle of Tug in which his father and brothers poured out their blood and achieved victory against great odds—but was in some small expeditions against the Indians—bore a Captain's commission during the War of 1812—was married to Polly Davis in 1803, professed religion and joined the Methodist Church in 1811. There was no friendly christian near him when first under conviction, to point him the way to salvation. A pious Baptist Mother, had in his early years taught him of Christ—but she had gone to her rest, and he was now left to flounder for many months in the "Slough of Despond". In his desperation and despair he thought he would try one time more to pray—if perchance there might yet be mercy—when to his unspeakable joy "Shiloh came" and turned the shadow of death into the morning, and the wild woods resounded with his shouts of praise. For many years he was the leader of a class that at length increased into several others. His house was a home and resting place for Methodist Preachers. In it Bishops Asberry and McKindery have been entertained, and have preached. And many a time has he gone with the weary Man of God through the rugged paths of the wilderness and over perilous mountains to conduct him to an appointment. He was fond of hunting the bear, and in the cold season often penetrated their mountain haunts, but he forgot not the appointed day when the poor preacher would pass that way by a bridle path, chilled by the cold and fearful of loosing his way. It was then that the Christian Hunter often turned aside from the chase and kindled fires in the mountain gorge to warm the servant of God as he passed and guide his way; on meeting him there conducted him to his own fireside. When neighbors lived remote, his house was a preaching place and the congregation generally tarried all night welcomely entertained under his hospitable roof. He owned a large number of slaves; and the preachers in charge of this region were of the Baltimore Conference and often preached against Negro-Slavery. This causing him to have doubt on this subject and being determined to remove, at any sacrifice whatever would hinder him from Christ, he promptly emancipated his slaves—but."

Their children: (1) Robert W.; (2) John W.; (3) William Neel; (4) James W.; (5) Nancy; (6) Betsy; (7) Louisa and (8) Rhoda.

(1) Robert W. Harman (Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married his cousin Rhoda Harman (d. of Kiah Harman). Their children: French, who married a Miss Hendricks; William Kiah, who married first a Miss Reynolds and his second wife was Arminta Hendricks; Erastus, who was a Lieutenant in Civil War and died at Peterstown, W. Va.; Rush, who died a prisoner in Camp Chase; Otto, who married a Miss Reynolds; John; Robert and Mary, who married James Hendricks.

(2) John W. Harman (Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born 1813; married Hester Ann Byrnes (d. of David Byrnes) first wife. Children: Mary Elizabeth, who married first a Dunbar and her second husband was a Bennett; Nancy Jane, who married Henry F. Neel; Levicie V. (dec'd.); Rhoda Louemma, who married a Hutchins; Hester Ann and James A. C. who married Sarah Neel (first wife) and Nettie Summers (second wife).

John W. Harman, married Polly Neel (second wife). One child, Charles W., who married Ann Sheppard—their children: John, Florence, Mont., Grace and Marvin. (See Ann Sheppard line under Rhoda of Elias).

John W. Harman, married Ann Mustard (d. of John Mustard, of Bland county, Virginia), third wife. Children: John M., who married Ardelia Dalton. She died 1920; Eva F. (dec'd); E. Harvey, who married Nancy Josephine Neel—their children: Blanche, (dec'd.) and Anna Lee, who married J. C. Dittman; Cannie Lee, who married E. E. Cook—their children: Grover, Grace, Lee, who married Callie Morisson, Jessie and Philip.

(3) Colonel William Neel Harman (Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born December 11, 1822; married Orlenias Shockley. He died July 30, 1905.

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF WILLIAM NEEL HARMAN FROM THE ARKANSAS METHODIST.

The subject of this sketch was born at Hollybrook, Va., December 11th, 1822, died in Bonanza Arkansas, July 30th, 1905, aged eighty-two years, seven months and nineteen days.



1. Col. Wm. N. Harman
3. Wm. H. G., son.

2. Orlenias, his wife
4. Blanch Harman Wright, daughter

He was a son of Captain Elias Harman, who was the youngest son of Colonel Henry Harman whose history is well known throughout western Virginia as a famous Indian Fighter and one of the first pioneer settlers in southwest Virginia.

The Mother of Colonel W. N. Harman was noted for her piety, her maiden name was Polly Davis.

The first schooling he received was under the tutorship of his Cousin Lewis Neel, who failed to teach him his A B C's and turned him over to his father, who by proper attention enabled him to get started to learning. He soon made such rapid progress that he stood at the head of the spelling class consisting of some twenty-five members, a number of whom were grown men and women. Having learned to read he was called on to read the chapter in the Bible at family worship regularly and became so interested that he read the Bible through. Now smitten with the love of books he read all the books for miles around such as the Life of Washington, Life of Marion, History of America, etc. His early Christian training seems to have made a profoundly deep impression on his young mind and he described the first sight of penitents at the altar crying for mercy as a most wonderful sight and composed a poem on this subject later in life. At the meeting where this sight first met his gaze some of the penitents professed conversion and he resolved to seek the wonderful happiness they seemed to enjoy and continued to seek it until he had obtained the great blessing on the night of the 13th of September, 1834 between 12 and 1 o'clock at night while attending camp Meeting at Hoge's Camp ground in Giles County, Virginia—Rev. David Burns was conducting the services. Not long after this happened his Uncle Hezekiah visited his brother Elias and told of a new college that was being established (Emory & Henry). On account of his thirst for knowledge and aptness in his studies was sent to Emory & Henry College. After one session in the preparatory department and diligent study during vacation at home he was able to enter college proper taking the full course of Latin, Greek, French, Mathematics and the sciences generally. Money running short he taught one session at Tazewell C. H. with which to get money to complete his course, graduating in 1843. Having spent the Fall of 1843 rustivating to restore the vigor of his physical system, started west to seek a location, went to Mt. Sterling, Kentucky, having learned that a teacher

was needed at that point to teach an academic school and being recommended there and agreed to teach ten months for the sum of \$500.00 at Lulbegrund Academy but soon released his employers and took the school finding it would yield \$1,000.00 instead of \$500.00. After returning to Virginia during vacation at the close of the ten months went back to Kentucky and was employed as Principal of the Versales High School where he remained for two sessions then resigned the Principalship and went to Louisville and engaged in a newspaper enterprise with R. B. J. Twyman as editor and associate editor of The Sons of Temperance Journal with the understanding that it was to be enlarged and a new head piece designed by H and lithographed for it which was done and the new paper named "The Spirit of the Age". This enterprise was not a success financially as Twyman squandered the money by gambling. This being made known to H he summoned Twyman to a public settlement before the city authorities which showed that the proceeds of the business had been squandered. This so incensed H that he had resolved to resort to personal violence in satisfaction of the great injury done him by this unscrupulous man but was just at this time elected Professor of Mathematics in Wesleyan College, San Augustine, Texas, and was persuaded by his friends to go there and accept it, which he did. Arriving there in the Spring of 1847. While there became the true, warm personal friend and Private Secretary of Gen. Sam Huston. After remaining there one year he was tendered the Presidency of the College which he declined, because he thought himself too young. While Professor of Mathematics he distinguished himself by taking a graduating class through Conic Sections, a branch not taught at his Alma Mater. At the end of the second year the Presidency was again tendered him, which he this time accepted, filled the position two years and resigned on account of failure in health.

Shortly after H. arrived in San Augustine Texas, Henry Kendall, Editor of the Shield, shot and killed Aaron Russell, Editor of the Redlander. Both printing presses were now bought by Harman, who established a new paper, "The Texas Union," of which he continued to be Editor and manager while he remained in Texas.

After his return to Virginia, he resolved to read law, which he did and after reading a short time was admitted to the bar on the 12th day of May, 1856 and followed this profession until within a

year of the close of his life. He, by speeches in parts of Wythe, Giles and Tazewell Counties, Virginia, had carried a majority of the voters in favor of a new County which was cut off from these three counties and named Bland. Harman was elected the first Commonwealth's Attorney for the new County. The Civil War now broke out; at the first term of the County Court in Bland an effort was made to organize a Company of infantry, Harman being called upon to make a speech, considered the most telling speech was to volunteer, did so, although he had opposed secession through the columns of the "Texas Union" resolved to follow the fortunes of Virginia, his native State and was elected Orderly Sergeant of this Company (Company F 45th Virginia Infantry), which required him to study Military tactics, which he did and became a sort of general drill master for this and other companies. He distinguished himself in a number of engagements and was by General Loring, selected with his command to head the charges on the city of Charleston, W. Va., which was captured and the Federal Army driven back. He served throughout the war being promoted step by step to the rank of Colonel.

Although he took an active part in all public questions he was never an aspirant for any very high political honors. He remained an active member of the Methodist Church South and a diligent Sunday School worker. He was very punctual in the discharge of his Christian duties and held family prayer with his family until too weak physically to attend to church duties, which was within a fortnight of his death.

One of the highest Eulogies that can be paid to his memory is to say that on account of his fearless outspoken advocaey of the right, the most corrupt men of all classes were his bitter enemies.

"CONFEDERATE STATES OF AMERICA

War Department

Adjutant and Inspector General's Office

Richmond, Va., August 8th, 1863.

Authority is hereby granted to Captain Wm. N. Harman to raise from within the enemys lines in Western Virginia, and from non-conseripts within our own, a Battalion of Cavalry for the Provisional Army, to serve for the War, and to report to Colonel Wm. L. Jackson.

The Battalion, if raised, may afterwards be increased from like classes to a Regiment.

When the companies are raised, they will be mustered into service, and the company officers elected. A muster roll of each company, with certificates of election, should be forwarded for file in this office.

By Command of the Secretary of War.

(Signed) Ed. A. Palfrey

Lt. Col. & A. A. G.

Captain Wm. N. Harman,
Richmond, Virginia.”

He raised this battalion, under this commission, which promoted him to the rank of Colonel. The war closed, however, before this battalion saw active service.

“VIRGINIA, VIRGINIA.”

The following poem was written several years ago by W. N. Harman now deceased who was a member of the first graduating class of Emory & Henry College; he chose the practice of law as his profession and was afterwards elected prosecuting Attorney of Bland County, Virginia. His son W. H. G. Harman, of near Alabam, who gave the Democrat the poem for publication, is an Arkansan by adoption but he still has great pride in his native State, Virginia, the Mother of Presidents, and has a young son of his own in whom he expects to instill a spirit of loyal esteem for the State of his father and his grand-father and who bears the name of Woodrow Wilson Harman, in honor of our great President, himself a Virginian.—Ed.

Virginia, Virginia, fair land of my birth,
What State in the annals of time,
What country or land on the wide, spreading earth hath name more
exalted in virtue and worth more renowned for wisdom sub-
lime,
For deeds of high daring of prowess and might,
That cluster and shine in thy galaxy bright.

Not Grece classic land of heroes and song,
 Nor towering seven hilled Rome,
 Whose Genius hath rivalled the ages so long
 Taught men to aspire out of darkness and wrong
 Toward the stars in heaven's high dome
 And their name and their fame in its azure enrolled
 With a luster more fadeless than jewells or gold.

Not Albien, queen of the circling seas,
 With her commerce on every shore
 With her wealth bearing sails upon every breeze
 With her diplomats whose skill in the nations decree hath rivalled
 the sages of yore.
 Though brighter her sages and scientists shine
 They never have rivalled the glories of thine.

Let History unroll from her bright glowing pages
 All the great and bright names of the past
 Whether patriot, potentate, hero or sages
 Whose steps shook the earth or impressed on the ages
 Their impressions in deeds unsurpassed.
 Thou can't challenge them all blessed land of the free
 With thy Washington, Jefferson, Jackson and Lee.

These are but samples how many a name
 To whom thou wer't dearer than life with spirit undaunted and
 heart all aflame
 Hath rush in defence of thy glory and fame.
 Mid the death dealing carnage and strife fill thy valleys and plains
 From mountains to sea have become one grand Thermopylae.

Not less in the civic arena hath stood
 Thy champions as valiant and true
 Like the serf beaten rock have unmoved withstood wild anarcy wave
 as a surging flood
 Rushing madly thy fate to undo
 Will they strike from the vile usurper's hand

In order to enslave their dear native land,
 Thy sires have bequeathed to the millions unborn
 A heritage greater by far
 Than the bright jewelled crowns might monarchs have worn,
 Than the trophies and palms mighty conquerors have borne.
 Tis the great constitution the world's beacon light
 The bullwarks of freedom the palladium of light.

For a still greater boon most priceless and grand
 All the world is indebted to thee,
 Thy Jefferson's wisdom invented and planned
 The illustrious statute wrote out by his hand
 The birthright of millions to be
 Tis religious freedom, best boon ever given
 Since the son of the Highest descended from heaven.

Virginia proud land to thy name as a shrine may thy people still
 reverently cling,
 May thy sons all their gifts of their Sires combined
 And their daughters adorn the religion divine
 Till error's grim shadows take wings.
 Till thrones shall all crumble and Messiah shall reign
 And the light of his glory forever remain.

Their children: (a) Adina Medora; (b) William Horace Greely;
 (c) Imogene Beatrice (died in infancy); (d) Leila Estella; (e)
 Pearl Eloise; (f) Aurora Blanche and (g) Marvin Gladstone.

(a) Adina Medora Harman (Wm. N., Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born May 22, 1868; married John E. Croy (first husband). She died in Newkirk, Oklahoma. Their children: Ada Melrose, Eula, Carrie Frances, John Kepple, Murrat Halsted, Errett, William McKinley, who served in World War and Talmage Dawn (dec'd).

Adina Medora Harman, married William Busset (second husband). Two children: Rufus Earl and Ruby Pearl (twins).

(b) William H. Greely Harman (Wm. N., Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born June 18, 1870; married Lula L. Rogers. She died January 23, 1923.

William H. Greely Harman was educated in the public schools of Virginia, and attended the Sharon Springs School in Bland county, Virginia, which was taught by Prof. W. A. Evans, a leading educator of Southwest Virginia. Before leaving Bland county for Arkansas, W. H. G. Harman taught eight terms in the public schools there. He now owns a ranch in Arkansas and is engaged in farming and stock raising. His wife was also a teacher in the State of Iowa before she came to the Southwest. Their children: William Neel, Woodrow Wilson and Wyatt Gladstone.

(d) Leila Estella Harman (Wm. N., Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 26, 1877; married G. A. Baugh. They live at Kimberling, Virginia. Their children: George Sheffey, Anna Pearl, Nellie Evelyena, Blanche Lincoln Page, Herbert Hadley (dec'd.) and Grace Livingston (dec'd.).

(e) Pearl Eloise Harman (Wm. N., Elias., Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born November 2, 1881; married J. S. Sharkey. They live at Bonanza, Arkansas. Their children: Eula Blanche, Byron Stanley (dec'd.), Clarence Sheldon, Leila Lourena, Wilburn Marvin, Viola Virginia and Joseph.

(f) Aurora Blanche Harman (Wm. N., Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born June 21, 1884; married I. W. Wright. They live at Bonanza Arkansas. No children.

Aurora Blanche Harman was educated in the public schools of Virginia; also specialized in French, Greek, Bible and Law. She is almost a reproduction of her father in looks as well as being like him in leadership. In the Political, Social and Spiritual life of her community, she is constantly being called upon for service and advice. She attributes her great fondness for outdoor sports—hunting, fishing and swimming—to her Harman ancestry, of which she is very proud—often making the remark that she is as proud of being a Harman as Saul of Tarsus was of being a Jew. Her outstanding work in the cause of temperance; her tireless administrations to the unfortunate and distressed; the leading part she takes in the affairs of her church are all proof of her deep religious character. Her husband, I. Walter Wright is a carpenter, interior decorator, and present Mayor of the city in which they live. He won a Carnegie Hero medal for saving the lives of two drowning women.

(g) Marvin Gladstone Harman (Wm. N., Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born July 28, 1890; married Edith Cole. They live at West Plains, Missouri. Their children: Helen Pearl, Blanch May and Lena Hazel.

(4) Dr. James W. Harman (Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Margaret Caroline Ward in 1853. Their children: Laura, who married Luther Moore—one child: Ward; Nannie, who married Snow Crowford—two children: Chester and Earl; Emaline, who married Macloski Farmer; Claude Hamilton, who married Callie Spracher—their children: Pearl Eliza, Joannah, Arman, Stephen and Helen.

(5) Nancy Harman (Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Nehemiah Henderson. Their children: Augustus F., who married Adeline Kelly, sister of Judge John A. Kelly; Elbert; Jane, who married a Kelley; Rhoda, who married Col. James M. French—their children: Robert N., Wirt, Virginia and May.

(6) Betsy Harman (Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married John Henderson. They had one daughter, who married Ballard Stafford.

(7) Louisa Harman (Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Mathias Nichols, of Scott county, Virginia. Their children: William and James, who live in Wise county, Va.

(8) Rhoda Neal Harman (Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Edwin F. Sheppard. He died August, 1869; she died January, 1888. Their children: James M., Mary Louise, Consuella Medora, Harman E., Ann May and John A.

James M. Sheppard (Rhoda, Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 2, 1848, married Cosby Wohlford. One child: Birchie A, who married Novel V. Rhudy, and they have one son, S. Taylor.

Mary Louise Sheppard (Rhoda, Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born 1850; married ————— Sharitz.

Consuella Madora Sheppard (Rhoda, Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Richard Eaton. Their children: Victoria, Ward, Fawnie, Gertrude, Fannie, Price G., Richard, Katherine, Mamie, John, Ruth, Daniel.

Harman E. Sheppard (Rhoda, Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born June 21, 1856; married Hester E. Neel, November 22,

1881. Their children: Caroline V., who married L. Philip Wohlford—their children: Wanda H., Vola W., L. Philip, Jr., Reuben F., and Harold V.; Nannie May, who married John S. Wohlford—their children: S. Dwight, V. Marguerette, John Sheppard, and Elizabeth; M. Eugenia, who married Harry S. Shanklin—their children: Mavis E., Harry S., Jr., and Dawn S.; Dr. Edwin F., physician and surgeon, Fairmont Hospital, West Va.; J. Lester; Hettie L.; Sarah L.; Emma Sue, who married Carl H. Connell; Livingston B. and Rhoda Neel.

Ann May Sheppard (Rhoda, Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Charles W. Harman. Their children: John E., who married a Miss Chambers; Florence, who married J. W. Bonham; Mont. who married Kate Litchforth and Marvin M., who married Alice Atkinson.

John A. Sheppard (Rhoda, Elias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Lydia Goings. Their children: Edwina, Pauline V., T. V. Wells and Jane Wilson.

John A. Sheppard was a prominent and successful lawyer, practicing in Virginia and West Virginia for many years. He now resides in Tulsa, Oklahoma, and maintains the same high standing among the members of the bar in his adopted State that he held in Virginia.

CHAPTER XIV

Rhoda Harman Neel, Daughter of Henry Harman, Sr.

Rhoda Harman (Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born about 1773, died in 1845, married William Neel in 1794. He was born in Lancaster, county, Pennsylvania, July 6, 1761; died in Giles county, Virginia, February 12, 1841, at the age of eighty years. He was a man of an unusually strong and active mind, and had a good education, which qualified him to fill various stations in life, in a most acceptable manner. His great energy and rare fitness for various services to his fellow men called him to fill many responsible offices.

He came to Augusta county, Virginia, during the early part of the Revolutionary War. At the age of seventeen or eighteen years he enlisted in the military service of his country. After peace was restored, he served as an officer in important positions of trust.

His record of Public service is shown in the counties of Augusta, Wythe, Washington, Tazewell and Giles; and perhaps other counties in southwest Virginia. Augusta county, to which he came from Pennsylvania was formed in 1745 and was subsequently divided and sub-divided into various other counties, as follows: Washington in 1776; Wythe, 1789; Tazewell, 1800; Giles 1806, etc. His record in Washington county is presented in Summers' History, under the head of Militia Officers of Washington county, 1770-1780: "William Neel, Ensign, Lieutenant and Captain." Under head Washington County Revolutionary Soldiers, 1776-1783, says: "William Neel, Captain in Battle of King's Mountain." He was also with General Green and others until the close of the war. Was at the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown. In his own language he says: "I saw the British lay down their arms to the American forces."

After the war, he became a pioneer along with the Harmans and others in the "Western Wilds" of Virginia, along the Ohio and Tug River Valleys, being actively and extensively engaged as surveyor in that territory.

In 1793 he qualified as Deputy Sheriff of Wythe county, and also as Collector of the Revenue for the district north of Walker's Mountain. 1796, qualified as Justice of the Court for Wythe county.

1800, July Term (being second term of Tazewell County Court) William Neel was one of the Justices on the bench. In 1805-6, he represented Tazewell county in the House of Delegates. June term, 1806, he qualified as Sheriff of Tazewell county.

1820, July term, "William Neel emancipated Dimon, a slave, a man of color."

The above items are taken from Volume I, Annals of Tazewell County, 1800-1852.

Last, but not least, it is recorded in other documents that William Neel was a very pious man and lived the Christian faith; his house, for many years, was devoted to religious worship and was the home for every traveling minister of the gospel and is remembered as a hospitable mansion for all sojourners who came that way.

Their children: I. Hezekiah, II. Elias, III. Lewis, IV. Nancy, V. Elizabeth, VI. John M. and VII. Lovisa.

II. Elias Neel (Rhoda, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Nancy Patton. Their children: William P., who married Louemma Byrnes, d. of David Byrnes (their children: Laura J., who married James Revis; John M.; Josie E., who married Mark Davis; Nannie E., who married B. B. Colley; T. E.; Charles H. and Sallie Ann, who married Hop Hamilton); John Lewis; Henry Clay; Thomas J.; Anna, who married Edd Jamerson; Jane, who married John Hoyalman.

III. Lewis Neel (Rhoda Harman, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born about 1797; died ———; married Elizabeth Harman Dunbar (George, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), 1828 or 1829. She died 1876 or 1877. Their children: Nancy Louemma, born April 17, 1830; died September 12, 1898, (single) and a son who died in infancy.

IV. Nancy Neel (Rhoda Harman, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born September 2, 1800; died September 13, 1850; married James Kerr. Their children: Greenberry, who went to Texas; Lucindia; Rhoda, who married Jacob Morrell (no children); James and Emma (twins); James died in infancy; Emma married ——— Plunkett. They live at Pulaski, Virginia.

V. Elizabeth Neel (Rhoda Harman, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born July 24, 1802; died June 11, 1862; married James Henderson, December 21, 1826. He was born May 11, 1802; died

March 31, 1876. Their children: (1) Rhoda Elvira, (2) William Neel, (3) Almeda, (4) John Lewis, (5) Lovicia Ann, (6) Albert Pendleton and (7) James Bane.

(1) Rhoda Elvira Henderson, born December 4, 1827; died June 24, 1875; married Zachariah Davidson. Their children: William H., who married Lona Townes—their children: Fay, Philip and Albert; Elizabeth, who married Isaac Draper; John M., who married Mattie Richmond (their children: Bess, who married ——— Riggs; Eugene and Grace); Kate, who married ——— Melton, and lives in Texas; Charles, who lives in Texas; Campbell; George Pendleton, who lives in Oklahoma and Robert Lee, who married Beulah Parks, and lives in Greenville, Texas.

(2) William Neel Henderson, married Hannah Peery, of Tazewell county, Virginia. Their children: James Peery, who married Mattie Wohlford (their children: Luther, (dec'd.); Lydia, who married John Smith; John and Clinton, both of whom married and live in Los Angeles, Calif. and Evelyn, who married John Roithner of Johnson City, Tenn., and has one son, John Vernon); Victoria, who married a Kelly (their children: Hallie and Maude); Kate; Charles and Giles, all three of whom live in Oregon.

(3) Almeda Henderson, born February 9, 1831; married Evan Tiller: Their children: Alice, who married Joe Trone (one son, Milton). They live in Arkansas; Lillie, who married John Nolen (their children: Luther; Ethel, who married a Shelton and has one son, Clyde; and Tiller); Forrest, (dec'd.); Webster, who lives in Fayetteville, Arkansas; Eola, who married a Moss (their children: Arthur, who married Mary Overman, and has two children, William Arthur and Elner Forrest; and Clarence, who lives in New Orleans, La.); Mahone and Kemper, both of whom died young.

(4) Dr. John Lewis Henderson (Elizabeth Neel, Rhoda, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born 1836; died 1898; married Mary Emily Martin, August 25, 1854. She was born 1834. Now living at Long Beach, California.

Dr. John Lewis Henderson started to Missouri at the beginning of the Civil War and was drafted as a physician and served as such in Emory and Henry College, used as a hospital, until the close of the war, when he went to Missouri and located north of Oak Grove.

and became a well known and popular physician serving rich and poor alike. In 1887 he moved to Oak Grove, Mo., and died there in 1898.

Their children: (a) Forna Dudley (died young); (b) Robert (died young) (c) Vena Belle (dec'd.); (d) Ida Lee; (e) Frances Denissa; (f) James Martin; (g) Melville Edgar; (h) William Renick; (i) Charles (died young); (j) Ernest David.

d. Ida Lee Henderson, born in Virginia, October 13, 1864; married Arthur Eugene Neer, April 10, 1881.

Their children: Madge Henderson, who married William Durward Warren, June 1, 1904. He is a banker of Grain Valley, Missouri, and a member of Ararat Shrine, of Kansas City, Missouri. They have one child, Dolores; Vena Watson, who married Martin Weiss, 1918. Living at Detroit, Michigan; Forna Danner, who married and is living at Oakland, California; Mary Lois, who married Thomas T. Davies, 1919. Living at Los Angeles, California; Bettie Eugenia, who married J. Berry McDonald, March 23, 1914. Their children: Berry Eugene and Mary Lee. Living at Camden, Mo.; Margaret Alyne, who married W. S. McCall, June 3, 1912. Living at Detroit, Michigan.

(e) Frances Denissa Henderson, born 1866; died 1889; married Jack Livesy, December, 1886 (one child, Frank F., who lives in Independence, Mo.)

(f) James Martin Henderson, born 1868; married and living at Napoleon, Missouri.

(g) Melville Edgar Henderson, born 1870; married Cora Alma Mabry. She died 1917. Their children: Ruby, who married Lee L. Christenson, November 17, 1914. Living at Independence, Missouri; Sue, who married Milton Gwin, February 3, 1920. Living in Texas; Evelyn, who married Clyde Hartman, June, 1916. Living at Independence, Missouri.

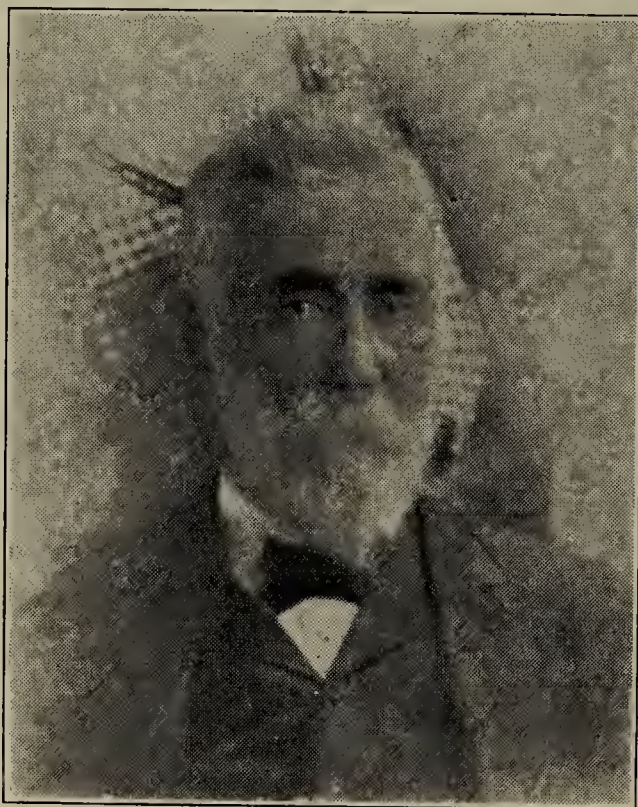
(h) William Renick Henderson, born 1872; married Gertrude L. Triplett, August, 1898. One son, Franklin Paul. Living at Independence, Missouri.

(j) Ernest David Henderson, born 1876; married Charlotte Mills, July 28, 1909. Living at Long Beach, California.

(5) Lovicie Anne Henderson, (Elizabeth Neel, Rhoda, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 20, 1840; died in infancy.

(6) Albert Pendleton Henderson (Elizabeth Neel, Rhoda, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born December 14, 1841 in Giles Co. Va.; died February 3, 1917; married Melvina Ann Powell, September 8, 1869. She was born March 15, 1850.

A. P. Henderson entered the Confederate Army, where he served four years in Company "D" 37th Virginia Infantry, with rank of Orderly Sergeant. After the war he re-entered school to complete his education, which had been stopped four years before. In 1868, he entered the mercantile business. In 1905, he, with his sons, began a wholesale business at Johnson City, Tennessee. He



A. P. Henderson
(of Rhoda Harman Neel)

was a member of Catlett Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Gate City, Virginia; Second Commander in McConnell Camp U. C. V.; was a member of Gordon Camp, U. C. V. at Johnston City, Tennessee. He was Commissioner in Chancery for Circuit Court of Scott county, Virginia; Democrat and member of the Methodist Episcopal Church South.

Their children: Gertrude, who died in infancy.

Cordelia Powell, who married John James Moss, of Arkansas, June 17, 1903. He died October 8, 1911. Their children: John Pendleton and Caroline Powell, who died in infancy. Lives in Johnson City, Tennessee.

Martha Elnora, who married Charles Albert Harris, January 7, 1903. Their children: Albert Pendleton (died in infancy), Louise Powell, Melvina Ann, Elinor Henderson, (died in infancy) Justin Henderson, Martha Elnora, Charles Albert, Jr. and Katherine. They live in Kingsport, Tennessee.

Edgar Stewart, who married Lena Hunt, June 14, 1905. He died September 24, 1910. Their children: Stewart (died young) and James Hunt. Mrs. Henderson lives in Johnson City, Tennessee.

Kate, who married James H. Lyle, June 8, 1910. (One son, Joseph Pendleton, who died in infancy). They live in Kingsport, Tennessee.

(The author is indebted to Mrs. Lyle for furnishing the greater part of dates on Rhoda Neel's line).

Albert Pendleton, Jr., who married Margaret Newland, June 5, 1912. Their children: Albert Pendleton III and Margaret. They live at Johnson City, Tennessee.

Mary Alice, who married Dr. L. Vandeviere, of Georgia, February 12, 1919. They live at Johnson City, Tennessee.

(7) James Bane Henderson, (Elizabeth Neel, Rhoda, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born July, 1845; died April 3, 1910; married Matilda May Hickam. She was born April 9, 1846. Their children: Albert Tiller; Oldie (dec'd.); Joseph Hickman, who married Mary Ellen Patton, September 12, 1906. He died January, 1919. Their children: Lillian, James Patton, Loretta, Mabel and Mary Alice; Mamie Elizabeth, who married Walter Price, December 23, 1904. He died 1909. Their children: Gordon and Madge (both dec'd.); Myrtle (dec'd.); Ernest (dec'd.); Grace (dec'd.) and Eugene McDonnell, who married Jemima Couch. Their children: Mack Tiller, Irma and Joseph, living at Hiltons, Virginia.

VI. John M. Neel (Rhoda Harman, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 29, 1804; died July 15, 1876; married Martha B. Harman (Hezekiah, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), 1829. She was born December 14, 1807; died May 26, 1892. Their children:

Visa Jane (John M. Neel, Rhoda, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), who married David Jamison—their children: Laura, who married John Catron; John; and Lucy, who married Thomas Notingham. They had one child. She and child both deceased.

John William Neel (John M. Neel, Rhoda, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), who married Elizabeth Harman, November 1, 1853. One son, Dow (dec'd.). After William's death, Elizabeth married ——— Bennett. They have two children: Jennie, who married Patton Lane and James (dec'd.).

Frank Neel (John M. Neel, Rhoda, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), who married Nancy Harman. No living children.

George Neel (John M. Neel, Rhoda, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), who was killed during the Civil War—in the battle of Kernstown. (Single).

Dr. Henderson French Neel (John M. Neel, Rhoda, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born 1842; died 1908; married Milly Letitia Hawthorne, June 6, 1866, in Tazewell county, Virginia. Their children: Johnie Elvira, who married James W. Radcliffe of Galena, Kansas (their children: Alice, who married Fred Link; Joe, who died in 1919, leaving three children: George, John K. and Ruth; and Billy); Mollie, who married J. Sam Hatcher (their children: Lackey Neel, who married Frances Hager; William Henderson, who married Mrs. Lillian Nunn; George J., who married Elizabeth Hudson—two children: Georgine and La Grande; Alonzo Mims, who married Madge Lewis—one child, Barbara Helene; Joe Davidson; Victoria; Taylor; J. Sam, Jr. and Milly Letitia); Joe Davidson, who died May 2, 1897 unmarried; and George Frank, who married Evelyn Herald—two children: Sam Hatcher and Joe Kendall.

Grainger Neel (John M. Neel, Rhoda, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born November 11, 1844; died December 1, 1918; married Margaret E. Bratton, December 22, 1869. Their children: Sudie; Ruby (both dec'd.); Lyle, who married Pearl Godsey—their children: Lakie, who married Samuel King, Marguirite, who married Ernest Graham and Blanche.

Elvira Neel (John M. Neel, Rhoda, Henry Sr., Heinrich Adam), who married Whitley (first husband). After his death she married ——— Rogers. They had one son, Guy and a daughter, whose name is not obtained.

VII. Lovisa Neel (Rhoda, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born 1807; died February 28, 1860 (unmarried).

CHAPTER XV

Louisa Harman (Davis) Line, Daughter of Henry Harman, Sr.

James Davis (son of Robert Davis, who married Mary Watson), married Louisa Harman (Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), in Wythe county, Virginia, on November 20, 1799. She was born in 17—. Their children: I. Thomas Jefferson, II. Benjamin Franklin, III. Nancy, IV. Eliza, V. Rhoda, VI. Mary and VII. Jane.

I. Thomas Jefferson Davis (Louisa Harman and James Davis and Robert Davis), born April 3, 1803; died January 3, 1878; married Elizabeth Hume in Rockbridge county, Virginia, in 1833. She was born in Richmond, Virginia, November 16, 1813; died November 21, 1880.

Thomas Jefferson Davis was Sheriff of Wythe county, Virginia, for twelve years prior to 1840. Their children: (1) Maria Louise, (2) James, who died young, (3) Nancy Emaline, (4) Mary Jane, (5) Elizabeth, (6) Julia and (7) Roberta C.

(1) Maria Louise Davis (Thos. Jefferson, James, Robert), born November 18, 1834; died December, 1894; married Dr. William Owsley, October 27, 1853. They moved to Oregon. Their children: (a) Gertrude, (b) Corrinia, (c) William B., Jr., (d) Elizabeth, (e) Louisa, (f) Lillian, who died December 24, 1894, (single), (g) Dr. Bruce, who died December 24, 1894 (single).

(a) Gertrude Owsley (Maria, Thos. J., James Robert), born August 24, 1854; died December 24, 1894; married Jefferson Howard. Their children: William; Charles B.; Elmira, who married Charles Wilkerson—their children: Elmer Howard, Elizabeth, Alexander, Wilbur and Francis; Corrinia, who married P. D. Reeder—their children: Dalmer, Lena Kermit, Eula, Nona and June; Ada M., who married Wood Hearst—both died December 24, 1894; and Bessie, who died December 24, 1894.

(b) Corrinia Owsley (Maria, Thos. J., James, Robert), born November 25, 1859, married Walter C. Buick, 1889. He was born February 27, 1857. He died August 3, 1923. Their children: Kin-

near O., who married Louise Ware, October 3, 1911—their children: Malcolm, Roberta and Walter A; and Lela, who died December 24, 1894.

(c) William B. Owsley, Jr. (Maria, Thos. J., James, Robert), born February 14, 1862; married Mary C. James. She was born September 14, 1867. Their children: William B., III, Cecil B. and Roy.

(d) Elizabeth Owsley (Maria, Thos. J., James, Robert), born February 15, 1864; married J. R. Horning, August 6, 1882. He was born December 4, 1854. Their children: Frances, who died December 24, 1894; Alice O., who married C. C. Vincent, September 5, 1909—their children: Robert C., Elizabeth and Wilbur D.; Robert O., who married Cecil Boswell, May 12, 1909—their children: Vernon K., Elizabeth and Roberta; William K., who married Ailene Drake, December 5, 1893; and Frederick K.

(g) Louisa M. Owsley (Maria, Thos. J., James, Robert), born 1866; married J. J. Buick (first husband) July 15, 1886. One son, Harry A., who served as First Lieutenant in Fifth Artillery, Company "C". Was in France two and one-half years. He married Marcelle Hewry, March 12, 1919, at Bordeaux, France. Louisa M. Owsley married H. W. Higley (second husband), 1899.

(3) Nancy Emaline Davis (Thos. J., James, Robert), born October 20, 1838; died April 12, 1914; married Thomas J. Cooper, July 27, 1866. Their children: (a) Robert C., (b) Jessie, (c) Laura E., (d) Rev. Albert D., (e) Franklin G. and (f) Carlton H.

(a) Robert C. Cooper (Nancy E., Thos. J., James, Robert), born October 20, 1867; married Frances Calvert, October 5, 1904. One son, Robert Lee.

(b) Jessie Cooper (Nancy E., Thos. J., James, Robert), born August 7, 1869; married Charles W. Miller, December 29, 1897. He was born November 27, 1869. Their children: Russell C. Miller, who married Katherine Butcher, May 27, 1917.—their children: Nellie V., Paul Allen and Hardin E.; Charles W. Miller, Jr., who married Florence Laughman, December 11, 1923.

(c) Laura E. Cooper (Nancy E., Thos. J., James, Robert), born April 15, 1871; died April 18, 1922; married Charles Heary, March 8, 1904. No children.

(d) Rev. Albert D. Cooper (Nancy E., Thos. J., James, Robert,) born April 5, 1873; married Ella Hall, September 14, 1903. Their children: Hall Davis (dec'd.), Mary Alice and Paul F.

(e) Frank Greenlee Cooper (Nancy E., Thos. J. James, Robert), born January 19, 1877; married Edith Williams, February 11, 1913. Their children: Arthur F., Emma F., Anna Laura, Nadine M. and Edith E.

(f) Carlton H. Cooper (Nancy E., Thos. J., James, Robert), born February 5, 1880; married Elizabeth Norman, March 26, 1900. Their children: Ralph Norman, who married Evelyn Thompson, December 22, 1922; Carlton D., William Gilbert, Mary Elizabeth and Jessie A.

(4) Mary Jane Davis (Thos. J., James, Robert), born July 12, 1842; died December 24, 1894; married Ben L. Snelling, December 18, 1860. He was born May 4, 1836; died March 23, 1923. They moved to Oregon. Their children: John B., who married Alice Busher, July 12, 1914. (2) Florence M., who married William J. Gray, August 20, 1901 (their children: Roberta M. and Lois M.) (3) Robert (dec'd), (4) James, (5) Benjamin, (6) Frederick, (7) Solon, (8) Clara and (9) Herbert.

(5) Elizabeth H. Davis (Thos. J., James, Robert), born July 13, 1844; married Robert Paxton, December 9, 1868. Their children: (1) Walter Paxton, born October 6, 1869; married Sarah Sanford, September 17, 1897—their children: Lula, who married Cecil Webster, March 22, 1922—one son, Walter Ray; Fay and Forrest. (2) Vida Paxton, who married Frank Wilson, July 3, 1892. Their children: Lida, who married William D. Bishop, August 28, 1910—their children: Warren F., Roy and Milton; Cordelia, who married Oliver D. Morgan, April 3, 1915—one daughter, Ruth; and Sara I., who married Charles M. Kirkpatrick, December 31, 1917—one daughter, Esther M. (3) Lissa Paxton, who married William Roush, September 3, 1891. Their children: Laura, who married Thomas V. Mulkey, December 27, 1908—their children: Melissa, Beulah R. and Thomas V. Jr.; Lucy, who married Andrew C. Hotchkiss, September 3, 1911—their children: Cecil and Alice; Roy A., who married Rosa Lamb, April 1, 1920—their children: Vera F. and Audrey B.; and John, who married Lena Chandler, June 23, 1919—one son, William Daniel. (4) Roy Paxton, who married Mary Reynolds. One son, Ross R. (5) Frank Paxton,

who married Rena Mulkey, February 14, 1902. Their children: Marjorie, who married Cecil Ward, 1922; Robert, Thelma, Wilma, Francis and Raymond. (6) Guy Paxton, who married Erma Carma, August 13, 1908. Their children: Lydia May, Lucy D., Charles R., June R. and Guy L. (7) Charles Paxton, who married Edna Scott, April 21, 1917. Their children: John William and Virginia May.

(6) Júlia A. Davis (Thos. J., James, Robert), born September 26, 1848; died October 10, 1897; married John P. Maddox, February 28, 1872. He was born January 31, 1846; died October 13, 1915. Their children: Georgia A. Maddox, born April 1, 1873; married Isaac E. Dey, July 16, 1899. He was born June 1, 1866. (No children); and Jefferson D. Maddox, born September 1, 1876, (unmarried).

(7) Roberta C. Davis (Thos. J., James, Robert), born in 1851; died November 20, 1889; married David Lovelace, January 3, 1883. Their children: Frank Lovelace, born November 10, 1885; married Eva Shelhamner. They have three sons. Lena Lovelace, born September 29, 1887; married Mentor Hardesty, 1906. She died September 2, 1920, leaving six children.

II. Benjamin Franklin Davis (James, Robert), born February 10, 1805; died October 14, 1877; married Eleanor Bowen McCarty, February 12, 1829. She was born March 29, 1811; died October 10, 1889. She was a daughter of Benjamin and Jane Tate McCarty, and grand-daughter of Jane Campbell and Thomas Tate. Thomas Tate was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. Their children: (1) Elizabeth, who died young, (2) Louisa, (3) Maria Frances, (4) Nancy Ward, (5) Addie, (6) James Bowen, (7) Thomas Jefferson, (8) Charles C., (9) William Houston, (10) John McIlhaney, (11) Robert, who died young and (12) Nellie, who died young.

(2) Louisa Davis (Benjamin F., James, Robert), born March 3, 1830; died October 30, 1888; married Benjamin Drake, he died June, 1865. Their children: (1) Emma Drake, who married Joseph Stephenson—their children: Lilly, who married John Capps and May, who married ——— Bowers. (2) Adelia Drake, born May 1, 1851; married James Carter (first husband), March 24, 1870—their children (a) Walter, who married Olive Holmes, June, 1902—their children: Neva, Odelia, Fred, Zetta, Lola and Rose; (b) Jessie, who married Robert Smith—their children: Maurice, Lola Dee and Virginia; (c) Rubey, who married Ben Brasher—

their children: Lida Ruth, Carter, Hazel, Marion Algernon and Helen. Adelia Drake married Washington Kerr (second husband). (3) Walter D. Drake, born July 30, 1855; married Kate Bonser, December 26, 1894. Their children: (a) Wanda, (b) Douglas, who married Viva Drummond, October 12, 1921. One daughter, Betty Drake; (c) Mary, (d) Louise, (e) Dorcas and (f) Benjamin. (4) Alice Drake, born May 9, 1860; married John McNutt Cowherd, February 17, 1884. Their children: (a) Earl, who married Janella Waterston, May 31, 1912; (b) Vinita, who married Porter Cauthorn, December 23, 1909; (c) Dorothy Jewell, who died in infancy; (d) Mansur, who married Emma Mitchell, November 8, 1919—their children: Robert Mitchell and Richard Mansur (twins); (e) Marine, who married Dr. Walter Bland, May 9, 1914—their children: Julia Vinita, Ray, Halleck McNutt, Walter, Jr., and Alice Hazel; (f) Corrine, who married John Miller, May 6, 1916.—their children: John Cowherd, Forrest Lester and Marie Miller; (g) Drake, who married Irene Robinson, July 8, 1920. One daughter, Genevieve Marie; (h) Aimie Alice; (i) Louis. (5) Mary Drake, who married John McClintock. Their children: Lorena, who died young; Louis, Sidney and Flora Hazel. (6) Benjamin Drake, who married Fanny Chism. Their children: Louise, Lowell, Alva and Jewell.

(3) Maria Frances Davis (Benjamin F., James, who married Louisa Harman, and Robert), born in Wythe county, Va., May 26, 1834; died October 19, 1882; married Dr. William May Houston, May 31, 1849. He was born July 6, 1819, and died November 6, 1907. Their children: William (dec'd.); Algeron Sidney; Louisa Eleanor; Frederick Drake; Mary Virginia; Amy (dec'd.); Kate Ward; May (dec'd.); Esther; Decima (dec'd.); and Tine Coralie. (We are indebted to Miss Tine Coralie Houston, Librarian, Public Library, Mexico, Mo., for her services in preparation of the Harman-Davis line). Algeron Sidney Houston, born February 13, 1852, married Sallie Thornton Buckner, November 17, 1880. Their children: William (dec'd.); Marie Anderson, who married Hubert S. Whitlock—their children: Mary Frances and Hubert Houston; Susie Virginia, who married J. V. Goodson; Charles Buckner (dec'd.); Algeron Sidney, Jr., and Frank Fitzhugh. Louise Eleanor Houston, born January 23, 1854, married Douglas McIlhaney.

September 25, 1877, (one child, Sidney M.); Kate Ward Houston, born March 22, 1863, married Charles Cabell Hammond, November 10, 1892.

(4) Nancy Ward Davis (Benjamin F., James, Robert), born April 13, 1839; died January 14, 1902; married Capt. George W. Edmonston (first husband) August 20, 1856; he was born February 18, 1824; died June 22, 1887. Their children: (1) Mary Belle Edmonson (dec'd.), (2) child, died young. (3) Frank Edmonston, who married Lizzie Gilmore. Their children: (a) Campbell Ward, who married Ona Crawford. One child, Wayne; (b) Virginia, who married Walter Lee Moffitt—their children: Thelma, Mildren and Inez; (c) Elvina, who married Forrest Matherly. (4) Robert Lee Edmonston, died January 2, 1913; married Mrs. Myrtle Langdon, 1908. One daughter, Roberta Lee. (5) Sudie Edmonston, who married William Mosby (first husband), June 29, 1887. One daughter, Wilhelmina, who died young. Sudie Edmonston married Dr. Thomas Flint (second husband), April 30, 1896. (6) Addie Maria Edmonston, who married Benjamin Jacob Coil, June 12, 1895. Their children: Edmond Ernest and Artemesia. (7) Stonewall Edmonston. (8) Emma Lou Edmonston, died in infancy. (9) Artemesia Edmonston. (10) George A. Edmonston, who married Myrtle Sparks, September 26, 1906. Their children: Dorothy Nancy and Georgia Sparks.

(5) Addie Davis (Benjamin F., James, Robert), who married Nathan Cromwell. She died soon after marriage, leaving no children.

(6) James Bowen Davis (Benjamin F., James, Robert), born August 8, 1841; died October 23, 1909; married Louisa Stuart, November 19, 1863. She was born August 25, 1841; died April 3, 1917. Their children (1) Elizabeth Bowen Davis, who married George B. Bassett, March 18, 1884—their children: (a) Ray S., who married Irene Stevenson (first wife), January 13, 1909—their children: Ray S., Jr., Margaret Elizabeth and James Davis; Ray S. married Florence Davis (second wife), May 19, 1923; (b) Louise, who married Charles Conboy, October 1, 1907—their children: Marie and Frederick; (c) Fred Davis, who married Ethel Nell Bacon, December 25, 1915; (d) Frances Marie, who married Winfrey H. Gregory, December 19, 1912. One daughter, Mary Louise. (2) Frank Stuart Davis, who married Susie Elliott, June 12, 1889.

Their children: (a) Clara Louise, who married Burton Thompson—their children: Franklin Davis and Burton, Jr.; (b) Elliott Stuart Davis, single. (3) Fred Davis, who married Frances Noel (first wife) and Lillian Colborn (second wife). No children.

(7) Thomas Jefferson Davis (Benjamin F., James, Robert), born in 1841; died 1915; married Henrietta Monroe (first wife), in 1865. Their children: (1) Frank Monroe Davis, married Minnie O'Brien (first wife)—no children. He married Lula Lefler (second wife)—their children: Cornell, Marcene (dec'd.), Marcel, Keller Reese, Hortense and Audre. (2) Ora Eleanor Davis, who married William Gerard Davis (first husband), November 19, 1891. One daughter Hortense. Ora Eleanor Davis, married Jeff. Gibbons (second husband). One son, Jeff., Jr. (3) Herbert Davis, (dec'd.). (4) James T. Davis, who married Fannie Huddleston, September 30, 1896; died March 19, 1906. Their children: (a) Cecil, (b) Frances, (c) Anna Tuttle. (5) Marvin Davis, who married Lillian Horner—their children: (a) Nell, (b) Marvin, Jr. (6) Jane Monroe Davis (dec'd.). (7) Harry Davis (single). (8) Henrietta Maria Davis, who married Charles Keller Reese, of Houston Texas. One son, Charles Keller, Jr. (9) Margaret Davis, who married Mose Hutchinson. Their children: (a) Margaret Hortense and (b) Mose, Jr.

(8) Charles C. Davis (Benjamin F., James, Robert), born April 1, 1849; died November 16, 1898; married Mary Elizabeth Heizer, September 15, 1870. She was born November 14, 1852; died February 22, 1915. Their children: (1) Mamie Bowen Davis. (2) Joe D. C. Davis, who married Mary Siebenthal, October 8, 1923. (3) Jessie Lou Davis, who married Anthony Walstrom. June 12, 1904—their children: (a) Joe Davis, (b) Elizabeth, (c) John Anthony, (d) Charles Bowen. (4) John Houston Davis, (dec'd.). (5) Eugenia Davis, who married John McCormick. (6) Charles Aubrey Davis, died in infancy.

(9) William Houston Davis, died 1907, (unmarried).

(10) John McIlhaney Davis (Benjamin F., James, Robert), born October 23, 1853; married Sudie Judy, July 10, 1873. She was born December 3, 1853. Both living. Their children: (1) David Clarence Davis, who married Minnie Bast, September 2, 1896—their children (a) Bast and (b) Kenneth, who married Mildred Smith, July 1923. (2) Elizabeth Bowen Davis, who married Percival Paul Smith, June 12, 1900—their children. (a) Susanne

Sovereign, who married Dr. Franklin W. Kirk, May 25, 1921; (b) Elizabeth, who married Dr. Guy Loyd Sink, May 25, 1921; (c) William Hartwell; (d) Bronte Patricia; (3) Mary Davis, who died young.

(11) Robert Davis and (12) Nellie Davis (Benjamin F., James, Robert), both died young.

III. Nancy Davis (James, Robert), born April 10, 1803; died September 8, 1850; married Dr. Ephriam Ward (son of John Ward and Jennie Davis) of Smythe county, Virginia. Their children. (1) William Wash Ward, who married Jennie Ward; (2) James Newton Ward, who married Bettie Thompson, daughter of Geo. P.; (3) Ephriam Ward, who married Mary Davis; (4) Amanda D., Died young; (5) Louisa J. Ward, who married Crockett Grayson; (6) Rhoda, (dec'd.) single (7) Thomas J., died young; (8) Darthula; (9) Eliza; (10) Nancy Emaline; (11) Margaret Caroline, who married Dr. James W. Harman, in 1853; and (12) Bean Ward.

IV. Eliza Neel Davis (James, Robert), born September 12, 1812; died January 27, 1893; married Harvey Dyer. He was born September 27, 1792; died September 15, 1872. Their children: (1) Caroline, (2) Thomas (dec'd.), (3) Jane, (4) Angeline, (5) Lucy, and (6) Benjamin (dec'd.).

(1) Caroline Dyer (Eliza, James, Robert Davis), married Thomas Owsley. Their children: May, Jane and Frank.

(3) Jane Dyer (Eliza, James, Robert Davis), born December 15, 1840; married William Draper, 1857. Their children: John Harvey (dec'd.); Thomas J., born April 7, 1861, who married Ollie Black 1894. (One daughter, Anna Beryl); Addison R., born December 26, 1863, who married Flora Leroy, 1904. (One son, Leroy Dyer); Annise Opal, born March 29, 1866; who married Joe Abington. (One son, William Mast); Eliza; Edna; Edward (all three died young); Carl S., born July 28, 1878; died February 16, 1905; Lucy Irvin, born December 11, 1875; married Perrin Gibson (first husband). They had one son, William D., who died at the age of twelve years; Lucy Irvin married Zulu Larimore, (second husband). (One son, Mont C.); Mont Clayton, born February 28, 1878, who married Edith Perkins, 1915; Nona Edith, who married William L. Clark, 1903. (One son, William R.).

(5) Lucy Emily Dyer (Eliza, James, Robert Davis), born July 24, 1844; Died February 1, 1880; married F. M. McDonald, Feb-

ruary 25, 1869. Their children: Catherine Jane, born February 12, 1870, who married Jefferson Cooper. One son, Francis M., who married Opal Kern (their children: Francis M., Jr., Elton Beryl, Perrine A. and Kathryn Dyer); and Francis Marion (dec'd.).

V. Rhoda A. Davis (James, Robert), who died in 1859; married Henry Clay Harris, August 26, 1830. Their children: (1) Lactitia, (died in 1864); (2) Helen (died in 1863); (3) Lanier (died in 1893); (4) Thomas J. (died in 1893); (5) Mary Louise.

(5) Mary Louise Harris (Rhoda, James, Robert Davis), who died December 1, 1920; married Colonel Robert Richardson, March, 1860. He died June 28, 1898. Their children: Carter Harrison; Robert; Logan Lanier; Mary Cabell; John Cabell; Randolph; Sam. Q.; and Edmund Breckenridge. (All deceased except Mary Cabell).

VI. Mary Davis (James, Robert), married John McCrum.

VII. Jane Davis (James, Robert).

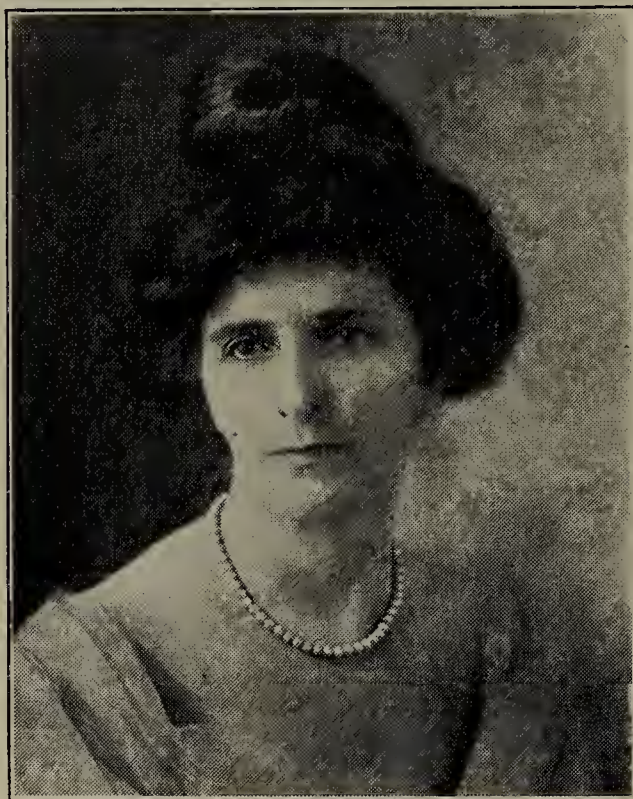
Additional Descendants of Jezareel Harman cont'd from page 159.

II. Jezareel Harman (Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Mrs. Polly Edmondson, of Abingdon (second wife). No children.



Martha Ann Poston Harman, third wife of Jezareel Harman
 Joan Mars Harman Bryant, daughter of Jezareel Harman
 Edna Bryant McDonald, grand-daughter of Jezareel Harman
 John Marshall McDonald, Jr., great-grand-son of Jezareel Harman.

II. Jezareel Harman (Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Martha Ann Poston (third wife) in 1865. She was the daughter of Isaac Poston. She died April 4, 1907; he died in 1886.



Joan Harman Carroll



John M. McDonald, Sr., Edna Bryant McDonald, John M., Jr.,
Joan, Philip and Daniel

Their children: (1) Joan Mars, (2) Amanda Elizabeth, who died March 4, 1890, unmarried; (3) Victoria Tilson, (4) Daniel Floyd, who lives at Durham, N. C., and one son who died in infancy.

(1) Joan Mars Harman (Jezareel, Mathias, Henry, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born in 1869; married John Preston Byrant, September 12, 1886.

One daughter. Edna Gray, who was born August 4, 1887, at Olympia, Va. She was educated in Girls' High School, Knoxville,



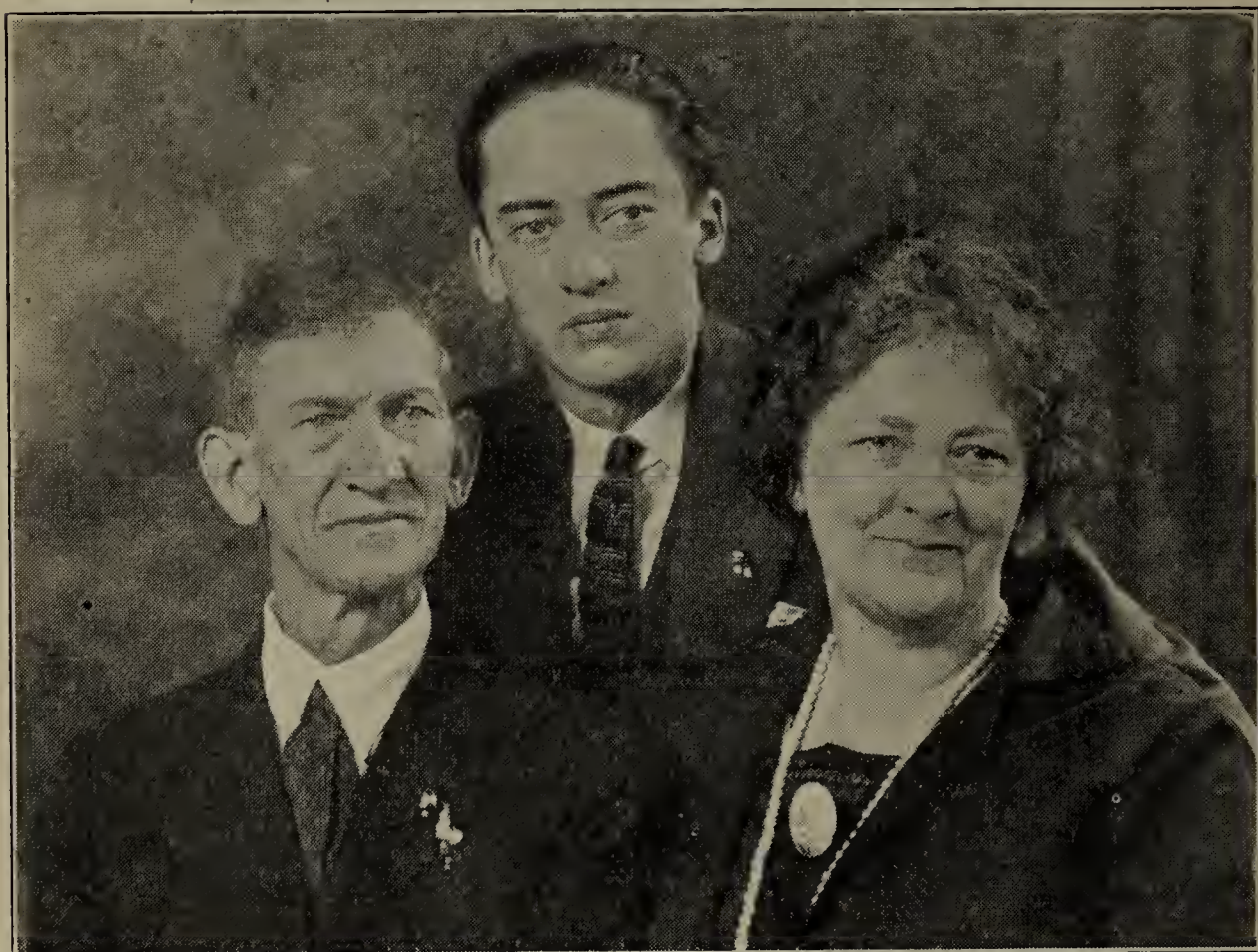
Hubert Lee Carroll and Joan Harman Carroll

Tenn., and at Carson Newman College. She holds a Delsarte diploma in expression; and for several years was a music pupil of Mrs. Maude Bridges Carter—received voice and piano diplomas from Howard College, Gallatin, Tenn. She possesses a beautiful lyric soprano voice. On December 27, 1904, she married John Marshall McDonald. To this union were born four children: John Marshall, Jr., Joan, Philip and Daniel. John Marshall McDonald, Sr., received his legal education at Cumberland University, Lebanon, Tenn. He is a forceful speaker and a prominent attorney at Gallatin, Tenn. His grandparents, on both sides, left Virginia in the early days and settled in middle Tennessee. He came of a long line of distinguished lawyers—tracing his ancestry through his mother.

whose maiden name was Marshall, to Chief Justice John Marshall of Virginia.

(1) Joan Mars Harman Bryant married Hubert Lee Carroll (second husband) and they reside at Raleigh, N. C.

(3) Victoria Tilson Harman (Jezareel, Mathias, Henry Sr., Heinrich Adam), born October 8, 1871; married Silas Marshall Bishop, October 16, 1892, at Big Stone Gap, Va. Their children: Daisy May, who died when five years of age; Myrtle Harman; Carl



Victoria Harman Bishop, Silas Marshall Bishop and Ernest L. Bishop Woodford; Naomi Virginia, who died when two years of age; and Ernest Letary.

Myrtle Harman Bishop, born September 4, 1896, at Big Stone Gap, Va., married Claude Caulkins Phillips of Richmond, Va., April 3, 1914. Three children: Viola Gray; Claude C., Jr. (twin) and George Bishop (twin).

Carl Woodford Bishop, born August 10, 1899, at Knoxville, Tenn. Since his graduation from business college in 1918, he has been connected with the Florida National Bank, Jacksonville, Fla. On September 21, 1920, he married Ruth Comstock Greenlee, of Pasadena, Calif. Her mother was a Comstock. The Greenlee and Comstock families came to Virginia in the early days. The women

are all members, or eligible, to membership in the Daughters of the American Revolution. Carl W. and Ruth Greenlee Bishop have one



Claude C. Phillips, Sr., Myrtle Bishop Phillips, Viola Gay Phillips, Claude C. Phillips, Jr., and George Bishop Phillips (twins)



Carl Woodford Bishop

son, Carl Woodford, Jr., who was born May 19, 1922, at Jacksonville, Fla.

CHAPTER XVI.

Daniel Harman, Senior

Daniel Harman, Sr., (son of Heinrich Adam), was born in Pennsylvania about 1729. He came with his father to the Valley of Virginia about 1736; thence to New River in the present Giles county, Virginia, in 1744 or 1745, when he was about sixteen years of age. His father, Heinrich Adam Hermann settled first at Eggleston Springs; but as he and his sons, and his brother Jacob, owned several of the choicest tracts of land lying along New River between Eggleston's Springs and Ingles' Ferry, they probably also resided on one or more of the other farms at a later time. Daniel was, as we think, the fourth son of Heinrich Adam—his brothers: Adam, Henry, Sr., and George being older than he. George was born in 1727 and died in 1749. Daniel and his brothers, Adam and Henry, Sr., later lived in Rowan county, North Carolina, as elsewhere shown herein. Daniel had other brothers, to-wit: Valentine, Sr., Mathias, Sr. and Jacob.

In 1746 Daniel Harman, Sr., was with George Draper and others exploring the country along the head waters of the Sandy and Clinch Rivers, when Draper and a man by the name of McGary were killed by a party of Indians. The death of Draper deferred the settlement at Drapers Meadows for two years. (History of Kentucky by Kerr and Connelly Vol. I, p. 75.)

In 1757, Daniel Harman was standing in one foot of his brother Valentine, when Valentine was killed by the Indians, on Sinking Creek in the present Giles county, Virginia. Daniel was captured by the Indians at this time but made his escape. [Appendix "B"].

In 1760, accompanied by his brother Mathias on a hunting and exploring expedition, he visited Abbs Valley and Ingles Crab Orchard.

April 21, 1764, Daniel Harman married Anna, the daughter of "Billy Bughsen", in Rowan county, North Carolina. It appears that he took up his residence there until about the year 1773, when he moved to the head of Clinch River, in the present Tazewell county, Virginia. We note that he served as a Juror in Rowan county, North Carolina, in 1764, and took part in the location of a road by his house, in that county in 1767. We also note that he had a daughter, Philipina, baptised by the minister of the Moravian

Church in Rowan county, in May 1765. In the diary kept by the Moravian minister, we find, that on April 21, 1764, the following entry was made: "Yesterday the elder Herrman and part of his family arrived. Today the rest came, accompanied by many wedding guests, for Daniel Herrman wished to be married to Billy Bughscn's daughter by Justice Locseh. About forty people had to be cared for in the tavern tonight, but all went with reasonable quiet." This appears to have been quite a large wedding party from New River, accompanying Daniel Harman, the groom, whose father, Heinrich Adam and other members of his family had preceded him the day before. The name of the bride and that of their first child are shown from the Baptismal Records, Wachovia Church Book "A" thus: "May 5, 1765, Philippina, the first child of Daniel and Anna Hermann born Feb. 3, 1765, Baptised by Rev. John Ettwein."

The Hermann's were presumably Lutherans, but a close friendship had grown up between them and the Moravians. Winston-Salem, North Carolina, the location of the Moravian Church, at that time was the nearest organized religious society to the Harman settlement on New River, which settlement was made in 1744 or 1745. The Moravian Church was established in 1753. Frequent journeys—we might say pilgrimages—were made by the Harmans to the Moravian Settlements.

After taking up his residence in Tazewell county, about the year 1773, Daniel Harman was with Peter Harman August 11, 1777, about fifty miles down Sandy River were fired upon by about forty Indians; but the Harmans made their escape and warned the inhabitants." See letter of Arthur Campbell to Col. Wm. Fleming, on page 38, "Thwaites and Kellog's FRONTIER DEFENSE OF THE UPPER OHIO VALLEY."

The records in the Clerk's Office of Tazewell county show that Daniel Harman, Sr., was a man of considerable wealth in land and slaves and other property. He was also prominent in civic affairs of the county.

In his will probated January 25, 1820, in Will Book No. 1, page 116, Daniel Harman devises his property as follows: To his sons I. Mathias; II. William; III. Daniel; IV. Henry; V. Adam; and VI. Buse; and to his daughters VII. Pheby Davidson; VIII. Christina

Harman (wife of Henry Harman, Jr.); IX. Rebecca Wright; X. Nancy Milam; XI. Levicy Harman and XII. to his son-in-law, Adam Harman.

On account of being unable to secure information from descendants of Daniel Harman, Sr., and of the confusion caused by so many "Daniels", "Henrys" and "Adams", without sufficient records to identify them, some important links are lost. We hope these may yet be supplied that all errors and deficiencies may be corrected and supplied that they may appear in the supplement to this book, which may be published later. At present the best genealogy we are able to construct is as follows:

I. Mathias Harman (Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Jennie or Jane Harman. Their children: (1) Rebecca, (2) Matilda, (3) Margaret, (4) Levicy, (5) John, (6) Mathias Boyd, (7) Jane, (8) Daniel Camel, (9) Nancy, and (10) James P., known as "crippled James."

The names of these children were found in a chancery suit instituted in September, 1835, by James Peery and Nancy, his wife, late Nancy Harman, and James P. Harman against Jane Harman, widow of Mathias Harman, and the children above named. In another chancery suit instituted in 1853 to partition the lands of Mathias Harman among his heirs, after the death of his widow, Jane, it appears that (1) Rebecca Harman had married Mastin Bailey (June 18, 1837); (2) Matilda Harman had married William G. White (December 12, 1838); (3) Margaret Harman had married Augustus W. Cole (April 16, 1840); (4) Levicy Harman had married George Evans (March 22, 1858); (5) John (married ——— Harman); (6) Mathias Boyd Harman had been killed by lightning in 1842; (7) Jane Harman had married William Thompson (February 27, 1838); (8) Daniel C. Harman had married Margaret Gillespie (March 11, 1830); he served as Deputy Surveyor in 1840 and as Constable for Eastern District of Tazewell county in 1841-43 and 1849; (9) It appears in this chancery suit that Nancy Harman Peery and her husband, James Peery, had both died and left six children, whose names are hereinafter mentioned; (10) James P. Harman married the daughter of Simms Thompson.

(8) Daniel C. Harman (Mathias, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Margaret (Peggy) Gillespie, March 11, 1830. Their chil-

dren: John M., Ballard V., Reese A., William Boyd Carmack, Robert Charles, Jane, Eliza, Rhoda (dec'd.) and Christina.

John M. Harman (Daniel C., Mathias, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Martha Luvcnia Gillespie. Their children: Margaret A., who married Estil Harman, 1899 (children: Sallie L., Thomas S., J. Tyler, Edie B., Erie E., and Edna C.); Alice, who married Thomas Gillespie, 1888 (one child, R. Fayette); T. Tyler, who married Lucinda Billips, 1898 (children: Wm. R. and Martha L.); Sallie J., who married Edward S. Harman, 1894 (children: John M., and Sidney, dec'd.); Rebecca S., who married William Jones, 1897 (children: A. A., W. C., and Lillie); John F.; Edie J., who married William Mitchell, 1916 (children: Walter V., and Robert L.); Edward, (dec'd.); and Nannie, (dec'd.).

Ballard V. Harman (Daniel C., Mathias, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Rhoda Gillespie. Their children: Ollie, Venia, Sallie, Rebecca, Alice, John, Henry, and Mary.

Reese A. Harman (Daniel C., Mathias, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Bettie Thompson. Their children: Dora, Maud, Jennie, and Robert Cleveland.

William Boyd Carmack Harman (Daniel C., Mathias, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Pauline Jane Turley, October 13, 1870, at Tazewell, Va. Their children: Mollie, who married James Bowling; Maggie, who married John W. Booth; Cosbie, who married Benjamin Belcher; Martha; Ida., who married L. H. Moorman. He died and Ida married John A. Wheeler; Reese Estel, who married Lelia Walker; Alice Holland, who married Jesse Felix Jones; Willie Johnson, who married Maude McComas; and Stella (dec'd.).

Robert Charles Harman (Daniel C., Mathias, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), went west and has not been heard of since 1872.

Jane Harman (Daniel C., Mathias, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married William Peery. One child, James Campbell, (dec'd.).

Eliza Harman (Daniel C., Mathias, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married John O'Neal. They moved to Kentucky and later to Arkansas.

Christina Harman (Daniel C., Mathias, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married John Fowler, and moved west.

(9) Nancy Harman (Mathias, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married James Peery, January 21, 1820. Their children: (a) Addi-

son, (b) Gilbert M., (c) William, (d) Harvey, (e) John and (f) Whitman.

(b) Gilbert M. Peery (Nancy Harman Peery, Mathias, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Susan Sayers. Their children: Nannie, who married Augustus Peery (one child, Ella); James E., who married Alice Lynch (their children: Leola; Grace, who married Mack Burton; Eloise; and Georgia A.); Edna, who married Edd Harman, son of Daniel H. (their children: Chas. P. and Robert; Chas. P., married Flora Graybeal and they have three children: Bernard, Gladys Virginia, and Nell); Alice; and Lou.

(e) John Peery (Nancy Harman Peery, Mathias, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Nancy Rader. Their children: Ella, who married John D. Dailey (their children: Ora, who married John Waldron; Ben Tom; Margaret, who married Allen Thompson; and Ellen, who married Grat Harman, one child, Ellen Rebecca); J. Raleigh, who married Belle Dailey, (their children: Nannie Mag and R. Henry); Capitola, who married David T. Crockett (one child, Annie Olive); Amelia, who married Wm. T. Baker (their children: Nancy, Robert and Olive); Nannie, who married J. W. Whitley (their children: Stuart F., who married Mattie Beavers; John D.; Nannie Rose; and Ellen, dec'd.).

II. William Harman (Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born September 5, 1777; died November 23, 1843; married Anna ———.

William Harman's will, probated November 29, 1843, in Tazewell County, Will Book No. 2, p. 266, mentions his wife, Anna, and his children as follows: (1) John B. (who was then away from home); (2) Henry H., (3) James H., (4) William R., (5) Nancy, who married William Dills (December 26, 1833); (6) Peggy Ann, who married John Havens, December 14, 1837; (7) Jane; (8) Louisa; and (9) Marietta.

(2) Henry H. No information.

(3) James H. (Harvey) Harman (William, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 24, 1816; died November 13, 1879; married Jane H. Atkins (d. of Thompson and Fannie Ganaway Atkins). They had one daughter, Francis (Fannie) Harman, who married Robert P. Harman. (For names of their children see genealogy of Robert P. Harman under Hezekiah line.)

(4) William R. (Rush) Harman (William, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), who married Virginia Crockett (d. of Addison), April

9, 1851. Their children: (a) William C., (b) Rufus R., (c) Charles Tiffany, (d) Mariah L., (e) Edward Addison.

(a) William C. Harman, who married Sallie Summers. Their children: May, who married Robert Thompson; Gratton, who married Sallie Lou Scott; William Edward; Louise; and Lee.

(b) Rufus R.

(c) Charles Tiffany Harman, who married Amanda Brown. Their children: William, Etta, Ethel, Rush and Sydney (dec'd).

(d) Mariah L. Harman, who married William Reynolds. Their children: Oscar, James, Almer, Kate, Callie, and Delia.

(e) Edward Addison Harman, who married Callie McClanahan. Their children: William Rawley, Crockett, Frazier, and William Earl.

(7) Jane Harman (William, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Robert Atkins.

(8) Louisa Harman (William, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Mathias Boyd Harman (s. of Mathias), who was killed by lightning.

(9) Marietta Harman (William, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam).

III. Daniel Harman (Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married ————. They moved from Clinch River, in Tazewell county, Virginia, to the head of Big Sandy River, about twenty miles above Pikeville, Kentucky, in 1805 or 1806. Tradition in the family is that Daniel Harman killed the last Indian that was killed in the valley of the Big Sandy. Their sons: (1) Adam, (2) William, (3) Quiller, (4) Dow, and (5) Mathias.

(1) Adam Harman (Daniel, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 13, 1799; married ————. Their children: (a) Daniel (b) Anderson, (c) William, (d) Rebecca, (e) Nancy, (f) Rachel, (g) Rosannah, (h) Margaret, (i) Susan, and (j) Letitia.

(a) Daniel Harman (Adam, Daniel, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Louisa Elkins. Their children: Adam, born 1860. Resides at Cadmus, Kentucky. Earl Vandorn, a minister, living at Wheelright, Kentucky. He has two sons, Daniel and Gladstone. (His daughters' names not given); Mary; Susan; Gertrude; and Margaret.

(b) Anderson Harman (Adam, Daniel, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Letitia Keith. Their children: Frank, John Newton, and Daniel. All three went west early. No further record.

(c) William Harman (Adam, Daniel, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Elizabeth Kinner. Their children: Achibidas, Kinner, French, Lena, Frances, Adclaide, and Rose.

(3) Quiller Harman (Daniel, Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), who had five sons, viz: Mathias, who had three sons, Tobe, Frank and Daniel; Robert; Adam; Richard; and Quiller, Jr.

The foregoing record of Daniel Harman was furnished us by Adam Harman of Cadmus, Kentucky. He is not sure that Daniel Harman, Sr., was the father of this Daniel but we believe this to be true.

IV. Henry Harman (Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Polly —————. He lived and died in Burke's Garden, Virginia. (We note in the marriage records that a Henry Harman married Polly Day, October 12, 1818, and are of opinion that it was this Henry, as in his will he devises part of his property to his wife, "Polly"). Their children (mentioned in his will): Henry J., Adam, Christina, Nancy, Sally, and Lewanne (Louemma). He mentions his brother, Adam.

From statement of George Harman (slave of Buse), we have the following information concerning Henry Harman's children: Adam went to Kentucky before the Civil War and married there; James married and went West, and has several descendants living in California; Christina married a Peck and lived in Burke's Garden; Louemma was reared by her Uncle Buse. She married Daniel Gillespie (son of John B.).

V. Adam Harman (Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married but died leaving no children.

VI. Buse Harman (Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Nancy Cecil, April 19, 1815. They had no children, but reared Louemma, daughter of Henry. Statement of George Harman (slave of Buse Harman):

"I am about seventy-nine years old. My mother, Angeline, was the cook for my master, Buse and "mistis" Nancy. I was not ten years old when my master died. I remember his brothers, Adam and Henry. Adam never had any children. Henry lived and died in Burke's Garden. He had several children. Adam, the oldest, went to Kentucky before the war and married there. James, whose folks now live in California. Christina married a Peck and lived in Burke's Garden. Louemma married Daniel Gillespie, son of John

B. Gillespie, who lived on the farm afterwards known as the Smoot place. I remember Louemma well, because Buse raised her. Nancy was another sister of Buse. William, another brother, lived on the Robert P. Harman place. William married Anna ———, and their children were: James (Fannie's father); Rush, who married Virginia Crockett (daughter of Addison); Mathias; Jane, who married Robert Atkins; Louisa, who married Mathias Boyd Harman (son of Mathias), who was killed by lightning at the W. W. Harman place."

VII. Phebe Harman (Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married William Davidson in 1806.

VIII. Christina Harman (Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Henry Harman, Jr. (For their children see genealogy of Henry, Jr. under line of Henry Harman, Sr.)

IX. Rebecca Harman (Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married ——— Wright.

X. Nancy Harman (Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Solomon Milam, November 29, 1804.

XI. Levicey Harman (Daniel, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Adam Harman (son of Mathias or "Tiey" of Dry Fork), April 15, 1812. This Adam is named in Daniel, Sr.'s will.

CHAPTER XVII

Mathias Harman, Sr.

Mathias Harman was born in the vicinity of Strasburg about the year 1736. He was a son of Heinrich Adam Hermann and his wife, Louisa Katrina. He was perhaps their youngest son. He came with his father's family to the present Giles county, Virginia, in 1744 or 1745, and settled on New River, at Eggleston's Springs. When he was a mere youth, his reputation as a hunter and explorer reached beyond his own neighborhood, and his services in leading hunting and exploring parties, seeking homes, were frequently in great demand. It is said that more than once his explorations carried him to the Mississippi River.

In 1755, when Mathias Harman was about twenty years of age, he led a party which located and constructed a log cabin on Louisa River, near the mouth of Johns' Creek, which later became known as "Harman station." This was the foundation of the first permanent English speaking settlement made in Eastern Kentucky.

In 1760, in company with his older brother Daniel, he explored the country along the head waters of Sandy and Clinch Rivers. At this time they visited Abbs Valley and also the Crabapple Orchard, at the present Pisgah Station, on the Norfolk & Western Railroad, about three miles west of Tazewell Courthouse.

In 1774, Mathias Harman was commissioned to go to Tennessee and recruit Cherokee Indians to aid in a campaign against the northern tribes of Indians, which campaign culminated in the famous battle of Point Pleasant. He succeeded in enlisting one hundred Cherokees for this campaign. At this time, 1774, he was called "Captain Mathias Harman of Ingles Ferry."

In 1771, Mathias Harman and his brothers, Henry and Jacob, settled at Carrs' place on one of the head branches of Clinch River, some two miles east of the present town of Tazewell.

In 1779, Mathias Harman was busy raising a company of Rangers to join the patriots in the Carolinas. In 1780, he is enrolled as a member of the Washington county troops, that participated in the Battle of Kings Mountain. ——— Cope appears as substitute for Mathias Harman in that battle. It is said that at the time, he was leading a scouting party down the Sandy River against the Indians.

In 1787, and for several years prior thereto, Mathias Harman and Thomas Wiley owned and resided upon adjoining farms on Walker's Creek, in the present Bland county, Virginia. In the fall of that year or of the year 1789, during the absence of Harman and Wiley from their homes, a party of eleven Indians invaded the home of Wiley and killed Mrs. Wiley's brother and three of her children, and took her and her eighteen months old baby captives and started for the Indian towns of the Ohio River. Late in the evening on the following day, Mathias Harman and others who had been on a hunting expedition, reached home. The next day a company of about twenty-five men gathered there and Mathias selected ten of that number, to join him and they at once pursued the Indians. The others of that company, who had been contemplating the permanent establishment of Harman Station on Louise River, in Kentucky, near the mouth of Johns' Creek, started for that place. Adam, Henry, Sr., and Daniel, Sr., three older brothers of Mathias Harman, Absalom Lusk, Henry and James Skaggs, Robert Dawes and others, were in the company. It is said that Henry Harman, Sr., led this expedition. That part of the company, led by Mathias Harman in pursuit of the Indians, traveled much more rapidly than the other company and when they failed to overtake the Indians, returned to the mouth of Johns' Creek—arriving there several days in advance of the party in charge of Henry Harman, Sr. Several months thereafter Mrs. Wiley escaped from captivity and reached Harman Station, where she remained for sometime, when Mathias Harman and some others of the party accompanied her back to her home and restored her to her husband, after an absence of eleven months. The other members of the Harman Station Settlement later returned to their homes and then went back with a number of others in 1791 and continued to occupy that station which became the first permanent English speaking Settlement in Eastern Kentucky.

Historians have differed as to the date of the capture of Mrs. Wiley—some of whom fix it in 1787—some in 1788 and others in 1790. We doubt the correctness of date 1788. It is certain that Henry Harman, Sr., and his two sons, George and Mathias, fought the seven Indians on Tug River on November 12, 1788. We do not believe that Henry Harman, who was so badly wounded in that fight, could or would have gone to Harman Station that year. We

think the date of the capture of Mrs. Wiley is 1787 or 1789. Mathias Harman, Sr., did not participate in the Tug River fight. The Mathias who was in that fight was the nineteen years old son of Henry Harman, Sr.

In 1799, Mathias Harman and his wife, Lydia, executed a deed in _____ county, Kentucky, for land in Wythe county, Virginia.

In 1802 and thereafter, he resided in the present Tazewell county, Virginia, on Dry Fork, where he died _____ 1832, at the ripe old age of ninety-six years. He was buried on his old home farm, which was later known as the Captain D. G. Sayers farm. Captain Sayers married Louisa Harman, a great grand-daughter of said Mathias Harman, Sr. This farm is now owned and occupied by Louisa's daughter, Mariah, who married Charles Poe.

The subject of this brief sketch deserves a larger place in the pioneer history of this country. We hope that some of his descendants may perform this duty.

A personal description of Mathias Harman, copied from "Harman Station", by William E. Connelley, p. 28:

"Mathias Harman was called "Tice" or "Tias" Harman by his companions. He was diminutive in size, in height being but little more than five feet, and his weight never exceeded one hundred and twenty pounds. He had an enormous nose and a thin sharp face. He had an abundance of hair of a yellow tinge, beard of a darker hue, blue eyes which anger made green and glittering, and a bearing bold and fearless. He possessed an iron constitution, and could endure more fatigue and privation than any of his associates. He was a dead shot with the long rifle of his day. The Indians believed him in league with the devil or some other malevolent power because of their numbers he killed, his miraculous escapes, and the bitterness and relentless daring of his warfare against them. He was one of the Long Hunters, as were others of the Harmans, and more than once did his journeys into the wilderness carry him to the Mississippi River. He and the other Harmans able to bear arms were in the Virginia service in the War of the Revolution. He is said to have formed the colony which made the first settlement in Abe's Valley. He formed the colony which made the first settlement in Eastern Kentucky and erected the blockhouse. He brought in the settlers who rebuilt the blockhouse, and for a number of years he lived in the Blockhouse Bottom or its vicinity. In his extreme old age he

returned to Virginia and died there. It is said he lived to be ninety-six, but I have not the date or place of his death." (The greater part of the foregoing data is from "The Founding of Harman Station" by Wm. E. Connelley.

The following was sent us by William E. Connelley, Secretary Kansas State Historical Society:

Mathias Harman and the Indians.

After the capture of Fort Du Quesne by the English in 1758 the French turned their attention to the Southern Indians, and ascended the Tennessee River to the mountainous country of the Cherokees. These Indians they soon persuaded to dig up the hatchet. The French accompanied them on expeditions against the English colonies; and Virginia and the Carolinas suffered much. The feud between the Dutch settlers on the western frontiers of Virginia, and certain of the Cherokees, which finally resulted in the destruction of the Wiley family had its origin in two incidents which occurred in 1758; and which were taken advantage of at the time and fanned into a flame by the French intrigue and influence. These require a fuller treatment than was accorded them in the text.

They were on this wise. The Cherokees had agreed to send warriors of their nation to assist the English in the campaign which resulted in the reduction of Fort Du Quesne. They not only kept their agreement, but in addition induced a band of Tuscaroras to accompany them and also assist the English. The Indians rendered valuable services in the campaign; and while the Virginians were glad to benefit by their assistance they regarded these Indian allies as a troop of degraded savages. They looked upon the Indians with indifference, and treated them with supreme contempt all through the campaign which ended so successfully for them and so disastrously for the French. No other people are so quick to perceive neglect or ill treatment or indifferent regard, and none others are so expert in the concealment of their real feelings in such matters.

When the campaign was closed and the Indians permitted to return home they were furnished no supplies of food to sustain them on the march. While they were passing up the Shenandoah Valley some of the Dutch settlers there declared that the Indians plundered

their farms in their search for food. Mathias Harman was at the time at the home of his father, who lived in this Dutch settlement. Having a bitter hatred for all Indians he seized this circumstance as an excuse for his action, and induced the Germans to attack the Cherokees. The Indians, thinking themselves in the land of their friends, were unsuspecting; they were surprised by the attacks, which were led by Mathias Harman who had much experience in Indian fighting, and more than forty of their number were slain.

The second outrage perpetrated upon the Cherokees while they were returning from this expedition against the French was also led by Mathias Harman. The Indians had furnished their own horses for this expedition, and many of them had lost their horses during the hard campaign. After the first attack the Indians hurried homeward, and some of the warriors being worn by the long campaign and the want of food, and finding some horses running at large in the woods on the outskirts of the upper settlements on the Shenandoah, replaced those which they had lost in the service of the English, from those round here in the woods. Harman had not given up the pursuit of the Indians and soon ascertained that they had taken these horses. An attack was led by him against the Indians in which about fourteen of them were killed. This treatment inflamed and enraged the Cherokees; and war against the Southern colonies, as before mentioned, was the result.

Such action upon the part of the Virginians seems unaccountable. But Virginia had declared a bounty upon Indian scalps immediately after Braddock's defeat. To obtain this bounty was one of the motives for these attacks. Matthias Harman often said that he made much money taking the scalps of Indians, and that he and his friends were paid more than two thousand dollars for scalps taken from these Cherokees.

The Cherokees, after this, always regarded Matthias Harman with both hate and fear, he returned the hatred with interest. His idea of duty and right towards the Indians were formed on the frontiers where the warwhoop, the tomahawk, the scalping-knife, burning homes, murdered women and children, and men tortured at the fiery stake were matters of common occurrence—almost of daily occurrence. The frontiersmen and backwoods rangers considered it God's service to kill Indians.

Matthais Harman was an honest and patriotic man; he gave nearly all his life to the service of his country. He was small of stature, weighing little more than a hundred pounds; and he had an enormous nose; he was as brave a man as ever followed a trail. He was alert and skilful. On the trail he was full of resources and never at a loss; perseverance and tenacity were his strongest traits. He had a disposition capable of malignity towards the object of his displeasure. Still, his companions were never held at arm's length, but were on terms of familiarity with him; he was called "Tice" Harman by them, and the pioneers of the Louisa Valley always spoke of him by this name. A rude jest of the frontier was attributed to him; it became as famous all along the frontiers as did the ride of Horace Greely in Hank Monk's coach in the Rocky Mountains. A "greenhorn", or "tender-foot" was hunting with Harman and others of the Nolly Chucky, says the man:

"What place is this, Mr. Harman?"

"This is the Nolly Chucky, where catfish gobble like turkeys", said Harman.

"Then I say G—d d—n the Nolly Chucky, Mr. Harman," replied the credulous and disgusted tenderfoot.

The old pioneers considered this a great joke, and no two of them ever met that did not repeat it; and it was told from the head of the Holston to New Orleans.

No hero of fiction ever surpassed Matthais Harman's achievements, hair-breadth escapes, and deadly encounters on the war-trail. He could kill and scalp an Indian; it gave him much pleasure to do so. But he would follow a band for days and nights, through rain, snow and storm to rescue some man, woman or child. He exposed himself to dangers and death for more than forty years to protect the women and children on the dangerous frontiers. His life was one of stern duty as he saw it. He was proud of it and often reiterated what is here set down; his hearers always applauded when he related his adventures."

Condensed Statement of the Captivity by the Indians, and Escape of Jennie Wiley.

From the "Founding of Harman Station."

(By Connelley)

Harman's Station was the first settlement made in Eastern Kentucky. This fort was built by Mathias Harman and backwoodsmen whom he had induced to cast their lots with him in the wilderness. The fort was built in the Winter of 1787-88.

Perhaps before 1760, a colony of which Hezekiah Sellards was a member, settled about Walkers Mountain and on Walkers Creek in the present Bland county, Virginia. This colony was beset by Indians for about thirty years.

In 1779 Thomas Wiley married Sellard's daughter, Jennie. Wiley purchased a tract of land from Mathias Harman, on Walkers Creek, immediately north of the residence of Harman, and built a cabin thereon about one mile distant from Harman's house.

After a battle with the Indians hereinbefore described, Mathias Harman surmising that the Cherokee Chief, who was defeated in this fight, would push on to the Walkers Creek Settlement to wreak vengeance upon the settlers and especially upon his own home, hurriedly returned to protect the settlers. But the Indians had reached the settlement and attacked the Wiley home thinking it was that of Mathias Harman. They killed Mrs. Wiley's brother, 15 years old, and three children and took Mrs. Wiley and fifteen months old child and started on a hasty retreat to their home north of the Ohio River. It was subsequently learned that the attacking party was composed of two Cherokees, three Shawnees, three Wyandots, three Delewares, a total of eleven Indians. The Cherokee insisted that Mrs. Wiley and her child be killed at once, and an attack be made on Harman's house. The Shawnee Chief believed that the hunters would return that day and that they would meet resistance at the Harman cabin. The Shawnee chief contended for his right to take the captive and carry her to his town. He was permitted to retain her for the time being. Mrs. Wiley's dog was permitted to follow.

After leaving Wiley's house the Indians took a general course leading to the head of Walker's Creek. They followed mountain ways and short cuts from one valley to another, coming to Brushy

Mountain, which they crossed to the head waters of Wolf Creek. When the night was far advanced they halted in a large rockhouse in the range between Wolf Creek and the Bluestone River. There they made a fire under the overhanging rock and broiled some venison which Cherokee took from a pack he carried by thongs on his back. They made a hasty meal of this venison, which appeared to refresh them all, and when the rain ceased they again set forward after extinguishing the fire and concealing as far as possible all traces of its existence. It was still quite dark. The dull dawn found them on the head waters of the Bluestone, branches of which river they waded as they came to them, though all were running high from the recent rains. They crossed the Great Flat Top Mountain and ascended the south end of one of those ridges lying in the watershed between Guyandotte and Tug rivers. This rough range extends almost to the Ohio. The great Indian trail up the Tug River often followed along its tortuous and uneven crest and from that cause it was long known as Indian Ridge, especially in its southern reaches.

The Indians made no halt during this day's travel until late in the afternoon, when, believing themselves beyond any immediate danger of being overtaken by the whites, they made a camp in a rockhouse in the head of a creek below the crest of the mountain. They had not killed any game during the day, although both bear and deer were in sight more than once. Their meal consisted of venison from the pack of the Cherokee. This venison was dried until hard, but the Indians held it in the flames of their camp fire until it was cooked a little, then they ate it. Mrs. Wiley ate some of it, also some parched corn from the wallet of one of the Indians. She was exhausted with the long and rough march of twenty-four hours she had been forced to make. She had climbed mountains and waded streams; she had forced her way through thickets of laurel and ivy, and had tramped through quagmires and over stones; she had been compelled to ascend almost perpendicular cliffs and to descend sheer precipices. Much of the time she had been drenched to the skin. Her child was in great distress and had cried until it could cry no more because of hoarseness. At this camp she saw the warriors make hoops of green boughs and over them stretch the scalps of her brother and her children. In after life she often declared that at no other time did despair so take hold of her as it did this second night of her captivity.

When the Indians lay down to sleep they bound Mrs. Wiley with strips of raw deer skin. She was in a state of nervous delirium and could not sleep, neither could she rest. Every time she closed her eyes she seemed to behold the slaughter of her children anew, and more than once she shrieked aloud. Her cries aroused the old Shawnee, who finally unbound her. He lighted a torch and carried it into the woods, returning soon with some leaves from which he made an infusion in a small vessel he carried. He gave her some of this preparation to drink, after which she fell into a troubled sleep that continued through the night.

The Shawnee chief aroused Mrs. Wiley before the dawn. The Indians were preparing to depart. She was given some corn and venison for the morning meal, and the whole party again set forward. The mountain streams were running bank full from the recent rain, and the Indians avoided them as much as possible by keeping to the paths which followed the ridges. It was with much difficulty that Mrs. Wiley could proceed. She was urged by the Indians to quicken her pace, but her progress was slow and painful. The only thing which enabled her to drag herself along was the fear that if she failed to keep up with the Indians they would kill her child. More than once was this proposed by the Cherokee chief, and it was acquiesced in by all the band save the old Shawnee. As the day advanced the reserve forces of her strong constitution came to her aid and she made better time, but her marching was not satisfactory to the Indians.

When the Indians were starting out this morning they sent two of their number back over the trail to keep watch for the whites, for they were confident that the hunters would follow them. Some of the younger members of the band believed the heavy rains had washed out their trail, but the Cherokee said such was not the case, especially if they should be followed by Matthias Harman. This was one of his strong arguments in favor of killing Mrs. Wiley's child. It was with difficulty that the old Shawnee withstood the demands of the Cherokee chief.

At the end of this day's march an encampment was made in a location much like that of the preceding night. The Indians halted before the sun went down because one of their number had killed a fat bear at the time, and they feasted most of the night. Though the march had been severe the distance passed had been

much less than was covered during the same time of the day before, and Mrs. Wiley's condition had improved somewhat, but her feet were terribly bruised and blistered. She had little hope that her child would live through the night. There being nothing better at hand she rubbed it well with bear's grease, and at the suggestion of the Shawnee chief forced it to swallow some of the melted fat. This seemed in a measure effective, for the morning showed improvement in the child's health. The Shawnee chief made a decoction of some leaves boiled with the inner layers of the bark of the white oak, which he caused Mrs. Wiley to apply to her feet, and which gave her immediate relief. An additional application in the morning caused still further improvement, and this, together with the improved condition of her child, caused Mrs. Wiley to begin the day with more hope than she began the previous one. The party left the camp before it was light and continued the journey in the direction of the Ohio. A heavy rain had fallen in the night, and it rained most of the day. A terrific storm of wind and rain drove the party under a cliff shortly before darkness came on, and they built a fire and camped there. The camp was in the hills just west of the head of Twelve Pole Creek. The Indian scouts who had been sent back each day reported late at night, and here they said they had seen no pursuers on their trail.

The Indians left their camp, as was their custom, on the following morning before it was light. Insufficient food and the continuous marching was rapidly exhausting Mrs. Wiley, and she found herself unable to move forward so rapidly as on the previous day. She was failing under hardships and the burden of her child. The Shawnee chief warned her of the consequences of failing to keep up with the warriors. But try as she might she could not satisfy her captors.

The Indians who had been sent back as scouts this morning returned late in the day and reported that they had seen a large party of white men on horseback following their trail. This was not unexpected intelligence, but the Indians discussed earnestly what it was best to do in the matter. Some proposed an ambush of the white men, but this was not taken as the best course to follow. The Cherokee chief proposed the immediate death of the child and a change of course. Mrs. Wiley promised to keep up with the march, and with the aid of the Shawnee chief saved the life of the

child for a time. The Indians turned west and descended the hills toward Tug River. They sought a small stream and waded down it until it became too deep for that purpose, when they changed to another. Mrs. Wiley kept well up for a few miles, then began to fail. Despite her utmost exertions she could not march at the rate the Indians were then going. She fell behind the Indians marching in front of her, and began to feel that her child was in great danger. She suspected that her friends were near, although the Indians had told her nothing. At length the Cherokee chief stopped. He was leading the march, and he and most of the party were far in advance. Mrs. Wiley knew what he would do when he came back to her place in the line. His arrival there meant death for her child and possibly death for herself. The Shawnee chief was following her in the water. Mrs. Wiley ran out of the stream and with her last strength ran back up its course with her child. She had no particular object in doing this except to carry her child out of danger, and that was a vain effort. The old Shawnee was surprised, but he ran after her and caught her just as the Cherokee chief came up. She was surrounded by the Indians. The Cherokee chief seized her child by the feet and dashed out its brains against a big beech tree. He scalped it, and she was pushed back into the stream and forced to continue her flight.

It was almost dark when the party reached the Tug River, which they found much swollen from the recent rains. As the Indians arrived on its banks a violent thunder storm broke over the valley. The Indians realized that in crossing the river at once lay their only hope of escape from the party in pursuit. Their only means of crossing the stream was by swimming. With the river at the stage at which they found it that was a dangerous undertaking. At all times a swift mountain stream, it was now a raging torrent covered with drift and all manner of river-rubbish. Mrs. Wiley was amazed and terrified when told she must cross the mad stream by swimming in company with the Indians. In the gathering gloom its contortions were visible only by the fierce flashes of lightning that burned in the heavens. It seemed impossible for any one to survive a conflict with the raging river. But she was seized by two Shawnees and dragged screaming into the surging flood. One swam on either side of her. They grasped her firmly by her arms and swam easily and swiftly. They went with the current of the stream

and avoided the drift with the dexterity of otters. Their position was almost upright with much of the body above the water; and they pushed but slightly against the eurrent but were all the time working themselves toward the opposite shore. After being carried down the river what scemed to Mrs. Wiley several miles they were all cast to the west bank and found themselves in "dead" water in the mouth of a small creek. There it was much more difficult to swim and support the captive above the water, but they succeeded in effecting a landing. The whole party was exhausted and some time was spent in resting, after which the journey was continued. The Indians waded up the stream into the mouth of which they had been cast by the river. It led up into a very rough mountain covered with bristling thickets of laurel and ivy. The storm cleared and the air beame chill as they deseended the mountain range they were crossing. A large rockhouse was sought at the base of the range and a small fire made in it and the blaze sereened. The Indians left this camp at dawn, and in the afternoon reached the Louisa River. There they cooked and ate a small deer which had been killed on the mareh and which made an insufficient meal for the party. The Louisa River was found full to the brim. After resting until almost dark the Indians crossed it as they had crossed the Tug. They went into camp under a cliff behind a mountain and built a roaring fire about which all slept through the night. In the carly light of the following morning they sent out two of their number to hunt. In a short time the hunters returned with part of a buffalo they had killed in a eane-brake. The day was spent in eating and sleeping. The Indians believed they had made a complete eseape from their pursuers and did not again give that subject any serious consideration. As the sun was nearing the tops of the hills in the western range the party set forward again. They followed a trail which led through valleys and over rough hills, but they marched in a leisurely way. It was well for Mrs. Wiley that they made no forced marehes for she was by this time worn out. The loitering marehes brought the Indians to the Ohio River on the ninth day of Mrs. Wiley's captivity.

The Indians did not deseend directly to the Ohio, but came down the hills west of the Big Sandy and followed that stream about a mile to its mouth: They found an immense flood in the Ohio, something they said was unusual for that season of the year.

This flood increased the difficulty of their retreat. Notwithstanding this fact, however, the Indians appeared much pleased to reach the Ohio. The younger members of the band exclaimed "O-hi-yo! O-hi-yo! O-hi-yo!" seemingly in great delight.

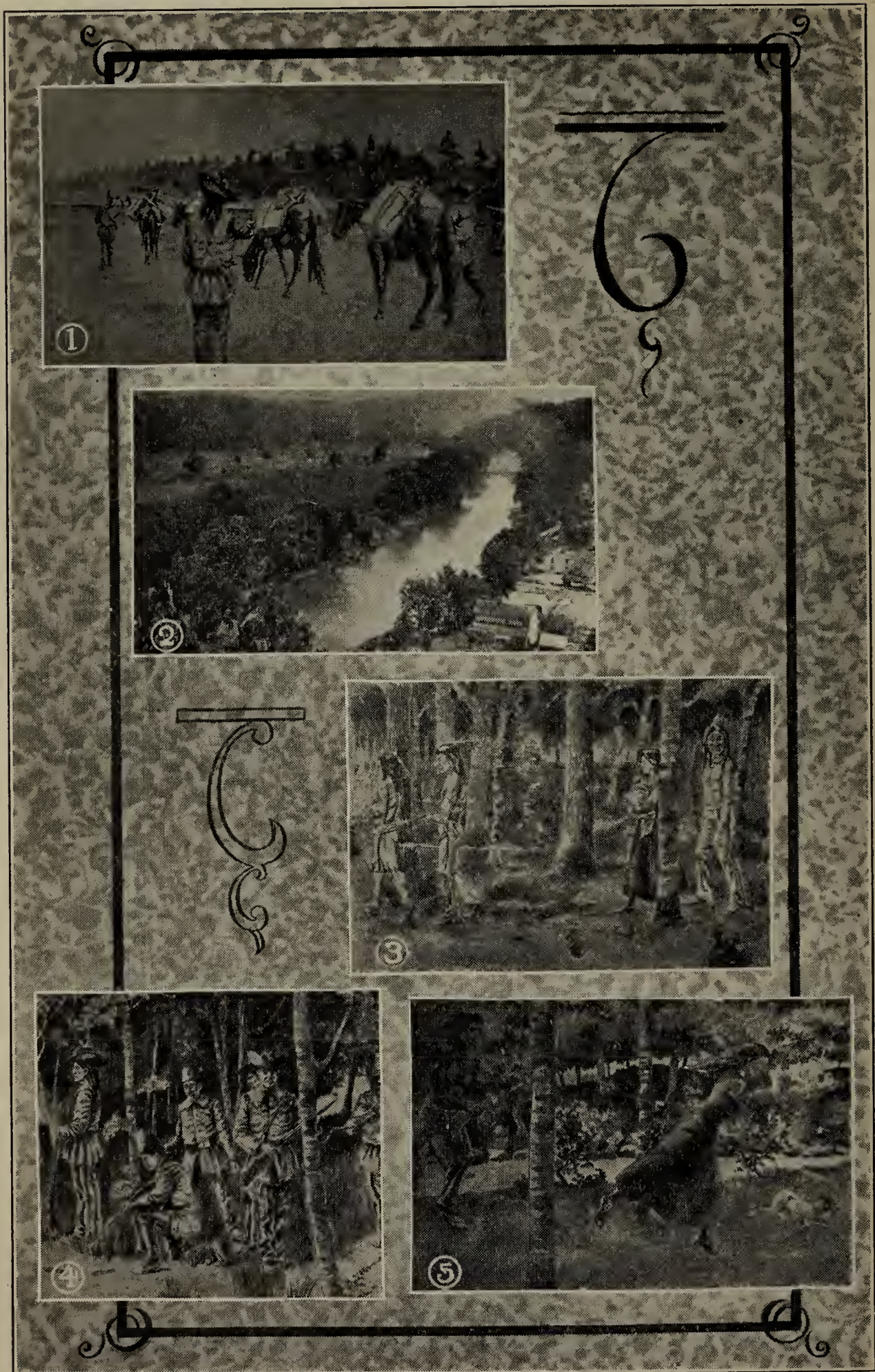
How to cross the Ohio was now the question for the Indians. They discussed the matter for some time without arriving at a satisfactory conclusion and finally returned to the hills to avoid the backwater, pushed far up the small streams, and kept down the Ohio. Much of the time they were not in sight of the Ohio. They reached the mouth of the Little Sandy River without finding any means to cross the Ohio and again held council to determine upon a course. They were assisted in a decision apparently by the return of two Indians whom they had sent back from the crossing of the Louisa River to spy upon the movements of the pursuing party. Their report was delivered out of the hearing of Mrs. Wiley who was beginning to understand a few of the different Indian tongues. After several hours spent in talk the party divided. The Cherokee chief, the Cherokee warrior, two Wyandots, and two Delawares swam across the Little Sandy River and disappeared in the woods.

The remaining Indians, with Mrs. Wiley, took their way up the Little Sandy. They appeared to be in no hurry. They left the main stream at the mouth of the Dry Fork, which they followed to the head of its branches. They crossed the divide through the Cherokee Gap to the Cherokee Fork of Big Blaine Creek. As they were descending this creek Mrs. Wiley became seriously ill, but she concealed her condition from the Indians as long as possible, fearing she might be killed should they discover the truth. It soon became impossible for her to proceed, however, and the Indians went into camp near the mouth of the creek. They placed Mrs. Wiley in a small rockhouse near the camp and left her alone. There a son was born to her. The birth was premature and she was near death for some time, but she finally recovered and the child lived. She attributed her recovery to a season of fine weather which came on. The Indians brought her meat from the game they killed and from the first of her illness kept her a fire; but as soon as she could walk they left her to gather her own fire-wood. Knowing that it was impossible for her to escape the Indians paid little attention to her.

The Indians spent the winter in camp at the mouth of Cherokee Creek and allowed Mrs. Wiley to live alone in the rockhouse with

her child. She lost all account of time. She did not know the day of the week from the time they went into camp there until she made her escape. The Shawnee chief gave her child a name. The sojourn at this place was uneventful but for one instance. One day when the weather was becoming warmer the Shawnee chief came to the rockhouse and said the child was "three moons", meaning that its age was then about three months. He informed her that he was making preparations to give it the first test a boy was expected to undergo. He made no explanation and soon left the rockhouse. He returned in a short time and commanded her to take the child and follow him. He led her to the creek where the other Indians were assembled. The chief tied the child to a large slab of dry bark and set it adrift in the swift water of a small shoal. The child began to cry as soon as it felt the cold water, and this action seemed to condemn it in the minds of the warriors. They brandished their tomahawks, and Mrs. Wiley rushed into the water and rescued the infant, immediately returning to the rockhouse with it. The Indians followed her, and when they arrived at the rockhouse, the Wyandot killed the child with his tomahawk and immediately proceeded to scalp it. She was not molested, but she saw that the Indians were very angry. She was permitted to bury the child in a corner of the rockhouse.

Soon after the murder of her child and while the streams were full from melting snow the Indians left their camp at the mouth of Cherokee Creek. Mrs. Wiley was not strong but was forced to keep up with the party. They followed a trail which led up Hood's Fork of Big Blaine Creek. Crossing through a gap at the head of one of its branches they came to the Laurel Fork, which they followed to that fine rolling country now known as Flat Gap, in Johnson county. From that point they followed a small stream to the main branch of Big Mudlick Creek, which they descended to the great buffalo lick from which the stream derived its name. They camped at the lick in hope of killing some game, but none came during their stay. They broke camp one morning at dawn and went down the creek, arriving during the day at an old Indian town at the mouth of Little Mudlick Creek. The actions of the Indians there made Mrs. Wiley suppose that the end of their journey had been reached and that they would remain for some time. That is a remarkable location and the Indians kept Mrs. Wiley there until the following October.



1. The Settlers on their way to build the Blockhouse and establish Harman's Station.
2. The Blockhouse Bottom, in which was built Harman's Station, East Point, shown in corner on bank of river.
3. The Indians taking Mrs. Wiley into the wilderness after the murder of her children and the destruction of her home.
4. Finding the trail of the Indians who carried away Mrs. Wiley.
5. Mrs. Wiley trying to escape from the Indians with her child.

The Indians holding Mrs. Wiley in captivity arrived at the mouth of Little Mudlick Creek about the first of April, possibly as much as a week or ten days earlier than that. They took up their abode in a rockhouse in the face of the cliff on the east side of the plateau. This rockhouse was just below the falls of Little Mudlick Creek, but at a higher elevation in the cliff than is the bed of the creek at the falls. The ledge at the entrance of the rockhouse overhangs the creek which runs a hundred feet or more below it, and the entrance is sixty feet at least below the top of the cliff. It is reached by following a narrow ledge along the face of the cliff from a point opposite the upper falls. This rockhouse is of considerable extent. It afforded a safe retreat for the party and one almost inaccessible to enemies if properly defended by even a few persons. It afforded a cool and pleasant habitation in summer.

The Indians remained at the camp on some mysterious mission, as Mrs. Wiley judged. They were often visited by other bands, some of which contained as many as twenty Indians. Sometimes these visiting bands remained several days; at other times they departed in a few hours. Mrs. Wiley learned the Shawnee language, also something of other Indian tongues. She made many efforts to hear what the visiting Indians said to her captors, but was never able to get any information of benefit to her. The Shawnee chief told Mrs. Wiley he would take her to the Indian towns beyond the Ohio when Indian summer came on, at which time he expected a large force of Indians to arrive and relieve him. Mrs. Wiley sought an opportunity to escape after this conversation with the old Shawnee, but none presented itself that she could believe promised success. She was entirely ignorant of the general physical features of the country in which she was held, although she believed that she was nearer the Virginia settlements than when she was on the Ohio River. She had feigned sleep in the hope that her captors would say something about the settlements of white people that she might hear, but they never did so. There had been times when she was out of sight of her captors and might have escaped, but never having been able to bring herself to believe the effort would prove successful, she had waited for a more favorable opportunity. As the time approached when she was to be taken to the Indian towns she became more determined upon escape, or upon death in the effort. Her resolution in this matter was overturned by an event wholly unexpected.

One day about the end of October the Indians were aroused from their indolent loungings by the quavering war-whoop cried by some party about the mouth of Big Mudlick Creek. The Shawnee chief answered the war cry, and it was repeated. The Shawnee chief informed his party that the Cherokee chief had been on the war-path, had lost some of his warriors, and was now coming into camp with a captive white man. War-whoops were exchanged, and guns were fired by both parties. The Shawnee chief led his party to the plateau to receive the Cherokee chief and his warriors, who soon arrived. The Cherokee chief was followed by a mongrel band of some twenty Indians, and he brought with him a white man as prisoner. Mrs. Wiley supposed this prisoner to be about twenty years old, though she was not permitted to come near enough to have any conversation with him. This captive was terribly beaten when he arrived on the plateau.

Mrs. Wiley was sent back to the rockhouse when the Cherokee chief had talked with the Shawnee chief. The Cherokee gave her a kettle and told her to cook him some meat as soon as she could. She built up a fire in the rockhouse and slung the kettle, which she filled with bear meat and venison. She could hear the mad howling, whooping, and screeching of the warriors on the height above her, also the discharge of guns and the thumping and stamping of feet in an Indian dance. Shortly after dark the whole band came down from the plateau, and the captive was not with them. It did not take her long to gather from the conversation of the Indians that the prisoner had been tortured at the stake. The Cherokee chief was in a great rage, sullen and savage. He did not remain long in the camp but returned to the heights above with his hands full of meat from the kettle. Mrs. Wiley was rudely treated by the Indians recently arrived, and the Shawnee chief and his followers were excited and blood-thirsty. The camp was overflowing with whooping Indians threatening to kill her, and for the first time the Shawnee chief did not stand her friend. She appealed to him but he did nothing to quiet the howling mob, and he left the camp to join the Cherokee. Finally the Indians left the camp and went above, yelling along the gorge above the falls. Mrs. Wiley was more at ease when she heard them whooping on the plateau, but what the night would bring forth she could not tell.

"An hour or two after dark a band of Indians, all of the late arrivals, came down from the assembly. They tied Mrs. Wiley's hands with a strip of raw hide, by one end of which she was led to the height where the Indians were assembled about a big fire. The dancing ceased when she arrived. The Cherokee chief appeared as the commander of the Indians and told her that she was to be burned. She appealed to the Shawnee chief, but he made no definite answer. There was no sympathy for her in the mad band. She remembered the cruelties and many outrages she had suffered at the hands of the Indians, and as no prospect of escape came to her or seemed likely to come in the future even should she live, she was the more easily reconciled to death. In after years she affirmed that concern for her life and all earthly things departed from her, leaving her calm and collected. In this frame of mind she was bound to the tree, a small oak from which all the lower branches had been cut. Her demeanor seemed to please the Cherokee chief. Because of her courage or from some other cause which was never known to her, proceedings in the execution were suspended. The Indians retired for council and talked for a long time, as Mrs. Wiley believed. When they returned the Cherokee chief informed Mrs. Wiley that he had bought her from the Shawnee and that he would take her to his town on the Little Tennessee where she could teach his wives (he spoke as though he had quite a number of them) to write and to weave cloth like her dress. He unbound her and led her back to the camp in the rockhouse, followed by the Shawnee chief. There the fire was lighted anew. The Cherokee chief produced a buckskin bag from which he counted down to the Shawnee five hundred little silver brooches about as large as the silver dime of today, the price he had agreed to pay for Mrs. Wiley. They were received by the Shawnee as though he had a supreme contempt for money, and swept by him from the buckskin upon which they had been counted to him into a bag similar to that from which they had been taken. This bag he placed in his pack and lay down by the fire to sleep.

"The Cherokee chief bound Mrs. Wiley with raw thongs cut from a buffalo hide, which he drew very tight, causing her great pain. He returned to the plateau and was gone a long time. He came back with several of his band some time in the night and all slept in the rockhouse.

“In the afternoon of the day after the attack upon Wiley’s house, Matthias Harman and the hunters returned to the settlement. The swollen streams and the heavy loads carried by their horses had delayed them twenty-four hours; but for these impediments they would have arrived in time to have prevented the murders committed by the Indians. The confidence of the hunters that they would arrive in the settlement before the Indians, had caused them to neglect to send a runner to warn the settlers of their danger.

“Immediately upon his return Matthias Harman went to the house of Wiley where he found many of the settlers. He made a minute examination of the country around the house. In the hills north of the house he found evidences that the Indians had passed that way. He followed this discovery some miles, and upon his return to the cabin he assured the settlers that Mrs. Wiley was alive and a prisoner, that she was carrying her child which had been spared, and that the Indians would follow the Tug River war-trail and try to cross the Ohio to their towns. It was his opinion that the Cherokee chief was the leader of the band, the number of which he had determined from the trail. He was confident that he could overtake the Indians and recover the prisoners. His purpose to do this was determined upon at once.

“Harman was a bold and active man. He believed this raid was made more by accident than design and that it indicated no uprising of the Indians nor any purpose to harrass the settlements. It was not regarded as of sufficient importance to delay the settlement to be made at the mouth of John’s Creek. He assembled those interested in that enterprise and gave them instructions as to what they should carry with them, when to set out, what to do in case they should arrive before he could return from pursuit of the Indians, and the most favorable route for them to take on the journey. There were about twenty-five men in this colony, but the exact number is not known, and their names are lost to us. We know that among them were Matthias Harman, Absalom Lusk, Henry Skaggs, James Skaggs, his brother, Robert Hawes, Daniel Harman, Adam Harman and Henry Harman. It is believed that a man named Horn, also one named Leek, were with the colonists. Harman selected ten of the most experienced Indian fighters to go with him in pursuit of the party having Mrs. Wiley and her child in captivity. Thomas Wiley was not a member of the colony and did not go out with them.

“Matthias Harman and his company of hunters set out early in the day in pursuit of the Indians. So confident that he was right did Harman feel that he did not at first attempt to follow the trail made by the savages, but went directly to the head waters of the Bluestone River and crossed the Great Flat Top Mountain. He found the trail of the Indians in the hills about the head of the Tug River; it followed the old Indian war-path as Harman had conjectured. The ancient way was so well defined that it required no effort to discover and follow it, which made their pursuit rapid and certain. Each camp of the Indians was discovered, and it was plain that the Indians were being gained upon every day.

“If the Indians had not left the old war-path and turned down the small streams to Tug River they would have been overhauled by Harman and his party in a few hours. It was difficult traveling on horseback along the small streams, for they were frequently choked with thickets. This caused delay when rapid movement was so necessary. Harman saw that the Indians were not far in advance and were aware of the presence of the party in pursuit. Just before night they found the body of Mrs. Wiley’s child, which they buried in a shallow grave hastily dug with tomahawks and scalping knives. A few minutes after the Indians had plunged into the water and crossed Tug River Harman and his men stood upon the spot they had left. It was impossible to get the horses across the river in its flooded condition on such a night. The party camped on the bank of the river and spent the night in building rafts upon which to carry over the baggage in the morning.

“Harman effected a safe crossing early the following day. It was past noon when he again found the Indian trail, which wound through a country so rough and hilly that it was well nigh impossible to follow it with horses. When he arrived at the point where the Indians had crossed the Louisa River it was the unanimous opinion of all the hunters that it was useless to follow the trail further. They all believed that it would be impossible to come up with the Indians. Mrs. Wiley was relieved of the burden of her child, and the Indians being apprised of the pursuit would hold their course to the rough, bush grown, stony ridges where horses could scarcely go. So, with regret, the pursuit was abandoned at the Louisa River.

“From the point where the Indian Trail was abandoned Harman and his company ascended the Louisa River to the mouth of John’s

Creek and went into camp in the old hunting lodge built there by Harman more than thirty years before."

"The colonists expected directly from Virginia did not arrive for some days after the coming of Harman and his company. Their horses were heavily packed, and their progress through forests and over streams was necessarily slow. High water hindered much.

"The site selected for the fort was almost a half a mile below the mouth of John's Creek and about one hundred yards back from the east bank of the Louisa River. The fort was built on the plan common to the forts in frontier settlements. It was about twenty feet square and two stories in height. The upper story projected beyond the walls of the lower story about two feet on every side, and the extra space was floored with heavy timbers in which loop-holes were cut through which to fire down upon besieging Indians should they ever come to such close quarters. The walls of both stories were provided with openings through which to fire upon a foe. The door or gate was made of split oak timbers six inches in thickness. It was hung upon strong wooden hinges made by the hunters, opened inward, and was secure by an immense beam of oak. The roof sloped up from each of the four sides of the fort to a point in the center, and was made of thick slabs of white oak timber "pinned" to the log "ribs" or rafters with long wooden pins or pegs driven into holes bored with an auger. A small stream flowed from the hills back of the bottom and passed close by the fort, and upon it the settlers relied for water. The timber about the fort was cut off close to the ground and burned back the full space of rifle range. This was done to deprive the Indians of cover should they ever besiege the fort.

"This rude and strong building thus erected by the rough back-woodsmen of the Virginia frontier, all of whom were as brave and hardy as any who ever founded a frontier post, was the famous blockhouse. The settlement commenced by its erection was called Harman Station.

"After passing through the horrors of such an ordeal as that to which she had been subjected Mrs. Wiley found it impossible to sleep. She had nerved herself to face death with resignation, and her nerves were unstrung with the relaxation following her unexpected deliverance from the stake. And she was troubled by the change of masters. She feared the Cherokee. He was in every

way different from the Shawnee chief. He was quick and energetic of action, cruel, savage and treacherous by nature, always restless and anxious to be moving. While she believed that she owed her life to his interference in her behalf she was not sure the future would prove that she would have much to be thankful for in that matter. Her chance of escape seemed cut off and that troubled her; she regretted that she had not made the effort to escape months before. While pondering over these things she fell into a broken and troubled sleep. She found this a most strange sleep for she seemed more awake than ever. She was never sure she was asleep at all, but she always insisted that she saw this vision or had this remarkable dream: The young man so lately tortured by the Indians came to her bearing in his hand a lamp made from the bleached skull of a sheep, the brain cavity of which was filled with buffalo tallow in which was a wick that was burning brightly. The young man did not speak, but by signs indicated that she must follow him. Then her bonds fell away. The young man threaded the deep defiles of the forest with the flame of his lamp fluttering in the wind. He did not look back to see if she were following him. Arriving at a steep mountain of great height he rapidly ascended it. When he reached the top he blew strongly upon his lamp flame which immediately leaped to a height sufficient to reveal the whole country below. She looked where he pointed across a river. There stood a fort erected by white men. As she was anxiously appealing to him for information as to who dwelt there the light paled, flickered a moment, then was gone. She was left alone in the darkness, and was immediately roused from her slumber. This dream or manifestation or phenomena, by whatever name, was repeated twice, the last time being just as the Indians began to stir in the camp.

“Mrs. Wiley was unbound by the Cherokee, and informed by him that it was his purpose to set out on the journey to his town in a day or two, but that he was going that morning to the great buffalo lick on Big Mudlick Creek to kill game. It was not long until the whole band of Indians left the camp. Mrs. Wiley was again bound and left in the camp in the rockhouse. She soon fell into a deep sleep from which she was awakened by the roaring of a heavy storm of wind and rain. The instant that she awoke the peculiar dream came to her mind with great force. It seemed to be a call to her to make an effort to escape; at least, she so regarded it,

and she decided to act upon it. She saw the wind was blowing the rain into one corner of the rockhouse. She rolled herself over and over until she lay in this rain blown in by the wind. It was but a short time until the rawhide thongs with which she was bound were soaked and became slippery and easily removed. When free she bound her dog to a large stone to prevent his following her, seized a tomahawk and a scalping knife, and descended quickly to the bed of Little Mudlick Creek. She waded that stream to its junction with the larger stream, which she waded to Big Paint Creek. There she remembered that she had no well-defined plan of action, but after a little time spent in reflection she remembered that she had seen a river in her dream, and concluded that she might reach this river by wading continuously down stream. She acted upon that conclusion. She found it difficult to wade in Big Paint Creek. It is a deep, swift stream, and the heavy rain quickly raised the small streams flowing into it, and they carried in muddy water, which soon made it impossible for her to determine the depth. She was often carried off her footing, and more than once was in danger of drowning.

“Big Paint Creek makes a big bend which she was compelled to follow around, and it was growing dusk when she was at the mouth of Rockhouse branch. At the mouth of Jennie’s Creek she crossed Paint Creek. She waded up Jennie Creek, which the heavy rain had put out of its banks. Wind and rain continued all night. When she reached the forks of Jennie’s Creek she was almost exhausted, and for a time there, she was much puzzled as to which branch of the stream she should follow. Her choice of branches was right; she turned to the left and followed the Lick Fork. In half a mile she was again compelled to choose between two branches of the stream, for there the Middle Fork falls into the Lick Fork. She again turned to the left, and again her choice was right. She followed the Lick Fork to the mouth of a small branch coming in from the east. Here she left the larger stream and followed the little one to its head, where she crossed through a gap to the stream now known as Bear Branch, which she descended to its junction with Little Paint Creek. Continuing down the latter stream she stood upon the bank of the Louisa River as the dull dawn of a cloudy morning appeared in the east. It is unnecessary to dwell here upon the exhausted condition of Mrs. Wiley. She had waded against swift

currents of overflowed streams for more than twelve hours, and had been wading for as much as eighteen hours. She dragged herself up the bank of the river and soon came opposite the blockhouse. She saw women and children there, but no man was in sight. She called out to make her presence known and for assistance to cross the river. So unexpected a cry alarmed the people at the fort, and they went in hurriedly and closed the gate.

“Here was a wholly unlooked for discouragement. Mrs. Wiley was impatient and anxious, fully expecting to be followed by the savages. Seeing now the blockhouse, she reasoned that the Indians knew of its existence and would seek her in that direction. She was fearful that they might appear at any minute. She continued to call to the people in the fort, calling out her name and saying that she had escaped from the Indians, whom she expected to follow her. After what appeared to her to be a long time an old man came out of the fort. She recognized him at once as Henry Skaggs, an old-time friend of her father. It did not require much time for her to convince him that she was Jennie Wiley, and that she stood in great danger of being recaptured by the Indians. Skaggs knew the Cherokee chief well. He saw that no time was to be lost in getting her across the river. He told Mrs. Wiley that the men of the fort, except himself, had gone away early in the morning with the canoes. He said they would not return for some time, and that he would be compelled to construct a raft upon which to bring her over. He advised her to endeavor to swim across should the Indians appear, as it was his opinion that she would suffer death if recaptured.

“A dead mulberry tree stood on the bank of the river and Skaggs and the women went vigorously to work to fell it. It was tall and had few branches. When it fell it very fortunately broke into three pieces of about equal length. These logs were hastily rolled into the river and bound together with long grapevines pulled down from the forest trees where they grew wild. Placing two rifles upon the raft Skaggs pushed out into the river which was full to overflow, and which was carrying much drift. After being carried far down the stream Skaggs made a landing. Mrs. Wiley stepped upon the rude raft and it was again pushed into the stream. When in mid-stream the raft was caught by drift and nearly pulled to pieces but by hard work both raft and drift were brought to some over-

hanging trees standing on the east bank. The branches of these trees were seized and the raft brought to shore about half a mile below the blockhouse.

“When Mrs. Wiley and Skaggs had gone up the river to the fort and were about to enter the gate Indian yells broke from the thickets over the Louisa. A moment later a large band of Indians came into view, among them the Cherokee chief; and with them was Mrs. Wiley’s dog. The Cherokee chief saw Mrs. Wiley at the entrance to the fort. He called out to her to know why she had left him after he had saved her life and paid his silver for her. He insisted that she had not treated him as she should have done, and closed his appeal with the words, “honor, Jennie, honor!” She did not reply to him. Skaggs fired his rifle in the direction of the savages, though the distance was too great for the range of small arms. At the discharge of the rifle the Cherokee turned about, and with a defiant gesture uttered a fearful whoop, in which he was joined by his warriors. Seeing that Mrs. Wiley had escaped and that he could not recapture her, the Cherokee chief disappeared in the woods, followed by his savage companions and Mrs. Wiley’s dog.

“Mrs. Wiley found friends in the blockhouse. Most of the settlers were well known to her in Virginia. She was anxious to return to her husband and relatives. When the winter was well commenced a party commanded by Mathias Harman took her to her Virginia settlements and restored her to her husband and relatives. On the way the party was attacked several times, but succeeded in beating off the savages. It was unusual to find Indians in the woods in the winter, and from this circumstance it was feared that they would prove exceedingly troublesome to the settlers at the blockhouse the next summer.

“Mrs. Wiley was in captivity about eleven months. After her return she and her husband lived in Virginia about twelve years; they then moved to Kentucky, settling on the Big Sandy River just above the mouth of Tom’s Creek, in what is now Johnson county, and some fifteen miles from the blockhouse and ten or twelve miles from the old Indian town at the mouth of Little Mudlick Creek.

“The Indians attacked the blockhouse several times during the summer of 1788. The settlers surrounded it with a stockade. The Indians maintained something of a siege which lasted for about three weeks. This was in September. On account of their presence



6. The torture of the captive.
 7. Mrs. Wiley tied to the stake to be tortured by the Indians.
 8. In her dream Mrs. Wiley is shown Harman's Station.
 9. Mrs. Wiley and Henry Skaggs crossing the river on a raft.
 10. The Indians on the river bank opposite the Blockhouse. Mrs. Wiley had been taken from this point on the Louisa River.

all the time no crops could be raised that summer. Several of them were killed by the settlers. Some of the settlers became discouraged, and as soon as cold weather enabled them to do so they returned to the Virginia settlements. Thus weakened it was not believed that the fort could be defended another year. The settlers all returned to Virginia during the winter of 1788-89. The Indians immediately destroyed the blockhouse. It was burned, together with some cabins which the settlers had erected in the vicinity.

“In the winter of 1789-90 some of these settlers returned to the blockhouse site. They were accompanied by other settlers, a majority of whom were from Lee and Scott counties, Virginia. They erected a second blockhouse where the first one had stood, but it was not so substantially built as was the first one. In the summer of 1791 many new settlers came. The settlement was troubled much by the Indians for several years, but it was never again broken up. It is believed that Matthias Harman did not again settle permanently in the Blockhouse Bottom, though he was there for some years. He died in Tazewell county, Virginia. Daniel Harman became a permanent settler in the vicinity of the first settlement, and his descendants in the Big Sandy Valley are many.”

We have not so far been able to identify this Daniel Harman, who became a permanent settler as above stated.

Mathias Harman, Sr.

Mathias Harman, Sr. (Heinrich Adam Hermann), born about 1736; died on Dry Fork in Tazewell county, Virginia April 2, 1832; married Lydia Skaggs. She died October 2, 1814. Their children: I. Katie, II. Mathias, Jr., III. Pheby, IV. Adam, V. Henry, VI. Louisa and VII. Rebecca, who died unmarried.

I. Katie Harman (Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Robin Beavers. Their children: (1) Mathias, (2) Alex, and (3) William (no further record of William).

(1) Mathias Beavers (Katie, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Annie Stephenson. Their children: Bettie, who married Thomas Lowe; Thomas, who married Lucy Beavers (d. of M. J.); George, who married Orlena Bandy; William, who married Hannah Brewster and Rebecca Jane (dec'd.).

(2) Alex Beavers (Katie, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Elizabeth Hankins (d. of Moses Hankins). Their children: John (Beardy), who married Lucy Bandy; Mathias, who died during Civil War; William, who married Rebecca Harrison; Nancy, who married James Williamson; Lydia; and Rachel, who married William Christian.

John (Beardy) Beavers (Alex. Beavers, Katie, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Lucy Bandy. Their children: Sarah, who married William Beavers; Lydia; James, who married Amanda Whitt; Mathias, who married Sallie Graham; Harriett, who married Charles Taylor; Bettie, who married Harvey Lockhart; and Alex, who married Cora Altizer.

William Beavers (Alex. Beavers, Katie, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Rebecca Harrison. Their children: Doak; Joseph; and Pattie, who married Milburn Harman.

II. Mathias Harman, Jr. (Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Nancy Vanee, August 16, 1817. He died 1850. Mathias Harman, Jr. was a local Methodist preacher. He was known as "Ticy". Their children: (1) Elias Vanee, (2) Daniel Howard, (3) William B., and (4) Mathias Skaggs.

(1) Elias Vanee Harman (Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born January 12, 1819; married Sarah McGuire, August 17, 1841; he died November 18, 1877. Elias Vanee Harman qualified as Justice of the Court of Tazewell Co., 1854. A Court Order entered at May term 1862, reads as follows:

"It appearing to the Court that a company of Partisan Rangers has been organized and that Elias V. Harman has been elected Captain, and it further appearing that said Company has not yet been mustered into service of the said Confederate States, this Court deems it proper to supply said Company with provisions and ammunitions in the event that the Confederate States shall fail to do so." (It is claimed that this was the first company enlisted in this county). Their children: (a) Andrew Jackson, (b) Daniel Boone, (c) Anna Eliza, (d) Laura Matilda, (e) Nancy Surilda, (f) Rachel Malona, (g) William Doak, (h) Adam and (i) Martha Jane.

(a) Andrew Jackson Harman (Elias V., Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 21, 1842, left Tazewell with

first Company Volunteers in 1861, 45th Regiment; was shot at Bunker Hill, Virginia, while doing scout work for General Floyd, June 13th, and died June 19, 1863.

(b) Daniel Boone Harman (Elias V., Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born September 15, 1845; married Mary Alley, December 9, 1868; died September 15, 1917. Their children: Belle, born October 1, 1869, who married Tom L. Watson, 1889 (their children: Willie, Florence, Mollie, Andrew, Ora, Evans, Myrtle, Dale, Ralph and Daisy); Nick, born February 8, 1872, who married Luther J. McCann, 1897 (their children: Francis, Myrtle, Charles, Ansel, Alice, May and Sarah); Sarah, born November 30, 1874, who married Kyle Cooper, 1898 (their children: Clyde, Arthur, Frank, Jessie, Mabel, Ada, and Alice); Andrew J., born March 27, 1880, who married Mary Jane Sparks, 1901 (their children: Violet, Willie and Graham); William Doak, born November 11, 1885, who married Maggie Taylor, 1906 (their children: Gay Nell, Pansy, Thelma, Jessie, and Doak, Jr.); and Grover C., born October 17, 1888, who married May Robinson, 1914 (their children: Carl Daniel, Sam, Claty, and Cleatice).

(c) Anna E. Harman (Elias V. Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born December 31, 1848; married William Harrison, September 4, 1873.

(d) Laura M. Harman (Elias V., Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born January 11, 1851; married Samuel Lambert, December 10, 1868. Their children: James C., Thomas, Eliza, Mary, Harry, Marion, Sally, Laura, Mandy, Ella, and Corrie.

James C. Lambert, born August 15, 1870; married Sarah Sparks, 1898. Their children: Lee, who married Della Askew; Mildred, who married Charles Steele; Della, who married Fred Lambert; Virginia; Laura; Irene; Elmer; Walter and Earl.

Thomas Lambert married Mrs. Belle Reedy. Their children: Charles, Doc, Laura, Sylvia, and Cecil.

(e) Nancy Surilda Harman (Elias V., Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born February 17, 1854; married Thomas G. Crockett, October 10, 1872; died September 22, 1919. Their children: Sam Houston W., Elias Sydney, Anna Belle, Fancy, Thomas, John Edward and Eugene.

(f) Rachel M. Harman (Elias V., Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born May 8, 1856; married F. Marion Shrader,

April 13, 1876. Their children: Sarah, who married Joseph Leedy, 1896 (their children: Gray, Martha, Richard, Clyde, John, Abraham, Harman, and Wiliam); Elias, who married Louisa Fleshman, 1901 (their children: Willard, Mona, Kyle and Ernest); Alice, who married William Banc, 1903 (their children: Roy, Everett, Willie, Karr, Claude and Della); Dexter, who married Gertrude Wiley, 1903 (their children: Nell and Dallas); Della, who married Harman Broyles, 1905 (their children: Aurrey and Cletus); Effie, who married Bina Neel, 1907 (their children: Dexter, Francis, Ida, Elbert and Rachel); Homer, who married Virginia Wilburn, 1908 (their children: Grant, Mayola, Homer, Jr., Dorn, Lyla and Elmer).

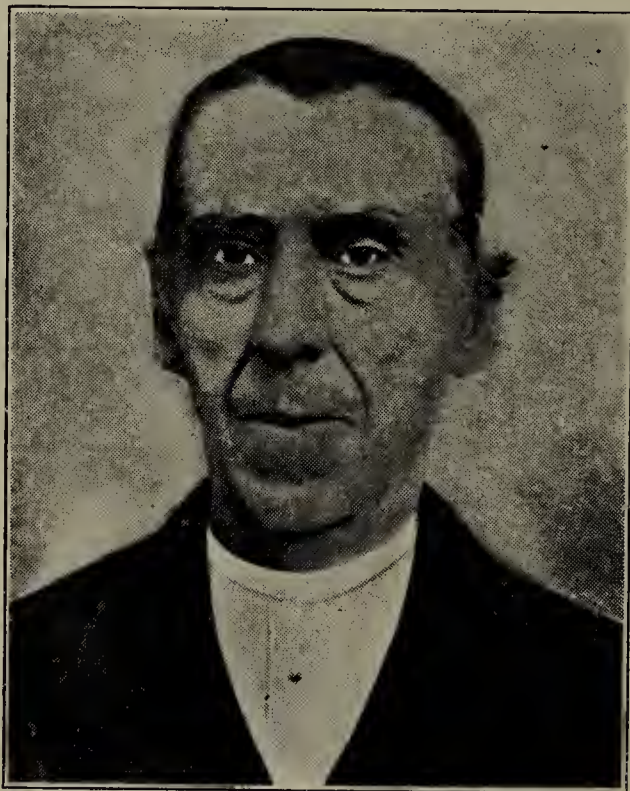
(g) William Doak Harman (Elias V., Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born May 1, 1859; married Naoma Shrader, April 5, 1877. Their children: Adam, born November 18, 1879, who married Nannie Ethel McCall, 1902 (their children: Ada, Marjorie, Rodolph, Hattie, Marvin, Elizabeth, Hubert, and Maude); Elias; Robert; and Manza, born January 3, 1878, who married Henry B. Henkel, 1896 (their children: Pearl, Eva, Homer, Grace, Wilda, and Gladys).

William Doak Harman married Nellie Ireton (second wife), 1887. Their children: Knola, born May 31, 1888, who married George Pollard, 1905 (their children: Alfred, Dale, Everett, Reroy (Leroy), Robert and Ruth); Dexter, born September 9, 1889, who married Cora McCully, 1909 (their children: Beryl, Vere and Wayne); Gratton, born January 30, 1891, who married Gertie McCully, 1910 (their children: Emery and Valaria); Mary, born April 14, 1893, who married Louis Keeler, 1910 (their children: Orena, Velva, Rae, and Idus); Althea, born December 12, 1894, who married Albert DeJarnett, 1914 (one child, Russell); Bevil, born February 22, 1897, who married Lucy Story, 1916; Richter, born February 4, 1900, who married Audrey Phelan, 1919 (one child, Vera Belle); Bryan, born August 1, 1908; and Lavada, born September 6, 1912.

(h) Adam Harman (Elias V., Mathias Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born March 9, 1862; married Ellen Bandy, January 15, 1880. Their children: Virginia, James Bandy, Elias, and William.

(i) Martha Jane Harman (Elias V., Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Sam F. Allisson February 7, 1883. Their children: Maude, born November 7, 1884, who married Luther Gillespie, 1906 (their children: Lena and Hally Bee); and Homer, born January 27, 1885, who married Ruth Lowe, 1907 (their children: Harman, Curtis, Doris and Robert).

(The above record of descendants of Captain Elias V. Harman was furnished us by his grandson, Adam Harman).



Daniel Howard Harman

(2) Daniel Howard Harman (Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born September 3, 1821; died July 20, 1908; married Susan Hatch (first wife) September 19, 1844. She was born November 1, 1825, and died August 26, 1889.

Daniel Howard Harman was elected Constable and Deputy Sheriff for Tazewell county in 1843. He held the office of Deputy Sheriff from 1843 to 1854 and was re-elected in 1856. In 1866 he served as Deputy Surveyor under Moses Hankins, Surveyor for Tazewell county; was elected Assessor of Jeffersonville Township in 1874, and as Deputy Clerk of the county in 1875. He also served in various official capacities in McDowell county, W. Va.

Their children: (a) Nancy Louisa, (b) George W., and (c) Edward.

(a) Nancy Louisa Harman (Daniel H., Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 15, 1845; died October 10, 1894; married Captain David G. Sayers, January 15, 1861. He was born September 15, 1839 and died April 12, 1902.

Captain Sayers' vision of the near development of the Dry Fork coal field led him to invest largely in coal lands. These lands increased in value so rapidly that before his death he had passed



David G. Sayers and Louisa Harman Sayers

from "well to do" class and was numbered among the wealthy men of the community. His record as a soldier in the Civil War will be found in Volume 2, Annals of Tazewell County.

Their children: Thomas L., born January 4, 1863, who married Zarilda Linkous, April 14, 1881 (their children: Eva; Arthur, who married Lucy Beavers; Mary Louise; Hattie, who married Clovis Sluss; Olbert, who married Stella Sparks; Monroe; David; and Walter); Amelia Gillespie, who married William French Harman (for their genealogy, see W. F. Harman, under Hezekiah Line); Mariah A., born October 12, 1870; married William F. Graybeal (first husband). June 20, 1894 (one son, David). *Mariah A.*, mar-

ried Charles G. Poc (second husband), December 23, 1902 (their children: Robert, Augustus, Charles, and Florine); Webster, born September 4, 1873, who married Ida McGuire April 15, 1903. (He died October, 1924); Ollie S., born August 1, 1876, who married Stuart F. Wynn, May 20, 1903 (their children: Louise, John David, William F., and Shannon); John A., born February 27, 1879; married Belle Harrison, October 1, 1904 (their children: Vivian, Pauline, and John Henry); Virginia A., born February 16, 1882, who married William Moss, June 5, 1907 (their children: Louise, Wallace, Ella May and Virginia Sayers); Augustus P. Sayers, born June 23, 1884, who married Helen Jones, December 1, 1919; D. Robert, born April 30, 1889, who married Vadie Peery (their children; Ethel, Margaret, Louise and Barbara Ann).

(b) George W. Harman (Daniel H., Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born January 16, 1851; married Rebecca J. Hagerman (first wife), November 28, 1872. She was born January 24, 1852; died October 23, 1889.

George W. Harman was one of the first to acquire large boundaries of coal lands on Dry Fork. When these lands had materially increased in value, he sold out for quite a large sum of money, a part of which he invested in the famous Crumps Bottom farm, lying in Summers county on New River, and moved his family to that farm on which they still reside. This farm has an interesting history. It was first "located by Andrew Culbertson about the year 1753, and was known as Culbertson's Bottom. "Field's Fort" built on this farm by Captain Thomas Lewis, under orders from General Braddock, in 1755. This is, beyond question, the first settlement within the present Summers county."

Their children: W. Jaeger, born August 4, 1873, who married Mamie Burras, 1903 (their children: Charles and Hazel); Richard H. (dec'd.); Sarah Elizabeth, born April 26, 1877, who married Alexander R. Beavers, July 21, 1897 (their children: G. W. (dec'd.); Hattie B., who married Litz Harman; Mattie R., who married Stuart F. Whitley; Harman, Ross J., and William T.); Mary E. (dec'd.); Rosa Belle, born December 3, 1879, who married Frank Sperry, October 7, 1898 (their children: Lawrence Arthur, dec'd.; Harman, Theodosia and Margaret); Kate, born February, 1882, who married George J. Lambert, June 6, 1900 (their children: Clara Rebecca, who married Robert Lewis, 1924, Edward T.,

Pearl L., Gratton D., Sarah Katherine, Ruth Ella, John W., and George J., Jr.); Amelia A. (dec'd.); Mattie L., born October 26, 1885; married E. Sidney Anderson, July 29, 1903 (their children: Madaline and Marlin); D. Gratton, born June 18, 1888, married Ellen B. Dailey, June 30, 1919 (one daughter, Ellen Rebecca).

George W. Harman, married Margaret L. Sparks (second wife), July 23, 1890. Their children: Thomas Webster, who married Lula Mae Walthall, July 26, 1910 (their children: Daniel Webster, Norman Lee and George Robert); Pearl L., who married T. W. Fuller, May 11, 1910 (their children: George W., Henry Dewey Hatfield and Nancy Margaret); Daniel H., who married Hallie L. Smith, July 18, 1918 (their children: Daniel H. Jr., and William Joe); Hanna D., who married A. G. Harvey, December 22, 1920 (one son, Arthur G., Jr.); William E.; George W., Jr. (dec'd.); Dora T. and Charles Henry.

(c) Edward Harman (Daniel H., Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Edna Peery. Their children: Charles P., who married Flora Graybeal; and Daniel Robert.

(2) Daniel Howard Harman (Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Margaret Beavers (second wife). Their children: (a) Daniel H., Jr., and (b) Mollie.

(a) Daniel H. Harman, Jr., married Hannah Beavers, September, 1886. Their children: Ida (twin), who married Dr. Charles F. Hicks, January 14, 1915; and Grace (twin), who married Thomas H. S. Curd, February 28, 1910 (their children: Howard and Chandler); Robert; and John D., who was killed in France in World War, September 26, 1918.

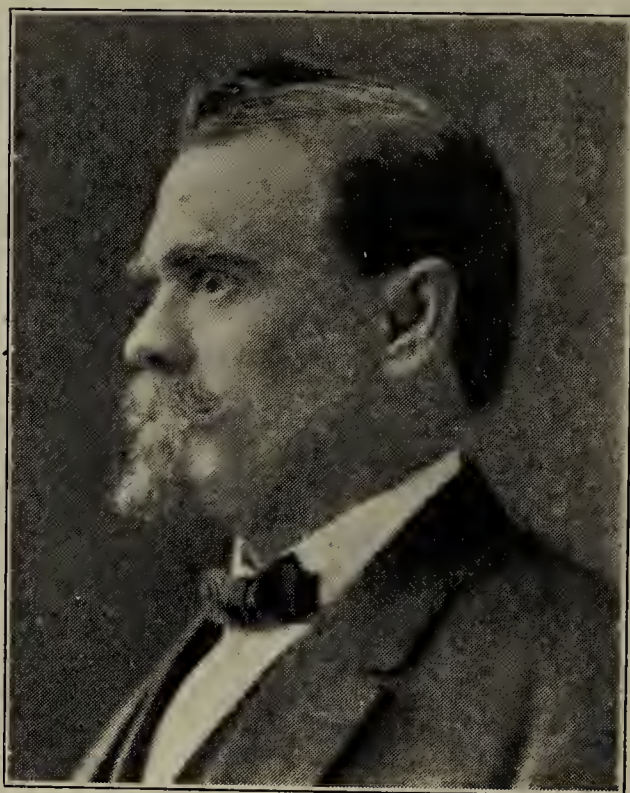
(b) Mollie Harman, married William Harrison. Their children: Margaret, who married Samuel Wagner; Henry; Rebecca; George; Rufus; Cosby; and Nancy.

(3) William Bays Harman (Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born July 24, 1826; married Rinda Hatch (first wife), July 21, 1846. Their children: Lydia, who married Salem Rowe; Nancy, who married ———— Cantrell; Elizabeth, who married ———— Vance; Mathias, who married Angie Steele; Charlotte, who married ———— Keene; William Bays, Jr., who married Annie Vance. (The children of William Bays, Jr., and Annie Vance Harman are William, Alice, Henry and Jackson).

(4) Mathias Skaggs Harman (Mathias, Jr., Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born July 18, 1836; married Charlotte Vance. Their children: (a) Charles E., (b) Tate, and (c) Vicie.

(a) Charles E. Harman, born August 6, 1866; died March 5, 1924, married Dovie Harman, December 20, 1900, at Bristol, Virginia. She was born August 4, 1879.

Charles E. Harman was Deputy Sheriff of McDowell Co., W. Va. from 1898 to 1902; in 1902, was appointed Deputy United States Marshal under the late John G. Watts, Marshal of the



Charles E. Harman

Western District of Virginia, and served two years; was elected first Mayor of Keystone, West Virginia, in 1906, and served as such for eight years. In 1913 he was elected to represent McDowell county in the House of Delegates of West Virginia, and was re-elected in 1915. His four years of service in the Legislature of West Virginia were creditable to him and of great value to his constituents. He was a member of Keystone Masonic Lodge No. 215, at Tip Top, Tazewell county, Virginia. He died at his home on Cavitt's Creek in Tazewell county on March 5, 1924, and was buried in Maple Shade Cemetery at Tazewell.

Their children: Charles E. Jr., Rosa May, Daisy Belle, and Erline.

(b) Tate Harman, born September 7, 1867; died February 12, 1919; married Lucinda Morgan, July 4, 1898. Their children: Graden (dec'd.); John; Tate, Jr.; Maude; Hattie; Pierce; and C. Edd.

(c) Vicie Harman, born June 30, 1870; married Austin Peery, February 8, 1900. Their children: Helen, who married C. T. Galati; Amelia; John; Rose; Marshall; and Charles E.

III. Pheby Harman (Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Moses Beavers. Their children: (1) Mathias. (2) Lydia. (3) Lizzie, (4) Rebecca, (5) Alex. and (6) Moses Jackson.

(1) Mathias Beavers (Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Peggy Whitley. Their children: Eleanor, who married Charles H. Peery (for their children, see genealogy of C. H. Peery in Henry Harman, Jr. line); William Gratton, who married Lettie Crockett (one daughter, Pearl, who married Carroll Winburn); Dexter E., who married Carrie Kiser; Charles P., who married Bettie May Brown (one daughter, Mary); George, who married Elvira Compton; Sterling; Gal; who married Hettie Roberts (one son, Wilford); and Edward.

(2) Lydia Beavers (Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam) married William Seabolt, April 4, 1841. Their children: Andrew Jackson, who married Miss Hubble (their children: Mattie and Lydia); George; Bettie, who married Samuel Waldron (their children: George and Snow); and Marion.

(3) Lizzie Beavers (Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married John Waldron. Their children: (a) Dr. Mathias Harman, (b) Zachariah (dec'd.), (c) Thurman (dec'd.), (d) Jane, (e) Glade, (f) Rufus and (g) Samuel (twins), (h) Octavia, (i) Augustus S., (j) William Floyd and (k) Mary.

(a) Dr. Mathias Harman Waldron (Lizzie Beavers, Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born in Tazewell county, December 12, 1843; married Hester Ann Clarke, of Logan county, W. Va., on May 15, 1871. Their children: E. H., born May 21, 1872, who married and has one daughter, Nora; John B., born July 22, 1873, who married and has three children, Woodrow, Lavalette, and Elizabeth; Laura Edna, born January 10, 1875, who married Charles Menefee (first husband) and William Thompson (second husband); George R. C., who died seven years of age; William Floyd, born October 10, 1879; Mary Lavalette, born December 14, 1881. who

married Hadley Woolridge (their children: Paul and Everett); Cora, born April 22, 1883, who married Edgar Hoskins (their children: Alice, Lena and Mathias D.); Hester Ann, born May 14, 1885, who married Otey Klinebell (their children: Fern and Fay); and Frederick G. dec'd.

(d) Jane Waldron (Lizzie Beavers, Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Alex Pate. Their children: John, (dec'd.) and George, who lives at Avaco, W. Va.

(e) Glade Waldron (Lizzie Beavers, Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Bettie Daugherty.

(f) Rufus Waldron (Lizzie Beavers, Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Margaret Jane Beavers on January 19, 1881. Their children: John, Julia, Rachel, Walter, Floyd and Edward.

(g) Samuel Waldron (Lizzie Beavers, Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Betty Seabolt. Their children: George, Snow, Robert, Den, Henry and Auvel.

(h) Octavia Waldron (Lizzie Beavers, Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Thomas Beavers. One child, Cosby.

(i) Augustus S. Waldron (Lizzie Beavers, Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Mary E. Graham (first wife). Their children: Jesse L., John A., Fred M., Barbara, Pearl, Laura, Nannie Rose.

Augustus S. Waldron, married Bertha Altizer (second wife). Their children: Adam Harman, Juanita, and Woodrow.

(j) William Floyd Waldron (Lizzie Beavers, Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Mattie Seabolt. Their children: Charles M., Fannie and Jennie.

(k) Mary Waldron (Lizzie Beavers, Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), (single).

(4) Rebecca Beavers (Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Rice Waldron, February 27, 1851. Their children: Dr. John W., who married Mary E. Gamble, first wife (their children: John, Thomas, Hester and Kate); Dr. John W., married Mrs. Alice Baldwin, second wife (they had one child, Cecil); Hensley Moses, who married Belle Payne (one child, Amanda); Julia, who married Doak Payne (one child, Charles); Raleigh, who married Nora Gamble; Alexander R., who left home about twenty-five years of age; Elizabeth, who married Rush Beavers.

(5) Alex Beavers (Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born April 12, 1828; married Polly Wynn. Their children: Thomas; Isabelle; Linden Harman; Hannah, who married Daniel H. Harman, Jr. (their children: Ida and Grace (twins). Robert, and John D.); Ellen; and Jennie, who married W. Burbridge Payne (their children: Robert M. Meldram and W. Burbridge, Jr.).



Moses Jackson Beavers.

(6) Moses Jackson Beavers (Pheby, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), born August 28, 1834; died July 14, 1923; married Lucy Hankins (d. of James Hankins), February 12, 1865. She was born March 1, 1846 and died May 14, 1868.

We are indebted to Moses Jackson Beavers for valuable data as to Harman Genealogy, especially for that of the descendants of Mathias Harman, Sr. When he was eighty-six years of age he gave us this information from memory, which was remarkably clear for a man of his age, and also furnished us with the Old Family Bible of Mathias Harman, Jr., which contained much valuable data. He owned a large farm on Dick's Creek in Tazewell county, which he inherited from his father, being the old home place, where he was born, lived, and died at the age of eighty-nine years. He was one of the most highly honored and respected citizens of his community.

Their children: Ellen Phebe, born February 24, 1866, who married Frank T. Wall, 1887 (their children, Frank T., Jr., who married Pearl Cole; Lillian; Ruth, who married Paul Steven Ricketts; and Naomi); and James M., born October 27, 1867, died November, 1920; married Nellie June Ascue (one daughter, Catherine).

(6) Moses Jackson Beavers, married Martha Sparks (second wife). Their children: Lucy, who married Thomas L. Beavers (their children: Herbert, Fred, Reba, Nellie, George, Fannie, (dec'd.), and Mary); Alexander R., who married Sarah Harman, July 21, 1897 (their children: Hattie, who married Litz Harman; Mattie, who married Stuart Whitley; Harman; Ross J.; and William T.); Florence, who married George W. Jones, October 11, 1899 (their children: James Moses, Clarence, David A., Ella, Walter F., Edgar L., Joseph C., Hattie M., and Thelma R.); Mary, who married Greever Deskins, November 14, 1904 (their children: Moses Jackson and George); J. Newton, who married Lydia Seabolt (their children: Irene, Ruth, J. Newton, Jr., and Claire, dec'd.); Isabel Matilda, who married Crockett Harrison, November 28, 1904 (their children: Mabel V., Grace J., James Rex and Alice); Arthur, who married Lou Ann Mitchell, May 18, 1910. He died May 14, 1919.

IV. Adam Harman (Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Levicey Harman (d. of Daniel Harman, Sr.).

V. Henry Harman (Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Sara Mitchell. Their children: (1) Mathias, (2) Clementine, (3) Charter, (4) Henry Mitchell, (5) Thomas, (6) Nancy, (7) Sallie, and (8) William.

(1) Mathias Harman (Henry, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Polly Barnett, 1823. Their children: Ethel, (dec'd.), Thomas, (dec'd.), Daniel "Bench", who married a Miss Horner; William, who married ——— Brewster (first wife), and ——— Smith (second wife); Christina, who married ——— Whitt; Rebecca, who married ——— Brewster; and Nancy, who married ——— Wallace.

(2) Clementine Harman (Henry, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Guy Harrison. Their children: Guy and Matt.

(3) Charter Harman (Henry, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Elizabeth ———. Their children: Clementine, who married John Christian, January 7, 1857.

(4) Henry Mitchell Harman (Henry, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Susan Christian, August 10, 1847. One son, Harris Mitchell, born March 11, 1850.

(7) William M. Harman (Henry, Mathias, Sr., Heinrich Adam), married Harriet Browning, of Logan County, W. Va., November 19, 1846. Their children: Polly, Lizzie, Jesse, Henry, James, and Wesley.

CHAPTER XVIII

IMCOMPLETE GENEALOGIES.

Under this title is recorded data concerning other Harmans, many of whom, we believe, are descendants of Adam Harman, and of his brothers mentioned in Chapter Five. Others are hereunder recorded to preserve valuable information for future historians.

AUGUSTUS HARMAN, N. Y.

“Augustus Harman wrote the name Herman, Harman, Harmon and Hannon, as it came handy. Born in Bohemia, highly educated, spoke and wrote in seven languages. He came to New York, then known as New Amsterdam, in the year 1600's. He was a diplomat, a surveyor and something of a scientist.

When the Dutch of N. Y. fell out with Lord Baltimore over their boundary lines, Augustus Harman was sent as special ambassador to Lord Baltimore; the peppy Lord clapped Harman in jail. In time he was released. Then he surveyed Chesapeake Bay and presented Lord Baltimore with a large and beautiful map of it. It so pleased Lord Baltimore that he presented a manor of thousands of acres in Maryland to Harman, who moved there and named it Bohemia Manor. He married in New York. His sons were all prominent. One son, Captain Johnson Harman, went to Maine and Vermont, and was a famous Indian fighter. One son stayed in Md. The favorite son was Ephraim (2) born about 1664. He was county clerk at 22, and Wm. Penn thought highly of him. Ephraim Harman (2) married the daughter of a Governor of the West Indies and few years more he went off after a queer religious cult that was to have things in common. His wife refused to go and his father was furious. Ephraim (2) recanted in a year's time and returned to his family. Old Augustus was so overjoyed he made him a deed for 1200 Acres of land. Ephraim again went back to his religious cult and gave them all he had.

Augustus made his will cursed his disobedient son soundly and asked that he lose all he had, die inside of two years and die insane. That so disturbed Ephraim (2) that he again recanted, but he died

inside of two years insane and without a cent to his name. The widow went to Philadelphia. Michael (3) was the son of Ephraim (2), Michael (3) left three sons, Daniel went to Pa., Lancaster Co. I think Adam (4) his brother, married Elizabeth and went to Va." (This sketch was sent us by Thomas H. Harman, of Pikeville, Ky.)

BISHOP JOHN G. HERMAN

of the Moravian Church. Consecrated 1846; Died 1854.

"Bishop John G. Herman served in the Southern Province of the Moravian Church. Was President of Provincial Elders Conference 1849 to 1854."

In 1801 the Moravian Church, at Winston-Salem, North Carolina, opened missions in the Indian Territory. In 1854 Bishop was sent to one of these missions. The long fatiguing trip and a malignant fever caused his death at McCulla's farm in Green County, Missouri, on his return trip—eleven hundred miles from home. On this visitation he was accompanied by Augustus Fogle, and the latter brought the sad news to the relatives in Salem. Fogle later returned to Missouri, and brought the remains of Bishop Herman to Salem, making the journey in private conveyance.

Bishop Herman's eldest daughter, Sophia, married Bishop de Schweints. Five of their eight children were living in 1902. (History of Wachovia in North Carolina, by J. H. Clewell, 1902.)

Our modern denominations might achieve greater success among hostile, heathen peoples if they followed the plans adopted by the Moravians. They would locate their missionaries as citizens and workmen among the people whom they sought to evangelize. They would first establish themselves as carpenters, blacksmiths, and workers in other trades. This secured for them that personal and social contact which would open the way to the hearts of the people and give the missionaries fertile soil in which to plant the seeds of the kingdom. Our modern medical missionaries, schools and hospitals, on the same principle, meet with greater success than those who attack idolatry in a more direct manner.

It is alright for us to secure "Student Volunteers" for the foreign field, but why not make a "drive" for mechanics and other manual laborers, to locate and ply their trades among the heathen whom we are seeking to convert to Christianity? This method is

also practiced by the Mohammedans. No doubt a large measure of their fruitfulness as missionaries, is attributable to this very same, sound and successful policy. This is another instance in which it appears that "The children of this world (Mohammedans) are wiser in their generation than the children of Light."

The following are listed among the teachers and professors of Salem Academy; Louisa Herman, 1849-1860; Adelaide Herman, 1850-1869; Tilda Harman, 1896-1897.

CUTLIFF HARMAN, REV. D. C., D. F., SAMUEL &
GEORGE HARMAN.

John Preston Arthur's "Western North Carolina", on page 352 tells of Cutliff Harman of Randolph Co. who bought 522 acres of land in Cove Creek Valley from James Gynn on Aug. 6, 1791. Cutliff married Susan Fouts by whom he had ten children and after her death married the widow Elizabeth Parker by whom he had none. He was about 90 years of age when he died in 1838. Among his children were: Mary (married Bedent Baird); Andrew (married Sabra Hix); Eli (married the widow Rhoda Dyer born Dugger); Mathias (married and moved to Indiana); Catherine (md. Benjamine Ward & moved West); Rebecca (married Frank Adams and moved to Indiana); Rachel (md. Holden Davis); Sarah (md. John Mast); Nancy (md. Thomas Curtis & Rev. D. C. Harman born April 17 1826 died Dec. 23 1904). Cutliff's farm is now owned by M. C., D. F. and D. C. Harmon. "Among those who came about the time Cutliff did were the Eggers, Smith, Council, Horton, Dugger, Mast and Hix families"—"The intermarriage of these families has brought about a neighborhood of closely related citizens, and Cove Creek and Valle Crucis are spoken of as the Valley of Cousins, Sugar Grove being also a part of Valle Crucis. Just down Watauga River from Valle Crucis is another settlement called Watauga Falls. Among the first to settle there was Benjamine Ward, who had seven sons, Duke, Daniel, Benjamine, Nicodemus, McCaleb, Jesse and James. He also had three daughters, one of whom was named Celia. Benjamine Ward, Sr., was a most enterprising and worthy man, and his widow lived to be 105 years of age, while their son Ben lived to be 110. Duke married Sabra, widow of Andrew Harmon, and moved to Illinois. Ben Jr., went

to Cumberland Gap, and his son Duke came back and married Lucy Tester; while Amos, son of, Duke, Sr., came back from Illinois and married Sally, sister of Lucy Tester. They had two sons, L. D. & John, the latter having been killed before Richmond in 1863."

Page 354 "Samuel Hix, Loyalist."—Samuel Hix was first of name to settle in Watauga Co.—owned all of Valle Crucis & was there during the Revolution. Concealed himself in his shanty—still pointed out as his "Improvement". Later he sold Valle Crucis "for a rifle, a dog and sheepskin to Benjamine Ward" who sold it to Reuben Mast. Hix then got land at mouth of Cove Creek but Ward also got this & sold it to a man named Summers, who with his wife and five children were drowned one night in a freshet of Watauga River called the "Summer Fresh". In 1816 Samuel Hix obtained 126 acres & his graveston is below St Judes Post office a quarter of a mile below Antioch Baptist Church. He seemed not to become reconciled to the American Government and continued to hide during the day only going home at dark for supplies. His five sons were michievous and delighted in frightening him—they were: Golder, David, Samuel, Harmon and William. His daughters were Sally (md. Barney Oaks); Sabra (md. Andrew Harmon).

Book 7 page 199 shows that the naturalization of George Harmon of Frederick Co. Maryland was signed by Revirdy Ghiselm Clk. on Sept. 14, 1763 & recorded here (I judge) on May 28, 1770. He was "Born out of the Allegiance of his most Sacred Majesty King George the Third &c, did on the 14th day of September Anno Domini 1763 Personally appear before the Justices of Lordships Provinceal Court, and then and there, in Term Time, between the hours of Nine and Twelve in the forenoon of the same Day, produced and Delivered a Certificate in writing of his having received the Sacrament of the Lords Supper in a Protestant or Reformed Congregation in the sd. province of Maryland, within three months next before the exhibiting of such Certificate" & had been in Majesties plantations seven years & not absent therefrom for longer than two months during the seven years."

ISRAEL HARMAN.

Israel Harman appointed to act as Scout down Sandy Creek with Thomas Maxwell in 1774. Israel Harman mentioned as one

of sixteen men Captain Dan. Smith took with him to defend Castlewood fort from invasion by the Indians, in 1774. He was one of the first settlers to locate in Clinch Valley. He resided on Bluestone, in the present Tazewell County. No further record of Israel Harman has been found.

NATHAN HARMON.

Nathan Harmon was born in Virginia. He later moved to Tennessee, where his children: Henry, George, Davidson, Lottie and Jane were born.

Henry Harmon (s. of Nathan) married Margaret Handley. They had thirteen children:

1. W. W. Harmon, who married Elizabeth Conkle. (Their children: Albert, Elmer E. and William).

2. J. E. Harmon, who married Mary Clary. (One child, Lillie).

3. Rebecca Harmon, who married Jacob Snyder. (Their children: Frank, Estella, Ed., William, and Bryan).

4. G. W. Harmon, who married Agnes Watson. (Their children: Margaret, May and Effie).

5. H. F. Harmon, who married Belle McKinney. (Their children: Lula, Dott, and Lowell).

6. Sophronia Belle Harmon, who married Hugh V. Lockard. (Their children: Nellie and Earl).

7. Margaret Lavinia Harmon, who married William McKinney.

8. Sarah F. Harmon, who married William Ball. (Two children: Opal and Milburn).

9. C. B. Harmon, who married Vinnia Schofield.

10. A. D. Harmon, who married Alice Gadd. (Their children: Marguiriette, Harriett, Henry, and Andrew).

A. D. Harmon was born December 13, 1870, at Auburn, Nebraska. Graduate and post graduate of Cotner College; Vice President, Cotner College—professor of Greek and Latin; pastor of First Christian Church, St. Paul, Minnesota, fourteen years; pastor, First Christian Church, Omaha, Nebraska, two years; President Cotner College, seven years. He is now President Transylvania College, College of the Bible and Hamilton College, Lexington, Kentucky; and President Board of Education of Disciples of Christ.

11. Ora Jeanette Harmon, who married J. S. McCarty.

12. H. H. Harmon, who married Pearl Schell. (Their children: Margaret, Schell, Mary and Robert).

H. H. Harmon was born May 25, 1874, at Auburn, Nebraska. Three years at Cotner College; graduate of University of Nebraska; post graduate of Butler College. Pastor at Columbus, Indiana, three years; pastor, of First Christian Church, Lincoln, Nebraska, seventeen years. Resigned this pastorate December 1, 1923, to become Endowment Secretary for Board of Education of Disciples of Christ.

13. N. T. Harmon, who married Etta Spelts. (One daughter, Louise).

THOMAS HARMAN.

Thomas Harman had two sons: William and Robert.

William Harman was born in Kentucky, 1819; died in Kansas, 1884. He married Indiana Alford. They had fourteen children: 1. James, who had the following children: Sherman, Emma, Eva, Loney and Nettie; 2. Hannah, who married an Alford and had the following children: W. A., Etta, Elmer, Jennie and J. L.; 3. Mary, who married a Peery and had the following children: Otis and Mary; 4. W. S., who had the following children: William, Martha, Josie and Vesta; 5. Louisa, who married a Schooley and had the following children: Mary, Arthur, Reuben, Jennie, Emma, Margie and Florence; 6. Mariah, who married a Blakeney and had the following children: Lee and Nora; 7. Belle, who married a Simpson and had the following children: John, Frank, Dasie and Thomas; 8. W. F., who has the following children: J. A., Rupert E., Orvie Claude and Mabel I. (We are indebted to W. F. Harman, Sheldon, Mo., for this Thomas Harman data); 9. W. C., who has the following children: George, Mary, Joseph, Edna and Maude; 10. Priscilla, who married a Copeland, and they have the following children: Victor, Ida and Ruth; 11. Joseph, 12. Taylor, 13. Thomas, and 14. Jacob—all four died young.

DANIEL HARMAN

(From Men of Mark, by Tyler).

“Harman, Daniel, lawyer, was born in Alexandria, Virginia, November 7, 1859, and is the son of Daniel and Mary Elizabeth Harman. His father was in the insurance and banking business in

Charlottesville, to which place he moved about 1861, and gave the boy such training in the office as has proved valuable in his profession.

The Harmans came from England to America, and settled in Maine. Daniel is a family name and has come down through several generations in America. One Daniel served in the Massachusetts Bay militia during the War of the Revolution. He had a son Daniel. This Daniel's son Aaron D., moved to Virginia, and settled in Alexandria early in the nineteenth century. Aaron D. had a Daniel, who was the father of the subject of this sketch.

Mr. Harman received his academic education in the schools of Charlottesville. With that preparation he entered the University of Virginia, graduating in 1882, with the degree of B. L. At that time, the gifted John B. Minor was still teaching law in undiminished vigor, and the young law student came under the influence of that noble instructor. In the summer of 1882, Mr. Harman entered life on his own responsibility. That good moral influences of home, together with private study, and contact with men, have all combined to put him among the most honored citizens and the best lawyers of the state.

In 1891, Governor Charles T. O'Ferrall appointed Mr. Harman a member of the board of visitors of the University of Virginia; he was reappointed by Governors J. Hoge Tyler and A. J. Montague. The duties of this position of trust and of honor, Mr. Harman has discharged with conspicuous fidelity and zeal; and his wisdom and his practical experience of everyday affairs have made him a very useful member of the board.

As a lawyer, Mr. Harman stands high. Though associated daily with some of the best-known lawyers of the state, he does not suffer by comparison. He stands high at a fine bar. When important cases are before the Albemarle court, Mr. Harman is generally found on one side or the other.

In politics, Mr. Harman is a Democrat. While not a politician, he is deeply interested in the success of the Democratic party. He usually stands by the party, and believes in the rule by majorities. In church preferences, Mr. Harman is a Presbyterian. He attends the church of which Reverend George L. Petrie has been pastor for nearly thirty years. At the twenty-fifth anniversary of Dr. Petrie's installation, Mr. Harman made a touching address on behalf of the officers of the church.

On March 9, 1886, Mr. Harman married Fannie Murphy. They have six children, all of whom are now (1906) living. At their home in Charlottesville, Mr. and Mrs. Harman dispense a gracious hospitality to a large circle of friends and neighbors.

COPIED FROM BIBLE RECORDS

by William N. Harman, Durham, N. C.

James H. Harman, born Feb. 22, 1805. His children:

1. George Milton, born Dec. 11, 1835; 2. Anne Emily, born Mar. 12, 1837; 3. William James, born June 25, 1838; 4. Elizabeth, born Jan. 23, 1843; 5. Sarah, born Nov. 11, 1844; 6. Mary Frances, born Nov. 11, 1844; 7. Joseph Carson, born July 29, 1845; 8. Parmetia Finch, born June 1, 1849; 9. John Edward, born Nov. 29, 1850; and 10. Lenora V., born Jan. 14, 1854.

3. William James (s. of James H.) married Margaret Jefferson, and they had the following children: Ellea Josephine, Martha Adelaide, James Isaac, Emily Anne, Aaron Franklin, Sina Jane, Mary Byrd, and Magdeline.

Aaron Franklin (s. of Wm. Jas.) married Anne Hostetter McGuirk, and they had the following children: William Norries, who married Enna Elizabeth Johnson (children: William N., Jr. and Frances Cornell); Franklin Reid, who married Mary Collins (two children); Carl Mathew, who married Virginia Dare Bennett (children: Pauline Jane and Carl Mathew, Jr.) and Paul, who died in infancy.

William P. Harman (probably a brother of James H.) had the following children: James Sylvester, Sina Jane, Nancy Melviny, Sara Caroline, George Luther, John Allen, and Ruth.

PHILIP HARMAN.

About the year 1750, Philip Harman emigrated from Germany with his wife and son, Philip. The wife died en route and was buried at sea. The father and son located in Rowan County, North Carolina, near Salisbury. The son, Philip, married Anna Straatsman. There were five children of this union, viz: John, Philip, Mathias, Jacob, Daniel and Elizabeth.

In 1795, John and Philip went to Montgomery County, Kentucky, near Mount Sterling. Some years later Jacob and Mathias

went to Kentucky, and Daniel went to Virginia. Tradition in the family is that Daniel Harman was a great slave trader; and after buying five or six slaves, while camping by a lake, one of the negroes struck him in the head with an axe and killed him. John, son of Philip, married Bethany Brinson in 1778. They had eleven children: Philip, Mary, Elizabeth, George, Anna, John, Michael, Rachel, Mariah, Thomas, and Julia.

In Rowan County, N. C., records, we find that Philip Harman appears as follows: 1791, Philip Harman appointed road overseer; 1796, he received a deed from Daniel Harman; 1801, he executed several deeds; 1815, executed deed to Daniel Harman; 1810, Philip Harman received a deed in Shenandoah County, Virginia.

The above record was given us by John F. Harman, Louisville, Illinois.

PENDLETON COUNTY, WEST VIRGINIA, BRANCH OF HARMAN FAMILY.

Isaac Harman and brother came to Pendleton County, West Virginia, from Virginia, about 1798. The section in which they decided to locate was an unbroken wilderness and later was known as the Harman Hills. The whole territory for several miles being owned and occupied by the descendants of Isaac Harman, who was the founder of the Harman family in the eastern section of West Virginia.

The brother, not being satisfied with the location and thinking he could find a better place farther west, went away and was never heard of afterwards.

Isaac built a cabin and went back to New Market, Virginia, or near there, for his wife, Christina, who was a sister of Dr. Samuel Hinkle.

Tradition tells of Isaac having been at the surrender of Cornwallis and having seen the British cut the hamstrings of the horses and let them drop back into the river rather than to permit them to fall into the hands of the Americans.

It is evident that Isaac Harman was of German descent. His descendants having an old German Bible belonging in the family.

George Harman, born 1776, lived in Highland County, Virginia. The first account we have of him is when he came to West Virginia after his family married and moved here. He died in 1853 and was

buried in the old Harman family cemetery where the family first settled. His wife was Jane Redmond.

Five of George Harman's children married members of Isaac Harman's family. It was always said that the families of Isaac and George were not related so far as known.

Isaac Harman, who came to Pendleton County, West Virginia, from Loudin County, Virginia, between 1790 and 1800, married Christina Hinkle (d. of Jesse Hinkle—sister of Dr. Samuel Hinkle).

From "Men of Mark in Virginia" we take the following extracts in regard to the Henkel family:

"The Henkle family was of Hungarian origin. The progenitor of the American branch was Johann Henkel, D. D., LL. D., of Leutscham, Hungary, who was appointed court preacher to Lewis II, of Hungary, on the recommendation of Martin Luther, subsequently became confessor to Queen Marie, and author of a prayer book and other theological works. His descendant, Gerhard Henkel, court preacher of Frankfort-on-the-Main, came to America in 1717, bringing with him his entire family of seven adult children. . . . Rev. Paul Henkel was a most self-sacrificing and efficient pioneer Luthern missionary. This last had issue, Doctor Solomon Henkel, an eminent physician, who studied at the University of Pennsylvania under Doctor Benjamin Rush; and his son, Doctor Samuel Godfrey Henkel, also graduated at that university, as did his uncles, Doctor Silver A. Henkel and Doctor Solon P. C. Henkel, and his brother, Doctor Casper C. Henkel, who afterward became acting division surgeon of General Stonewall Jackson's corps."

Their children: I. Reuben, born 1798, who married Christina Miller and moved to Missouri; II. Joshua; III. Solomon, born 1807, married Elizabeth Harman (d. of George Harman); IV. Jonas, who married Barbara Harper; V. Isaac, who married Polly Harman (d. of George Harman); VI. Rachel, who married Leonard Day; VII. Christina, who married Samuel Harman (s. of George Harman—for her genealogy see Samuel, under George Harman line).

II. Joshua Harman (of Isaac) married Annis Dice (1st wife) and Susannah Dice (2nd wife). Their children: 1. John D., 2. George, 3. Joel, 4. Eli, and 5. Phebie.

1. John D. Harman (Joshua, Isaac), was killed in Civil War—near Harman, West Virginia. He married Hanna Miller. Their

children: (a) John A., (b) Samuel, (c) Solon, (d) Susan, (e) Cynthia, (f) Rebecca, and (g) Mary.

(a) John A. Harman (John D., Joshua, Isaac), married Izerna Dove (d. of Jacob Dove). He is a prominent merchant at Riverton, West Virginia. Was Superintendent of schools for Pendleton County, West Virginia. Their children: Bessie, who married C. F. Hammer (Their children: Ralph, Ruth and Nellie); Fred, who married Susan Blackwood (One child, Sarah Izerna); Kate, who married H. F. Groves, Supt. of Schools for Grant County, W. Va. (Their children: John and Jack); Robert D., who married Virginia McKinley. He is a practicing physician at Tunnelton, West Virginia; Curtis, who married Beulah Hoffman (Their children: Lucile, Louise).

(b) Samuel Harman (John D., Joshua, Isaac), married ——— Lantz. Their children: Eston, Clay, Jason, and others.

(c) Solon Harman (John D., Joshua, Isaac) married ——— Nelson (1st wife) ——— McDonald (2nd wife). Their children: John, Dayton, Pinkney J. (President of Strayers Business College, Washington, D. C.) and Amanda.

(d) Susan Harman (John D., Joshua, Isaac) married John A. Harper. Their children: Cora, who married Aldine Dove; Retta, who married Fred Warner.

(e) Cynthia Harman (John D., Joshua, Isaac), married Henry Harper. Their children: Warren; Russell; Iva; and Nora, who married Dr. ——— McDonald.

(f) Rebecca Harman (John D., Joshua, Isaac), married Philip H. Harper.

(g) Mary Harman (John D., Joshua, Isaac), married George Teter. Their children: Charles G., Dr. J. Mason and Oliver.

2. George Harman (Joshua, Isaac), married Mary Smith (1st), Susan Smith (2nd). He served as Member of House of Delegates and State Senator (West Virginia); was a prominent stockman; minister of United Brethren Church; and was wealthiest man in Grant County, West Virginia. His son, John G., served as Sheriff of Grant County.

3. Joel Harman (Joshua, Isaac), married Jane Harman (d. of George Harman), and resided near Macksville, W. Va.

4. Phoebe Harman (Joshua, Isaac), married Michael Mouse, and resided near Seneca, W. Va.

5. Eli Harman (Joshua, Isaac), married Hanna Harper. He was killed near mouth of Seneca, W. Va., during the Civil War.

6. Catherine Harman (Joshua, Isaac), married Jacob Harper, and lived near mouth of Seneca, W. Va.

7. Helena Harman (Joshua, Isaac), married Sampson Day.

8. Isaac Harman (Joshua, Isaac), died early.

George Harman, born 1776; died in 1853; married Jane Redmond. Their children: 1. Andrew, who went to Ohio in early manhood; 2. Samuel, who married Christina Harman (d. of Isaac Harman); 3. Elizabeth, who married Solomon Harman (s. of Isaac Harman); 4. Nancy, who married Job Harman; 5. Pollie, who married Isaac Harman, Jr. (s. of Isaac Harman); 6. Jane, who married Joel Harman (grandson of Isaac Harman).



Mrs. Adam Mouse

2. Samuel Harman (of George), who lived to be eighty-eight years old, married Christina Harman (of Isaac), who lived to be eighty-seven years of age. Their children: Sallie, who married John K. Nelson; Isaac, who married Sarah Hinkle; Malinda, who married Robert Vance; Amos, who married Louise Hedrick; Naomi, who married George Largine; William, who married Mary Ritchie; John; Rebecca, who died young; David, who married Cyntry Jane Hedrick; Amby; and Martha, who married Adam Mouse.

Martha Harman (of Samuel and Christina), born 1850; married Adam Mouse, September 29, 1868. He died in 1900. She is now

living at Dayton, Ohio. Their children: Pollie, who married James Horner (Their children: Mae, Sada, Anna, Kirkly, Hensel, Rudy, Bessie, and Vada); Charles who married Bertha Anderson; Radie, who married John Sanders (Their children: Hobert, Robert, Frank, and Helen); John, who married Lucie Roades (Their children: Jessie, Frances, Helen and Robert); Fannie, who married G. H. Placker (Their children: Willie, DeWitt and Warren); Andrew (twin), who married Clara Dennaso; Etta (twin), who married S. F. Lackey (Their children: Mildred, Margaret, Louise, and Wilbur); Lara, who married *W. C. Williamson* (Their children: Audrey and George); Lenna, who married C. A. Ziegler (Their children: Winifred and Evyland); Frank, who married Nella Ellamon (one child: G. Stanley).

5. Pollie Harman (of George), married Isaac Harman, Jr. (of Isaac). He lived to be ninety-two years of age. Their children: (a) Simeon, who married Margaret Teter and moved to Kansas; (b) Elijah, who married Phoebe J. Harper; (c) Joshua, who married Sarah Teter; (d) Enos, who married Martha Shirk; (e) Jacob, who married Phoebe J. Kimble; (f) Phoebe, who married George W. Ritchie; (g) Elizabeth, who married Benjamin Day; and (h) Joel, who died in childhood.

(e) Jacob Harman (Pollie, George—Isaac, Jr., Isaac Sr.), married Phoebe J. Kimble. Their children: Ida Grace; Julia M., who married W. D. Kirkpatrick; Della; John Vernon, who married Zella Bland (Their children: Charles Vernon, who married Blanche Hewitt; Blanco; Lynn; Mabel; Doane; and John); Walter L., who married May Mohler (One son, Reginald); and Alva Glen (dec'd.).

(f) Phoebe Harman (Pollie, George—Isaac, Jr., Isaac, Sr.), married George W. Ritchie. Their children: Cena, who married Lee Hammer; Irving, who married Etta Harper; Pollie, who married Walter Dolly; John, who married Texie Teter; Cornelia, who married Wilbur Dolly; and Charles, who married Eva M. Tibbetts.

JOHN WILLIAM HARMAN.

John William Harman was born near Macksville, Pendleton County, West Virginia, April 1, 1869. His father's name was David H., son of Samuel, who was son of George, whose father came from England to Virginia.

The wife of Samuel Harman was Christina Harman, daughter of Isaac Harman, who came to Pendleton County from Loudoun County, Virginia, between 1790 and 1800, having married Christina Hinkle, sister of Dr. Samuel Hinkle of New Market, Virginia. He was a German and that branch of the Harman family could speak German until recent years. George Harman married Jane Redmond, an emigrant from Ireland. The children of Isaac Harman were: Reuben, born 1798, married Christina Miller and moved to Missouri; Joshua, married Annis Dice and Susannah Dice; Solomon, married Elizabeth Harman, moved to Randolph County, West Virginia; Jonas, married Barbara Harper; Isaac, married Polly Harman; Rachel, married Leonard Day and Christina (before mentioned), who married Samuel Harman.

Jane Harman, daughter of George Harman (before mentioned), married Joel Harman, grandson of Isaac Harman (before mentioned). There was no relationship between George Harman and Isaac Harman so far as was known, but it is believed that the English Harmans came from Germany originally.

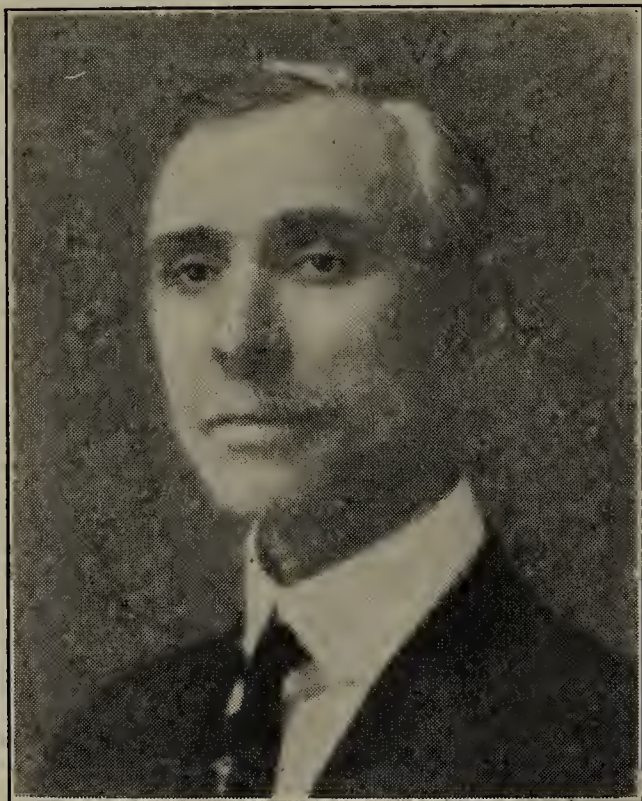
George Harman came from Rockbridge County, Virginia, to what is now Highland County, later moved to Pendleton County, (now West Virginia), where all of his children, except Andrew who moved to Ohio, married members of the other branch of the Harman family, then living in Pendleton County.

David H. Harman, father of John William Harman, was married twice. His first wife was Cynthia Jane (Armstrong) Hedrick, daughter of Solomon Hedrick, one of the largest farmers in the North Fork valley. By this union, three children were born: Charles Grant, Mary Alice and John William. His second marriage was to Joanna Huffman, daughter of George Huffman, a prominent farmer of Pendleton County. Children of this marriage: Carrie (dec'd.), Fannie, Minnie, Martha, Linnie, David M., Percy, Mazy (dec'd.), Jennie and Jesse.

David H. Harman was born and spent his early days on his father's farm in Pendleton County; later was a school teacher. When the Civil War came on, he enlisted in the Union service; was captured and imprisoned for eighteen months at Lynchburg, Virginia. Soon after his release from imprisonment, he was married, and with his wife moved to Urbana, Illinois, where he soon contracted the ague and ordered by his physician to return to West Vir-

ginia. He never recovered from the effects of his long imprisonment and the ague. In 1869, shortly after the birth of his said son, John William, his wife died.

Because of his misfortunes, David H. was unable to give his children any advantages beyond what was afforded by the common schools, but his son, John William, on his own initiative, decided to obtain additional educational advantages and accordingly prepared to teach in the public schools and taught several terms; then attended school at Shenandoah Institute, Dayton, Virginia; in 1892, graduated in law at West Virginia University.



John W. Harman
(of West Virginia)

Soon after his graduation, he located temporarily for the practice of law at Petersburg, Grant County, West Virginia, where he married Minnie S. Mouse, daughter of Daniel (Harman) Mouse, a prominent farmer and stockman of that county. In 1896, his wife died, leaving an infant daughter, Vera, who lived only a few months.

In 1897, he moved to Harman, Randolph County, West Virginia, where he continued to practice law until April, 1901, when he moved to Parsons, Tucker County, West Virginia, where he has since been actively engaged in the practice of his profession, and is now recognized as one of the leaders of the bar in that section of the state.

Within four months after his arrival in Parsons, he was appointed Mayor of the city, without solicitation, by a council of opposite politics, and served out the remainder of the term of the Mayor who had moved from the city.

In 1909, he organized and served as President of the First National Bank of Parsons; was nominated by the Republican state convention in 1912, before the Taft-Roosevelt split, as one of the presidential electors-at-large; was candidate for Congress in 1916; and has been active in the development of his city and state.

On June 29, 1898, he married Myrtle Lillian (Grandstaff) Miley, daughter of Abram (Funkhouser) Miley, ex-sheriff of Shenandoah County, Virginia. Her father was a prominent merchant of Woodstock, Virginia, for many years, later moved to Hardy County, West Virginia, where he died.

Of this union the following children were born: (1) Emilie Marie, who attended Ohio University and graduated at University of Kentucky, 1922, and is now high school teacher. (2) William Mahan, who attended school at Ohio University, Cincinnati Law School, and graduated from University of Southern California at Los Angeles, 1922; admitted to West Virginia Bar, 1922, and now practicing law with his father at Parsons, West Virginia. (3) Justin Miley, dental student at University of Tennessee. (4) and (5) Louis and Ida, (twins dec'd.) and (6) Maurice Armstrong, who was born, 1912.

Other descendants of George and Isaac Harman:

George Harman was Republican nominee for Congress in 1890, being defeated by the late William L. Wilson, joint author with Senator A. P. Gorman of the Wilson-Gorman tariff bill.

George B. Harman, son of David Harman of Grant County, who has served in both branches of the West Virginia Legislature in recent years and is candidate for the Secretary of State of West Virginia; also served as Superintendent of public schools.

John H. Harman, uncle of John William Harman, was a prominent merchant for more than forty years in Pendleton County.

Rev. Asa Harman, a prominent German Baptist minister at Harman, Randolph County, West Virginia. He was also a farmer on a large scale.

Jesse Harman, brother of Rev. Asa Harman, who resided at Harman, West Virginia, was a prominent merchant, Stockman and farmer.

Jacob Harman, prominent farmer and merchant near Macks-ville, Pendleton Count, West Virginia.

Kenney Harman, Clerk of Courts in Kan.

ANTHONY HARMAN.

Anthony Harman was born in Virginia but moved to Missouri in early manhood. He is the father of the following children: 1. Jacob M., 2. Oscar P., 3. Jeremiah Robert, 4. John, 5. Waldo, 6. ————, who married John R. Hamilton, and 7. Mattie.

1. Jacob M. had the following children: Jacob M., Jr., Ira Chase, and John.

2. Oscar P. had one son, Leroy.

3. Jeremiah Robert had one son William Schoonover.

William Schoonover Harman, born Oct. 24, 1878; resides at Columbus, Ohio; is engaged in the Coal and Coke business. He has mine offices at Mossy Botton, Ky., Springdale, W. Va., and Welston, O. He married Maude Ethel Cone, November 12, 1903. They have one son, Robert C.

4. John had one daughter, Pearl, and other children whose names are not obtainable.

5. Waldo had two children—Harrison and another, whose name was not obtainable.

6. ————, who married John R. Hamilton. They have two children: Elizabeth "Bessie" and Harman.

7. Mattie. No further record.

FLOYD COUNTY, VA., BRANCH OF THE HARMAN FAMILY.

Christopher Harman was the father of Mathias Harman. Mathias Harman and his wife, Elizabeth, were the parents of Solomon, who married Elizabeth Slusher and of Jacob, who married Christena Mock.

From reliable records, we find where George Harman, Jacob Herman, Johannes Herman, Mathias Herman and Adam Herman, of Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, owned land and paid quit-rents prior to 1734.

These five Hermans are presumed to be brothers. We find four by their names—George, Jacob, Mathias and Adam, on New River from the year 1745 to 1750, inclusive. From recent data, we are informed that Christopher was the father of Mathias, and perhaps grand-father of Jacob, who was born Aug. 11, 1769; and grand-father of Solomon, who was born Oct. 24, 1779. Records of Frederick Co., Va., show another Jacob Harman and Margaret, his wife, who conveyed two tracts of land in 1772 and 1779 respectively.

As elsewhere, repeatedly, stated in this book, Heinrich Adam Harman is the oldest progenitor of our family, of whom we have reliable records. From the data above, which has recently come to us, it is possible that Christopher Herman was the father of Heinrich Adam and his four brothers.

Solomon Harman had a little corn mill, at the old homestead in Floyd County, Virginia, known as the "Harman Mill". His son John put in Burrs in 1872. The mill was later run by John's son-in-law, C. W. Harman, who installed a roller mill in 1912. It is now run by A. T. Harman, thus being in possession of the Harman family for four generations.

Solomon Harman (Mathias, Christopher), born Oct. 24, 1779; died in 1842; married Elizabeth Slusher (d. of Solomon and Eva Slusher) of Floyd Co., Va., March 7, 1810. Their children: I. Jacob S., II. John, III. Margaret, IV. Benjamin, V. Mary "Polly", VI. Stephen, born Jan. 1, 1824; VII. Peter S., VIII. David, and IX. Mathias, who died in infancy.

I. Jacob S. Harman (Solomon, Mathias, Christopher) born Oct. 1, 1811; died 1880; married Sophia Huff. She was born 1811; died 1880. Their children: 1. Ala Anne, 2. Mahala, 3. Nancy, 4. Eli W., 5. Ananias, 6. Emazetta, and 7. Asa W.

1. Ala Anne Harman (Jacob S., Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born 1836; died 1900; married Rev. John B. Hylton (2nd wife), 1885. No children.

2. Mahala Harman (Jacob S., Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born 1838; died 1861; married —————. Their children (a) Millard, born 1854, died 1861; and (b) Amon P. born 1860, died 1924, who married Sarah Hylton. Their children Walter, who married Lucy Dickenson (one son, Elbert); Addie, who married J. H. Sumpter; Etta, who married Elbert Weddle. They live in the State of Washington; Russell, who married Nancy L.

Howard; Alma, who married Paris Sutphin; Kate, who married Shields Jett; Lydia, who married Oscar Duncan; and Grace, of Bluefield, W. Va.

3. Nancy Harman (Jacob S., Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born 1841; died 1880. She was the 2nd wife of Daniel Bowman. No children.

4. Eli W. Harman (Jacob S., Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born in 1843, and was killed during the retreat at Missionary Ridge, 1863.

5. Ananias Harman (Jacob S., Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born 1845; died 1919; married Mary Hylton, Aug. 22, 1867. Their children: (a) Emmet J., born Oct. 28, 1868; died Oct. 11, 1887 (unmarried); (b) Luther E., who married Dicie Bishop (three children); (c) Absalom G., who married Maude Wagoner and live in Indianapolis (three children); (d) Amanda E., who married David M. Dickerson (three children); and (e) Ida S., who married Noah Hylton (three children).

6. Emazetta Harman (Jacob S., Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born 1848; died 1884; was first wife of Daniel Bowman. They were married in 1870. Their children: (a) Salena, who married G. W. Hylton (children: Emazetta Gay, Clarice, John B., Effie A., Jabe, Bessie, Ila and Ira twins, Julian, and Maynard); (b) Eli A., who married Carrie Hickman (1st wife), and Elizabeth Spangler (2nd wife). They have two children: (c) Jonas E., who married Pearl Vaniman, of Illinois.

7. Asa W. Harman (Jacob S., Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born 1853; married Julia Slusher. They had one child (dec'd.).

II. John Harman (Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born March 30, 1814; died 1893; married Mary "Polly" Bishop (d. of John and Dicie Bishop). Their children: 1. Dr. James M., 2. Malinda, 3. Margaret, 4. Nancy, 5. Mary Ann, and 6. Sarah.

1. Dr. James M. Harman (John, Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born 1844; married Fannie Scott, of Texas. They now live at Galax, Va. Their children: Floyd, who married and lives in the State of Washington; Mary; and Joel, who married and lives at Galax, Virginia (six children).

2. Malinda Harman (John, Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born 1846; died 1883; married John T. Conduff, February 10, 1867. Their children: (a) Laura, who married Joseph Bones; (b) Lucy,

dec'd.; (c) Dr. Samuel I., who married Myrta Preston—one child, Preston Harman; (d) Lura, who married Dr. Silas E. Akers, first husband—their children: Hunter Holmes and John Wallace; Lura married John Phlegar, second husband. (e) Dr. Charles Edward, who married Annie Childress—their children: Vincent C. and Charles E., Jr.; (f) Daniel, who married Lillian Richardson—their children: Linda, John Ray, Robert, Pauline and Jesse.

3. Margaret Harman (John, Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born July 10, 1848; died September 5, 1921; married Jacob Hylton, August 10, 1868. Their children: (a) Mary M., who married William Lee Jennings; (b) Alice, who married C. W. Harman; (c) Minnie, who married Arthur T. Harman (Their children: Olin, who married Harriet Alderman; Edna O.; Elree B.; Frieda L.; Jacob M. and Beulah M.); (d) John J., who married Lydia Bowman, December 17, 1903, of Illinois—their children: Harman and Mawyer Dale; (e) Lucy F., who married A. C. Boone (their children: Theva, who married Newton Weddle—their children: Eveline and Joseph; Irine, who married Haston Haster; Raymond; Oneida; Ruth; and Moir).

4. Nancy Harman (John, Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born January 24, 1851; married S. G. Conduff, March 16, 1871. Their children: (a) James Harvey; (b) Dr. Simon, who married Gertrude Alexander—their children: Boyd, Ellen, Susan, and Gertrude; (c) Lydia, who married Eldred Bones—their children: Mary, Eva, Charles, Joseph, William, Lena, Hilda and Dorothy; (d) Dr. Thomas; (e) Dr. Miles Glenn, who married Elizabeth Howard—their children: Miles, Glenn, Jr., and Joseph Howard; (f) Carrie, who married James Graham—one child, Ruth; (g) Dr. Asa, who married Belle Webb—one child, Duke; (h) Ora, who married William C. Buck—their children: Helen, Mildred and Virginia; and (i) Renn, who married Lydia Weddle.

5. Mary Ann Harman (John, Solomon, Mathias, Christopher).

6. Sarah Harman (John, Solomon, Mathias, Christopher).

III. Margaret Harman (Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born November 19, 1818; died May 12, 1870; married Isaac Phlegar. Their children: Harvey and Elza, both of whom died in young manhood; and Lafayette, who married Virginia Peterman—their children: Arthur, dec'd.; Lillian who married Stephen Graham, first husband and Ward Lovell, second husband—one child, Kenneth

Graham; Ethel, who married Edd Dooley and they had three children: Virginia, Irene and Donald; and Kate, who married Eli Wade.

IV. Benjamin Harman (Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born June 13, 1816, married Susie Huff. Their children: Esaias, Nicholas, Rowland, Levi, Elizabeth, Johnson and Hannah, all of whom married and had large families.

V. Mary "Polly" Harman (Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born April 7, 1821, married John Phlegar. They had one son, Calahill, who married Della Carter—their children: Charles, dec'd.; and Lizzie, who married Abe Hylton.

VI. Peter S. Harman (Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born July 31, 1826, died April 29, 1914; married Sarah Grady, first wife. Their children: (1) Noah, who married Minnie Wade; (2) Joseph Crockett, who married and lives in Kansas City, Missouri; (3) Thompson, who married Emaline Bishop—their children: Ernest, Charles, Lola, Edgar, John, Harry, Opal, Minnesota and Beula Lawton; (4) Church; (5) Solomon, who married Mariba A. Harman—one child, Ora, who married Ennis Shelor; (6) Simon, who married Annie Hylton; (7) Isaac, who died unmarried; (8) Elsie, M., who married and lives in Illinois; (9) James, who married Lizzie Bishop and lives in Illinois; (10) Louis Hamilton, who married Clara Slusher; (11) Catherine, who married Noah Smith—their children: Walker, Stanton, Leonard, Ida and Roscoe; and (12) Virginia, who married Simon Hylton and they had a large family.

VII. David Harman (Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born May 8, 1831; died January 21, 1907; married Orlena Jane Southern, Nov. 24, 1858. She was born 1841 and died February 25, 1902. Their children: 1. Leander, who married Nannie E. Hurst, Jan. 1882. He died Aug. 27, 1883; 2. Uriah; 3. India, who married Jeff D. Smith, June 18, 1888; died Sept. 9, 1907; 4. Albert; 5. Samaria, who died young; and two children who died in infancy.

2. Dr. Uriah Harman (David, Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), was born April 9, 1865; married Clara Augusta Dickman, June 11, 1905. No children.

Dr. Uriah Harman lived on a farm and got his early education from the public schools. At the age of twenty, he began teaching in the county schools. He clerked in a general merchandise store. Attended William & Mary College 1889, 1890 and part of session 1891. He was elected Final President of the joint celebration of

the two literary societies of the college at the close of session 1891. He studied dentistry at Tennessee Medical College (now extinct), Knoxville, Tenn., 1892-93; and entered the University College of Medicine (now consolidated with the Medical College of Virginia), in the fall of 1893. He graduated, April 11, 1895, with the highest honors of the first class in Dentistry, of Virginia. The highest honor medal was delivered to him by Dr. W. H. H. Thaxton, of Farmville, Va., a member of the first class in Dentistry to be graduated in the world—Baltimore College, Baltimore, Md. Dr. Uriah Harman was the first registered dentist in Floyd Co., Va. He practiced as an itinerant dentist at Floyd C. H., Hillsville (Carroll C. H.), Williamsburg and Woolwine (Patrick Co.)—all in Virginia. In April, 1897, he formed a partnership with Dr. John Mahoney in Richmond, Va. April 1900, he opened his own office on Third Street, Richmond, in which city he is conducting a successful practice. From 1897 to 1905, he was lecturer at University College of Medicine, on different subjects, and was Professor of Prosthetic Dentistry, including crown and bridge work, when he resigned to devote his time to his private practice.

Dr. Uriah Harman is Vice President and Director of the Virginia Mortgage and Finance Corporation; Director in the Central National Bank of Richmond; a member of the Richmond City Dental Society; the Virginia State Dental Association; and the National Dental Association.

4. Albert Harman (David, Solomon, Mathias, Christopher), born October 6, 1869; married Ida L. Thompson, May 22, 1901, and they are the parents of the following children: Roy David; Ava Lee; Vera Alta, who married Thomas W. Convey; and Mary India.

MEMORANDUM OF JACOB HARMAN.

“Jacob Harman was born Aug. 11, 1769. My wife, Christena Mock was born Jan. 26, 1769. I got married 29 of Oct. 1797. My daughter (I) Catherine was born Oct. 10, 1798; my daughter (II) Susannah Born Jan. 3, 1800 my Son (III) Solomon was Born Sept. 23, 1801 my daughter (IV) Elizabeth was B. Sept. 11, 1803. My Son (V) Bengamon was Born Jan. 29, 1805 My son (VI) Jacob, Jan. 30, 1807. My Son (VII) Daniel was Born Nov. 13, 1809. Son (VIII) John Apr. 4, 1811. Daughter (IX) Christeni, Dec. 25, 1812. Daughter (X) Polly April 1, 1815.”

Jacob Harman and his wife, Christena, removed from the Valley of Virginia to Floyd County, Virginia, where they became early, if not charter members of the old Lutheran Church at Floyd Court House, called Zion Church. Its records are written in German and date back to 1791. The records in respect to the children of Jacob and Christena Mock Harman show as follows: 1. Elizabeth, born Sept. 11, 1803, baptized July 14, 1805; 2. Benjamin, born Jan. 29, 1805, baptized July 14, 1805; 3. Jacob, born Jan. 30, 1807, baptized Nov. 13, 1809; 4. Daniel, born Nov. 13, 1809, baptized Aug. 24, 1810; 5. Christena, born Dec. 25, 1812, baptized Nov. 5, 1814; 6. Ana Maria, born Apr. 9, 1815, baptized Aug. 6, 1815.

We have the following further record on three of the ten children: V. Benjamin, VI. Jacob and VIII. John.

V. Benjamin Harman, son of Jacob and Christina Mock Harman was born January 29, 1805; married Patsy Hylton, (d. of Archibald Hylton). Their children: (1) George; (2) Lenan; (3) Charlotte, who died unmarried; (4) Elizabeth, who married Preston Quessenberry; and (5) Christopher.

(1) George Harman (Benjamin, Jacob), married Mary J. Radford. Their children: Owen, Jeremiah, Martha Ann, Steward Samuel, Dennis, and Ellen, all of whom are married and have families.

(2) Lanan Harman (Benjamin, Jacob), married a Miss Sutphin, first wife, Harriet Radford, second wife, and Mary Simmons, third wife.

(5) Christopher Harman (Benjamin, Jacob), born March 14, 1834; died September 11, 1914; married Nancy J. Hylton October 25, 1855. Their children: (a) Lydia, who married J. H. M. Terry—one child, Almeda, who married O. L. Hendricks; (b) Liona, who married Henry Quessenberry—their children: Maston, Owen, dec'd.; and Liona, who married Oscar Webb; (c) Jabez, who married Marcella Elgin—their children: Christopher, William and Dorothy. Dr. Jabez Harman was reared on a farm and received his early education in the public schools. He entered medical college at Louisville at an early age and graduated with high honors. He has practiced his profession most successfully in his native county, and has taken post graduate courses from time to time in New York and Baltimore. He continues to stand at the head of his profession while not as young and active as formerly. (d)

Martha Ann, dec'd.; (e) Gordon, who married Margaret Thompson—their children: Nova; Arlie; John, who married Lelia Akers (one child, Marjorie Hope); Ray; Nancy; Annie; and Norma.

VI. Jacob Harman, son of Jacob and Christina Mock Harman, was born January 30, 1807; married Annie Hylton, daughter of Archibald Hylton. Their children: (1) Jonas, who married a Miss Willis; they had a son, Thomas H., who is a prominent attorney of Pikeville, Ky., being a member of the firm of Harman, Francis & Hobson; (2) Sarena, who married Caleb Weddle; (3) Barbara; (4) Nannie; (5) Julia Anne; (6) Henry, who married Bettie Gardner; (7) Bethnel, who married Nancy Hylton; (8) Jabe, who was killed in the War between the States; (9) Abraham, who was killed with a threshing machine; and (10) Dennis, who married Julia Burgess—their children: Edna; Austin; Arthur T., who married Minnie L. Hylton; and Caleb W., who married Alice Hylton.

VIII. John Harman, son of Jacob and Christina Mock Harman, was born April 4, 1811; married Celia Hylton (d. of Archibald Hylton). Their children: (1) Austin, who married Sara Harter (children: France, Alice, Flora, Florence, Henry, and Margaret—all married and have families).

(2) Mary (Polly) Harman (John, Jacob), born Jan. 10, 1839; married Isaac Phlegar, Sept. 8, 1863. Their children: (a) Henry dec'd.; (b) John Calvin, who married Stella Weeks (1st wife). Their children: McClure, Rhea, and Stella. John Calvin married Lura A. Akers (2nd wife.)

(3) Margaret B. Harman (John, Jacob), born Apr. 21, 1841; married Eld. Harvey Weddle, Sept. 13, 1864. Their children: Noah, Mary and Celia.

(4) Daniel T. Harman (John, Jacob), born Oct. 23, 1851; died June 28, 1924; married Florence O. Carter, Feb. 22, ——. Their children: Hattie, who married Sam Spangler; Claud, who married in Washington; Perna, who married Daniel Crenshaw; Dayton, who married Kate Sutphin; Henry; Leta, who married John R. Weddle; and Lavera. All the above married children have families except Dayton.

(5) Elijah W. Harman (John, Jacob), born Nov. 10, 1852; married Senora Young, Oct. 26, 1882. Their children: (a) Emma, who married Esper R. Weeks (children: Moir and Renia); (b) Edgar

A., who married Mary Slusher (children: Pauline, Senora, Lucile, Richard, and Marvin).

(6) Christena Harman (John, Jacob), born Dec. 5, 1843; died Nov., 1910; married John Calvin Weddle, March 12, 1866. Their children: Martin, Joanna, Emmet, Harvey, Daniel, Emezetta, and John William. All married and have large families except Emezetta.

(7) Annie Harman (John, Jacob), born Jan. 1846; married Andrew Weddle, March 19, 1868. Their children: Naomi, Elza, Joe, Ebby, and Haden.

(8) Catherine Harman (John, Jacob), born March 16, 1849; married Samuel P. Weddle, Aug. 12, 1869. Their children: Levi, Austin, Mordecai, Garfield, Ellis A., Virginia, Addie, and Delilah.

(9) Emezetta Harman (John, Jacob), married Henry B. Dillon (1st husband). Their children: Margaret, Maude, and Henry B., Emezetta's 2nd husband, Thomas Shelor. They had one son, Harman.

FRANK PIERCE HARMAN

(From "Men of Mark in Virginia", by Tyler).

"Harman, Frank Pierce, was born May 24, 1856, in Floyd county, Virginia. He belongs to the Harman family who were among the early German settlers of the Valley of Virginia, and whose descendants are still prominent in Augusta and Rockbridge counties. His ancestors were soldiers in the Revolutionary war, and his grandfather was a soldier in the War of 1812.

Mr. Harman's father, Mr. William Harvey Harman, is one of the leading business men of Floyd county, where he owns and still manages a large stock-farm and store, and at the age of seventy-six, is still a man of great will-power, energy and business capacity.

On his maternal side, Mr. Harman's grandmother was Mary Todd, whose family was among the early settlers of Richmond, Virginia. His mother was Marietta Yearout.

Mr. Harman received his education at private schools and from tutors in his father's family. When not at school, he worked on his father's farm until he was sixteen years of age, when he took charge of his father's store. In this responsible position he evinced an aptitude for business affairs and a rare executive ability.

Mr. Harman was among the first Virginians to take advantage of the opportunities afforded by the opening of the great Pocahontas.

coal field, and in the year 1887 embarked in the coal business by becoming one of the incorporators of the Turkey Gap Coal company. Of this company he was made secretary and treasurer, and for a number of years he had active charge of its financial affairs.

About this time, Mr. Harman, although only a little over thirty years of age, began to be recognized among the business men of that section as an able organizer. He was elected secretary and treasurer of the flat Top Coal and Coke association, an organization composed of the entire thirty-eight original coal operations of the Pocahontas field. This position he filled acceptably for several years.

Mr. Harman's success and wonderful concentrative and constructive ability attracted the attention of others outside of the Pocahontas field, and in 1898 he was made purchasing agent for the Virginia and Southwestern railway. He was also appointed to a similar position in the Virginia Iron, Coal and Coke company, a corporation which has done more to develop Southwest Virginia than any other enterprise ever organized in the state. In the same year he was elected a trustee of Hollins Institute, one of Virginia's foremost schools for young ladies. This position he held until its reorganization.

In 1891, Mr. Harman was elected vice-president of the First National Bank of Roanoke, Virginia, which position he stills holds. In the same year he organized the Pinnacle Coal and Coke company, on Crane Creek, in the Pocahontas coal field, and was made president of that corporation.

Two years ago he removed to Lynchburg, Virginia, where he acquired control of the wholesale dry goods and notion business of Guggenheimer and Company. Of this old, established business, he was elected president, and now has active charge of its affairs. In 1904 he was elected a director of the National Exchange Bank in that city.

Mr. Harman represents the business man evolved by the conditions of the New South; he possesses the aggressiveness and enterprise necessary to overcome the many obstacles which presented themselves to his section during the period of commercial reconstruction—necessary to the work of placing his state on a firm financial basis.

Politically, he is a Democrat, but he was opposed to the free and unlimited coinage of silver. He has never taken an active part in politics, was never elected to any office, and never belonged to any fraternity. He was always affiliated with the Presbyterian church.

Mr. Harman has a taste for farming and country life, and is fond of hunting and horeback riding. At one time, he owned the beautiful estate "Glenvar," situated in Roanoke county, and brought it to a high state of improvement.

Mr. Harman's experience and observation led him to suggest to young men that they be honest, truthful, candid and fair in their dealings with men, and that, while avoiding stinginess, they should, nevertheless, practice economy.

Mr. Harman believes his success in life is mainly due to home training, habits formed in early life, and the assistance of a practical, sensible wife.

In October, 1883, he was married to Eugenia Edwards. They have six children, four boys and two girls, all of whom are (1906) living."

MICHAEL HARMAN.

Michael Harman married Elizabeth Friedley, April 4, 1790. He was a member of the first city council of Staunton, Va., in 1802, and was prominent in the civic affairs of his county. We find a Lewis Harman a proprietor of Washington Tavern, Staunton, Va., in 1802. He is, perhaps, a brother of Michael. From Chalkley's Records of Augusta County, Vol. 1, p. 426, we find: "Elizabeth Harman, widow of Michael Harman, vs. John G. Flack and Polly, his wife, late Harman, Lewis, Sally, Alexander and Susannah Harman, children and heirs of Alexander. Michael died August, 1807."

Lewis Harman (s. of Michael), born ———; died ———; married ———, ——— 18—. Their children: I. Michael G., II. Asher W., III. John A., IV. William H. and V. Thomas L.

I. Michael G. Harman (Lewis, Michael), born ———; died ———; married Caroline Virginia Stevenson, (d. of L. L. Stevenson). Their children: 1. Willie, 2. Sarah, 3. Isabella, 4. Lewis, 5. Asher W., Jr., 6. Alexander and 7. Caroline—last two named dec'd., unmarried.

1. Willie Harman (Michael G., Lewis, Michael), married Dr. Robert Eve of Augusta, Ga. Their children: Harman, Joseph, Robert, Oswald, and Harold.

2. Sarah Harman (Michael G., Lewis, Michael), married Dr. Thomas Opie, dean of College of Physicians and Surgeons, Baltimore, Md. (Their children: Caroline; Dr. Eugene, Washington Univ., St. Louis, Mo.; Miriam; Reginald; and Isabelle.)

3. Isabella Harman (Michael G., Lewis, Michael), who married Capt. John Opie, of Staunton, Va. (Their children: John, Jr., Isabella, and two daughters, who died young.)

4. Lewis Harman (Michael G., Lewis, Michael), born Dec. 14, 1845; married Ellen Price, Winchester, Va., ———— 18—. Their children: Michael, Charles, Lewis, Jr., Laura, Travers, Mary, and Ellen.

5. Asher W. Harman, Jr. (Michael G., Lewis, Michael), born Sept. 6, 1850; died April, 1917; married Eugenia M. Cameron, Dec. 11, 1872.

Asher W. Harman graduated at Virginia Military Institute, Lexington, Va., July 4, 1872. From that time until January 1, 1885, he was engaged in farming, mail contracting and railroad contracting. He was then elected Treasurer of the State of Virginia, which position he ably filled until the time of his death. Their children: (a) Eleanor H., who married J. Layton Mauze, D. D., Dec. 11, 1900. He is pastor of First Presbyterian Church, Huntington, W. Va. (Their children: George W., Eugene H., Eleanor H., Jr., J. Layton, Jr., Margaret and Charles Warwick.)

(b) Michael G., who married Marie Sanford, ————. No children.

(c) George C., who married Elizabeth Read, Dec. 20, 1911. (Their children: George C., Jr., dec'd., Joseph Read, and Elizabeth).

(d) Caroline, who married Roscoe Berry. (Their children: Eugenia, Caroline, Jr., Margaret, William, and Cameron.)

(e) Eugenia dec'd., who married Dr. Hunter McClung. (Their children: Hunter, Jr., Eugenia Cameron, and Eleanor).

(f) Alexander H.

(g) Andrew Warwick, who married Frances ————.

(h) Mattie, who married A. F. White, of Pennsylvania. (Their children: A. F., Jr., and Martha).

(i) Arthur Cochran, who married Beatrice ————. (Their children: Arthur C. Jr., twin to M. G., and Beatrice).

(j) Douglas Cameron, Lieut. in World War.

(k) Lilly Temple, graduate nurse, Johns Hopkins, June, 1920. Now in City of New York.

THIS SKETCH WRITTEN BY CAPTAIN LEWIS HARMAN.

At the beginning of the War between the States, in April, 1861, there lived in Staunton, Virginia, the "Harmans," all natives of Staunton and Augusta County. This family consisted of five brothers: Michael G. Harman, John A. Harman, William H. Harman, Asher W. Harman and Thomas L. Harman. All were in the prime of early manhood, had families and were prominent business men of the town. They were among the first to offer their services to the Confederate cause; Michael, the eldest, was remarkable for his great energy and business ability, and was promptly appointed by Governor Letcher Major of the Volunteers and assigned to duty at Staunton as Post Quartermaster, filling the position with such efficiency that he was greatly complimented by the Quartermaster General. He was very active in raising and equipping the 52nd Virginia Regiment of Infantry, eight companies of this Regiment being raised in Augusta County. Upon its organization he was elected Lieutenant-Colonel and at once assumed his new duties, being with the Regt. at the Battle of Alleghany Mountain and Greenbrier River.

Upon the reorganization of the Army in the spring of 1862, he was elected Colonel of the 52nd; at the Battle of McDowell, where his Regt. was hotly engaged during the battle, Col. Harman, while gallantly leading his Regiment, was seriously wounded, his right arm being shattered by a minnie ball tearing through it from the wrist to beyond the elbow. The surgeons insisted that the arm be amputated to save his life. The Colonel, however, though suffering tortures, with his well-known indomitable will, refused to allow the operation, and although the arm was finally saved, it caused him great suffering for years and even up to the time of his death, in December, 1877. Unable to join his Regiment again, until a

short time before the Battle of Fredericksburg, in which engagement he commanded his regiment, a short time afterwards he was compelled to retire from field service on account of his great and confirmed suffering from his injured arm. He, however, did good service for the government as Commandant of the post at Staunton, being most highly commended for his efficiency as an officer of merit, by both Generals Lee and Jackson.

John A. Harman in his early manhood served through the Mexican War as Lieut. in the Texas Rangers. He volunteered in the Confederate service at Harper's Ferry in April, 1861, being at once appointed Major by Governor Jno. Letcher, and assigned to Gen. Thomas J. Jackson's command, who made him Qr. Master of his brigade. He was known throughout the Army of Northern Virginia as the fighting Qr. Master, having distinguished himself frequently by saving the wagon train under his charge as Qr. Master of Stonewall Jackson's 2nd Army Corps from attacks by the enemy's Cavalry. Gen. Jackson relied implicitly on him, always saying that he felt that his wagon trains were safe in the hands of Major Harman.

William H. Harman was a lawyer, being Commonwealth's Atty. of Augusta County, Grand Master of Masons of Virginia and Brigadier Gen. of Militia when war was declared in April, 1861. He served through the Mexican War as Lieut. in the Staunton Company. As General of Militia he gathered all the Militia in his District and they were the first troops to reach Harper's Ferry, Va., where he turned them over to Genl. T. J. Jackson, who made him Lt. Colonel of the 5th Va. Regt. of Infantry, and later he was made Colonel of that Regt., serving it with conspicuous gallantry at the Battle of First Manassas and Kernstown..

Upon the reorganization in 1862 he joined the staff of Genl. Edward Johnson, serving on his staff at the Battle of McDowell. Col. Harman was killed at Waynesboro March 2, 1865, being at that time with Gen. Early's army. He was universally popular and beloved in his town and county. His untimely death was greatly regretted.

Asher W. Harman raised and equipped Company "G" of the 5th Va. Infantry and as Captain of this Company served at Harper's Ferry and the First Battle of Manassas. After this battle he

was made Major of Volunteers and assigned to duty as Commander of the Post at Staunton, where upon the recommendation of Gen. Stonewall Jackson he was appointed Colonel of the 12th Va. Cavalry; one of the Regts. formed from Ashby's Command after his death just before the Battle of Cross Keys at Port Republic. He commanded this Regt. with conspicuous gallantry in the great Cavalry battles of Brandy Station, 2nd Manassas and Upperville, being wounded at Brandy Station, and was finally wounded and captured in a skirmish near Harper's Ferry just before the Battle of Gettysburg. In this affair the horse he was riding fell, throwing Col. Harman, dislocating his shoulder, and rendering him unconscious. He was taken a prisoner at Johnson's Island, suffering while there many hardships and returning home in poor health and much broken in the latter part of Dec. 1864.

Thos. L. Harman, the youngest brother, was 1st Lt. of the Staunton Artillery when the War began, and with his battery was ordered with the other Va. Volunteers to Harper's Ferry, Va., served with the Company which was attached to Johnson's Command. At the Battle of Manassas he was commended by his superior officers. Unfortunately he contracted typhoid fever in camp at Manassas just after the battle, was sent home to his family. Although tenderly and lovingly nursed by his devoted wife, died a few weeks after getting home at the age of 30 years.

The only Harman of the next generation who could go into the Confederate Army was the eldest son of M. G. Harman, the oldest of these brothers, who at the age of 15½ years entered the Army as a 2nd Lt. of Co. "C", 52nd Va. Infantry, a sketch of whose services follows:

Lewis Harman was born in Staunton, Va., Dec. 14, 1845. In January, 1861, he entered the Virginia Military Institute at Lexington, Va. as a cadet; at the beginning of the War between the States, in April, 1861, the corps of cadets was ordered to Richmond, Va., where they were quartered at the Va. State Fair Grounds, remaining there and drilling Confederate Volunteers until June or July, when a large per cent of the corps joined the Confederate Army. About this time the 52nd Va. Regt. of Infantry was formed at Staunton. Cadet Harman having returned to his home from Richmond, enlisted in this Regt. and was elected 2nd Lt. of Co. "C",

serving in Company and participating with the Regt. in the Battle of McDowell, and Gen. T. J. Jackson's Valley Campaign, which ended with the Battle of Port Republic, when Lt. Harman was wounded and sent to his home at Staunton, where he remained for a few weeks. Gen. Ashby having been killed during the Valley Campaign, soon thereafter his 28 companies of Cavalry were organized into Regts., one of these was the 12th Va. Cavalry. Upon its organization Lt. Harman was appointed Adjutant, with the rank of 1st. Lt., in which capacity he served until the 4th of May, 1864, having participated with the Regt. in all the many skirmishes and battles in which it was engaged from its organization to this date. On the 5th of May, 1864, which was the beginning of the Battle of the Wilderness, Adjt. Harman received his commission as Captain of Co. "I", 12th Va. Regt. Cavalry. Not being in the regular line of promotion, he had been recommended for this position by the commanding officer of the Regt., Lt. Col. T. B. Massie, on the score of "Valor and skill" shown in battle; this recommendation was strongly endorsed by Gen. Rosser, comdg. the Laurel Brigade, by Genl. Hampton, comdg. the Division and by Lt. Gen. Stuart, comdg. the Cavalry Corps of the Army of Northern Va. and also by Gen. R. E. Lee. Gen. Stuart said in his endorsement of this recommendation for Adjt. Harman's promotion that he had frequently observed Adjt. Harman's conduct in action and that he richly deserved promotion on the score of valor and skill, certainly a great compliment to a subaltern officer from such a source.

On the morning of the 5th of May, Capt. Harman took command of his company which with Co. "B" formed the 1st Squadron of the Regt., he being the ranking officer of the Squadron, was therefore in command; when Genl. Rosser ordered him to take this Squadron in advance of the Brigade and charge the enemy on sight, Wilson's Division of the enemy's Cavalry was at the same time advancing on us, so we soon sighted them and Capt. Harman at once ordered a charge; leading the same, which unfortunately was the young Capt's last charge, as he was wounded and captured, having ridden into the head of Wilson's Division of Cavalry.

He was a prisoner of war at Point Lookout, Fort Delaware, and was one of six hundred officers sent from Fort Delaware to Morris' Island, S. C., where they were guarded by negroes, under fire of the

Confederate batteries at Charleston, S. C. After suffering many hardships with his fellow prisoners here and at Fort Pulaski, at the mouth of the Savannah river, where he had been transferred to from Morris' Island when winter set in, we were (those of us that were alive) again in the spring of 1865 sent back to Fort Delaware, from which prison Capt. Harman was released in May, 1865, having been a prisoner of war 12 months.

A yankee officer of distinction who served in the Union Army, who knew these Harman brothers before the War and their War record in the Confederate Army, said they reminded him of a family of five brothers who served with distinction in the Yankee Army and were known as the "Fighting McCooks", and that he thought these Harman brothers should be known in the Confederate Army as the fighting brothers.

NOTES FROM HISTORY OF AUGUSTA COUNTY,

by J. Lewis Peyton (1882).

1851. William H. Harman was appointed and served as Commonwealth's Attorney until 1861.

Augusta County contributed a volunteer company to the Mexican War, in which William H. Harman was a Lieutenant. In Staunton, on Aug. 7, 1848, it was resolved to tender a reception to the returning Mexican volunteers, when they heard that the soldiers had arrived at Fortress Monroe.

1860. Friends of the Union in Augusta County, irrespective of party, had a meeting in the Court House, Nov. 26. Hon Alex. H. Stuart presided. John L. Peyton was Secretary. A lengthy discussion took place on the resolutions in which General Wm. H. Harman participated. (When 75,000 men were called by Lincoln. The Staunton Artillery was commanded by Capt. J. D. Imboden; T. L. Harman was one of the lieutenants).

1861. The 5th Virginia Regiment was organized at Harper's Ferry in May. The Field officers were: K. Harper, Colonel; Wm. H. Harman, Lieutenant Colonel. In the autumn of 1861, Col. Harper resigned and Harman was promoted to be Colonel. After the reorganization, Asher W. Harman was made Captain of Co.

"H". The 52nd Regiment officers: John B. Baldwin, Colonel; M. G. Harman, Lieutenant Colonel.

1882. E. W. Harman, Supt. of water works of Staunton.

ARTHUR C. HARMAN.

Hon. Arthur C. Harman, of Richmond, Virginia, served as a member of the Virginia House of Delegates, sessions, 1901-2-3-4; and was a member of the Senate of Virginia, sessions, 1904-6-8-10-12-14-15.



Mathias Harman, of Kentucky.

CHAPTER XIX

Indian Gratitude

“It must be conceded that the Indians have been badly treated and have had sufficient cause for making war upon the Whites, who came to their shores from countries where nations fought for conquest. Conquest was the avowed object of all the expeditions of discovery from Columbus to Raleigh. The Whites made settlements upon the lands of the Indians and even tried to subject them to the chains of bondage, and war to the knife was opened upon these simple children of the forest.”

A fitting conclusion after so many harrowing details of Indian cruelty have been set forth, at least one among many incidents showing the better side of Indian character should be herein mentioned, which incident is taken from “King’s Mountain Men” by White, 1924, page 100:

“It was the warm Summer days of the month of June in 1786, when the women and children were on the outside of the blockhouse, watching the lovely scenery across the Holston River, where the wild flowers were blooming among the beans and corn planted in the rich ground across the river. Suddenly they heard the swish of silently moving bodies somewhere back of the forest nearest to them. First it seemed the sound of stealthy animals of the wild, and then one woman caught a glimpse of the gay head dress of an advancing Indian, and with a scream she called “Indians, Indians.” The women carried and hurried the children to the blockhouse, while the men closed the gates and barred them with strong timber, as the first arrow sped over their heads. The Indians kept up the onslaught until the darkness hid them. The men in the fort kept watch all night, and soon as the sun arose in the mist of the east, the Indian rifles sounded out in the renewed attack on the Fort. All that day the men in the blockhouse were put to their strength in keeping the Indians from coming close enough to fire the place. The third day was the same, only the food was found almost gone, and the terrible fear that they could not long resist the Indians without food, made the fighting force desperate. At the close of the third day the Indians crossed the Holston and disappeared beyond

the corn fields in the cane rushes and wild grape vines out of the sight of those watching from the Fort. Were they gone for good, was the question of each face. The men thought they were waiting to see if any one would come out to shoot them; else were they going to stay in order to starve them out? The question of food was intense, and their corn and beans were in sight, between them and where the Indians disappeared. Finally it was decided by lot who should be the one to go across and gather the corn and beans. Mrs. Benjamine White, who was a beautiful woman with a glorious crown of golden red hair, and who was often lovingly called "Red-headed Squaw" by her family, arose and said: "I am the one to go. The Indians are less apt to molest a woman than a man." Every man protested against it, but who can change the mind of a brave and courageous woman? They had to let her have her way. A young girl, Emily Hunt, was very devoted to Mrs. White for the many kindnesses she had shown her, so she, too, insisted she would go where Mrs. White went. The two slipped out and went down the bank to where a canoe was safely hidden. The sun burst out in its brilliancy as the two women softly paddled across the river. Now and again they thought they could see the rushes move, and their hearts beat fast as they nervily went on. On landing they tied the canoe, stood for a moment looking back to the fort discerning from the portholes the muzzle of guns pointed their way. Not an Indian was in sight. They quickly gathered the corn and beans, and yet, when Mrs. White went a little closer to the rushes she thought she heard suppressed breathing, and unmistakably the rushes did stir. She and Emily Hunt moved away hurriedly with their sacks, made for the canoe, and were across much quicker than they came. What a relief was their return to those inside the fort. Now they all felt they could resist for days until help could be procured. The Indians did not return. Some months afterwards, Mrs. White and her handmaids were busy spinning and putting up the summer herbs, that Mrs. White knew the use of so well that she was considered the Doctor of the Settlement. They did not notice the shadows of two Indians, until they appeared in the doorway. It was a time of peace, and the Indians were friendly. Mrs. White invited them to enter. They did so and stood solemnly watching the mixing of herbs. The first Indian turned and asked Mrs. White

if she remembered him. After looking closely she said she could not. Then he held out his hand and pointed to a scar on his finger. Then she remembered that two years before a neighbor brought this Indian to her house to be cured of a large felon on the first finger. She had poulticed it with lime and hog's lard until it ripened and broke. Then she took horehound and honey and cured it after several days treatment, and forgot all about it for every day she was called on for help of some kind. She smiled and told the Indian he looked better than the last time she saw him. Then he told her, he was the chief who attacked the Fort on that day, and that they were all in the rushes when she came across to get the corn and beans. When the sun shone on her red hair he recognized her. A hundred arrows and guns were raised to shoot, but he restrained his men. That was why they did not come back, and that was why they made peace."

APPENDIX "A"

Moravian Church Records, Winston-Salem, N. C., and Court Records of Rowan County, N. C.

RECORDS OF THE MORAVIANS IN NORTH CAROLINA.

Edited by Miss Adelaide L. Fries, M. A.,
Archivist of the Moravian Church in America; Southern Province.
Volume I: 1752-1771. Published 1922.

"The records of the Moravians in North Carolina consist of Daily Diaries, kept by the leading minister in each congregation, giving an outline of all Church services, together with such notes as to the daily life of town, State and Nation as seemed to him of sufficient importance for permanent record.

1756, July 2. Received news that in Virginia, near the Roanoke, the Indians had attacked the fort which a man built around his house, and as the fort was not strongly manned, and the powder gave out, they had captured it, killed everybody in it, and burned the fort. A Dunkard shortly came and confirmed the report and asked that several families might come to us for protection. This privilege was granted. It was decided to build a palisade around the houses for protection against the Indians. Palisades were finished on July 23d.

1762, July 19. The Virginia Colonel Chiswell, Inspector and Partner of the mine on New River, came from there with a small company to see our settlement, for they get their bread or meal from here.

1762, October 3. Our neighbor, Henry Hermann, and his brother-in-law, Ulrich Richards, brought their children to us for baptism, and we could not refuse their request, so at noon Brother Ettwein baptised little Daniel Hermann, and Brother Groff baptised little Anna Richards.

1763, July 25. During the last days several families from New River have fled hither, and today another man, Hamilton by name, came with his family. He brings the news that the Indians have declared war, and that everybody has left New River, and so on the

26th other families arrived from New River, including George Loesch. They brought more terrifying reports.

1763, July 27, Peter Herrmann, from New River, passed our mill, and reported, with apparent truth, that the Northern Indians had killed many families on the Roanoke (we later learned that it happened on James River); also that a few days before he himself had been in a fight with Indians at Trappers Meadows, and had shot one, whose tomahawk, etc. he had with him. More families of refugees arrived next day.

1763, August 22. A man from New River came to the doctor for treatment of a wound received from an Indian. He brought a letter from our friend the elder Herrman, which said that since the last alarm, they had seen no more of the Wild men. They, the Herrmans, had built a fort where they and several other families were living together. They were expecting a guard of 100 men from Virginia.

1764. The Herrman family, who moved away from New River on account of the Indians, came to us as refugees and lived for a time by the mill, but later settled on the south-east border of Wachovia.

1764, January 28. At the mill a little son was born to the wife of Ulrich Richards. She is the daughter of our friend, the elder Herrman.

1764, February 10. From New River comes our friend, the elder Herrman, and his son, Adam. The rest of their families will follow next week. Herrman says that by spring that there will be no families left on New River, for by the King's Declaration the land must be returned to the Cherokees.

1764, February 29. The Herman families, who have been staying at the mill, moved away today. They will settle near our east line.

1764, April 21, p. 286. Yesterday the elder Herrman and part of his family arrived. Today the rest came, accompanied by many wedding guests, for Daniel Herrman wished to be married to Billy Bughsen's daughter by Justice Loesch. About forty people had to be cared for in the Tavern tonight, but all went with reasonable quiet.

1764, April 22. Easter Sunday (The usual services were held). In a separate service the little sons of Adam and Henry Herrman

were baptised. The children are the grandsons of our friend, the elder Herrman. Adam's son, six weeks old, received the name of Valentine; the other a year old, was named Henry.

1764, July 7. The elder Henry Herrman came yesterday. He told of a woman who had reached Virginia after having been for seven years a captive among the Indians. She had escaped from a party of Delawares and Shawanos, who are at New River and are threatening the forts there.

1765, February 5. Two large wolves have been shot on our land, one by Brother Richter and one by Henry Herrman.

1765, February 27. Two of the Herrmans brought about 80 pounds of deer skins to the store. They and their company have been in the Shawano country this time, and have seen nothing of the Indians.

1766, January 14. The elder Henry Herrman came on a visit. He and his sons have been hunting in the Shawano country, where they were visited by the Shawanoes, and also by a party of forty Mohawk warriors who were on their way to fight the Cherokees and Catawbas. All were friendly to the Herrmans.

1767, February 24. Captain English from New River, was here, on his way to Georgia. . . . He confirmed the report about the murder (by the Indians) there. He also told us that our old friend Adam Herrman died there four weeks ago.

1767, December 28. A jury appointed to run a new road. It is stated that they began their work but were divided in opinion, for some, especially Daniel Herrman, wanted the road to go by his house, while others preferred a more direct course. It remains to be seen whether they can agree or not.

1770, February 22. The Herrman men were again in our Tavern, bringing a large number of deer-skins.

1770, October 10. Unrest in the town began early, as the Companies which had camped outside were drawn up. We soon learned that not nearly so many had gathered as were expected, for the Regiment numbers 1,300 or 1,400 men. . . . A Peddler, Hughes, reported that he had heard that a strong party of Regulators would be here today; this report was confirmed by Mr. McNally, Esq.

. . . .

Meanwhile the Lord made the Text for the Day come true, "Let us now fear the Lord our God, that giveth rain, both the former

and the latter in his season," for it rained until ten o'clock which probably changed the plans of many. Heinrich Herrman and his Company, mostly Regulators, only arrived in the afternoon, when the other Companies had finished the exercises on the meadow beside the path to Bethania. Little good was to be expected from them, for the Captain said he was becoming more and more of a Regulator; he did his best to excite them, and amused himself and them by marching and exercising in the town, and they finally fired their guns and shouted "Hurrah". Then evening came, and nearly everybody left except the Regulators, who however found no chance to start trouble. Two of them told Brother Glum good-naturedly that they had been so well served, and that everything had been so satisfactory, that they had no excuse for being unpleasant. So this day, when we had rather dreaded, passed safely. Only the officers and a few of the men remained in the Tavern for the night. Thanks and praise be to God for His protection. The sing-stund was omitted.

1770, October 11. During last night Henrich Herrman and his unruly associates left the Tavern. On the road Herrman slipped away from them and returned to the Tavern; but several of his companions saw it and followed him back, and they kept up a disturbance all night, and neither a Justice nor the officers could control them. Toward morning they left suddenly, as though they were alarmed. Herrman stayed until four o'clock in the afternoon, having his drum beaten constantly. . . .

1771, June 1. The first brought the Governor's Proclamation to us, with his greetings *To his good Friend the Moravians*, with the request that as much as we could we should persuade the people against the frightful idea of him which the Regulators had spread in this neighborhood. He had inquired of Gideon Wright concerning our conduct under existing circumstances, who had given him a favorable account of us, telling him that lodgings here were already prepared for him, which gave him much satisfaction. Among other things he said that of all the Denominations in this Province the Moravians were the only ones who had shown themselves loyal subjects; that if there were only such people in the land there would be no rebellion. . . .

Baptismal Records, from Wachovia Church Book, A and
Date of Baptism.

1762, October 3. Daniel, first-born son of Heinrich and Anna Hermann, born June 26, 1760, on Abbots Creek.

Anna, first born daughter of Ulrich and Catherine Richards, born March 18, 1761, on Abbots Creek.

Both children were baptised in Bethabara by Rev. John Ettwein; Adam Hermann, grandfather of both children, and his eldest daughter stood sponsors for both.

1763, March 14. Louisa Catherine, daughter of Adam and Barbara Hermann, born December 8, 1762. Baptised by Rev. John Ettwein, at Bethabara.

1764, February 12. Jacob, son of Ulrich and Catherine Richards, born January 28, 1764, at our mill. Baptised at Bethabara, by Rev. John Michael Graff; Adam Hermann, Sr. and Adam Hermann, Jr. were sponsors.

1764, April 22. Heinrich, son of Heinrich and Anna Hermann, born March 5, 1763, on New River.

Valentine, son of Adam and Barbara Hermann, born March 24, 1764, on Abbots Creek. Both baptised by Rev. John Michael Graff.

1765, May 5. Johann Adam, third child of Heinrich and Anna Hermann, born January 3, 1765.

Philippina, first child of Daniel and Anna Hermann, born February 3, 1765. Both baptised by Rev. John Ettwein.

1767, May 10. Ulrich, son of Richard and Catherine Ulrich*, born September 25, 1766. Baptised in Bethabara by Rev. John Michael Graff.

1772, January 5. Elizabeth, daughter of Adam and Barbara Hermann, born September 3, 1771, on Brushy Fork of Abbots Creek.

Hiskia, son of Heinrich and Barbara Herrman, born October 30, 1771, on Brushy Fork of Abbots Creek.

Christian, son of Ulrich and Catherine Richards, born November 14, 1771, on Brush Fork of Abbots Creek. All three baptised in Friedland by Rev. George Soelle.

*The father's name is so written in the Church Book, but it is evident that his name was accidentally reversed, and that Ulrich was son of Ulrich Richards, not of Richard Ulrich.

Bethabara Church Register.

1777, May 11. Rahel, daughter of John and Elizabeth Hermann, born February 7, 1777. Baptised at home of Vallentin Ries, on Deep Creek, by Rev. Nic. Lorenz Bagge.

All of the above records are taken from the list of baptisms of "Auswartige Kinder", that is the children of friends living outside the Moravian towns. The original records are in German; the extracts are free translation, but are certified to be correct as recorded.

ADELAIDE L. FRIES,

July 4, 1923.

Archivist.

July 20, 1923.

MY DEAR MR. HARMAN:

In looking over the old Baptismal Register this morning I found the record of the baptism of a son of a Jeremias and Christine Bedest, Johann Adam Bedest, born February 12, 1763; baptised in Bethabara, March 14, 1763, on the same day as Louisa Catharine Herrman.

In the Friedberg Catalog I found the name of Louisa (or Lois) Herrman, who had married Christian Bender (or Painter), and had one daughter Anna Catharine, born April 28, 1839. The alternative spellings given are taken from the catalog, which gives both forms of both names; it does not say who the second Louisa Hermann was, and from the dates she could not possibly have been the same as the first mentioned, but I pass on the information for what it may be worth.

Yours sincerely,

ADELAIDE L. FRIES.

COPY FROM RECORDS OF ROWAN COUNTY, N. C.

By Mrs. Mamie G. McCubbins, Salisbury, N. C., June 7, 1923.

1756, April 20. John Harman, security for Francis Reynolds, administrator of the estate of John Reynolds.

1757, January 21. Ordered Per Cur. that John Harman serve as a Constable in the Room of Abraham Creson for the succeeding year.

From these records, it appears that the Teague Family and the Harman Family intermarried in a number of instances. The Teague Family is of French descent.

1762, July 23. Henry Hermon appointed Commissioner in room of William Wilburn & for his District to oversee the road.

1762, August 27. Deed from Earl Granville to Henry Harmon for 559 acres.

1762, April 13. Henry Harman is a witness in the case of Michael Robinson vs. John Oliphant.

1764, July 12. Daniel Harmon, Adam Harmon and Henry Harmon were on the jury which tried the case of Solomon Sparks vs. Robert Elrode and Jonas Sparks.

1764, July 12. Henry Harmon produced a Commission from his Ex'. Arthur Dobbs Esqr. constituting and appointing him Captain of the Company formerly under Elijah Teages in the Regiment Belonging to Alexr. Osborn Esqr.

1767, October 15. Henry Harmon a member of the jury to locate a road from head of Abbotts Creek settlement from the settlement of Salem etc.

1766, July 26-28. Lease and release from Jacob Waggoner to Adam Harmon for 360 acres.

1765, June 20. Lease and release from Henery Harmon and wife to James Billingsly for 160 acres.

1768, March. Venire to attend Salisbury Superior Court: Thomas Gilesby Henery Harmon, Andrew Neal, Robert Payne, Robert Thompson, Gideon Wright, et als.

1768, July 20. William Raper appointed overseer of the road in Cap. Henery Harmon's District.

1768, July 26-27. Lease and release from John Delastmate & wife to Henery Harmon for 205 acres.

1769. Henry Harman overseer of road to Brushy Fork.

1769, May 9. Ordered by the Court that John Swim be and he is hereby Appointed Overseer of that road or District leading from Moravian Town called Salam to Cross Creek Beginning at the Line of the same Town & running then down the said road towards Cross Creek to Hous of Henery Harmons'.

1769, August 9. Henery Harmon is made overseer of the road from William Spurgin to Deep River.

1769, August 11. William Spurgin is Justice of all of Cap Harmans District and James Dillingsly is the Constable.

1770, February 15. Ordered by the Court that the Road Leading from the Town of Salem by Cap Henery Harmons to the Copfare Road be and is hereby Demd. a publick Road.

1770, May 9. George Harmon (stock) mark is Slitt in the Wright Ear and a Crap and a Slitt in the Left Ear.

1770, August. William Spurgin Esqr is Justice for the companies of captains Harmon & Sapinfield.

1771, February 16. Henry Harmon appointed constable from William Spurgins Branch at the head of his lane to Deep River.

1771, July. Henry Harmon witness to deed of lease and release from James Wilburn & wife to William Spurgin for 323 acres.

1772, August 2. Henry Harman and William Neal, members of the venire for September term of Superior Court.

1773, February 4. Adam Harmon appointed Constable instead of Samuel Spurgin.

1775, May 6. William Spurgin Capt Harmans & Capt Phellps Company as Justice.

1775, August 4. Deed from Henry Harmon and wife Anne to Barnet Idel for 200 acres.

1775, November 11. On venire for December Court: Henry Harmon and William Neal.

From this date Henry Harman seems to have disappeared from the minutes and records of Rowan County, N. C.

1765, June 29. Henry Harman and Anne (Nancy), conveyed James Billingsly 160 acres—a part of the land granted to Henry Harman August 27, 1762 by the Agent of the Earl of Granville, and lies in St. Lukes Parish on North Fork of Abotts Creek on both sides of the Wagon Road. &c.

1774, June 8. Henry Harman and wife convey to Barnett Idle 200 acres on Abotts Creek. This is also from the Grant of the Earl of Granville. Aug 27, 1762. Consideration 400 pounds.

1777, August 30. Henry Harman and wife conveyed 258 acres to Philip Mock—a blacksmith.

Concerning this conveyance Mrs. McCubbins says: "Henry and wife signed as if they were foreigners."

This last mentioned deed was evidently executed after Henry Harman moved from North Carolina to Virginia.

1786, November 10. Among the Jurors for next Court, Adam Harman, Sr.

1791, March 1. Deed. Adam Harman to Valentine Harman for 147 acres.

1791, May 5. Philip Harman appointed Overseer of Road.

1791, February 12. On Jury to lay out a road, Issac Wilburn Sr., Adam Harman Jr. and Valentine Harman.

1790. Deed from Adam Harman to Valentine Harman. Adam Harman to Adam Harman Jr.

1768. George Harman gets certificate of naturalization. Book 7, page 199.

1811. David Harman deed to George Hedrick, and John Williams.

Daniel Harman deed to Benj Merrell, and Henry Ratz.

1801. Philip Harman deeds: 1804-1807, he executed 7 deeds, 1811 deed to David Harman.

1804-7. Jacob Hierman to Peter Steal.

1814. Philip Harman deed to Daniel Harman.

1791. Adam Harman Sr. deed to Adam Harman Jr. for 150 acres proved by Valentine Harman.

Marriage Bonds.

179..., December 27. George Harman to Barbara Lopp—Gaspher Hinkle, surety.

1808, January 23. David Harman to Katy Peck—Daniel Harman, surety.

1767, March 28. Elizabeth Harman to Daniel Waggoner—John Kimbrough & Will Draper, sureties.

1790, April 8. Katherine Harman to John Lopp, Jr.—Valentine Harman, surety.

1794, October 1. Jacob Lopp to Mollie Waggoner—Henry Sleighter, surety.

1750. Valentine Reese of Germany came to America about 1750, married Christina Harmon and settled at the Bowers place—now Trade, Tenn.

1769, April 6. In Rowan Co., the marriage bond of Felby Reese to Christaner Harmon is signed by John Harmon and Frederick Show.

1772, November. The will of Jacob Reese, dated July 22nd, 1771 was probated. Wife Anne; sons Martin and Valentine Exrs. Witness, John Harman.

—————Book "E" page 194, is recorded the will of John Lopp, Sr. His wife, Elizabeth; sons Andrew, John and Jacob; daughters, Eve Waggoner, Mary Waggoner, Catharine Hitchcock, Elizabeth Harman and Barbara Harman. John Lopp, Sr. had lands on Mill and Abbots Creeks.

Deeds.

Deed Book 6, page 524. It is signed by Henry Herman in foreign hand and his wife Anne makes mark "I" or "J". Henry Herman and wife Anne J let James Billingsly have 160 acres for 5 shillings (lease) proclamation money. This land was granted Henry Herman on August 27, 1762, by the agent of Earl Granville and is in St. Luke's Parrish on North Fork of Abbitts Creek & on both sides of the wagon road beginning at a W O going west to Elijah Teague's. It is witnessed by William Spurgin & James Welburn. The Release gives the price at 56 pounds and is on page 525.—Deed June 29, 1765.

Henry Harman and wife, Ann let Barnet Idle have 200 acres for 400 pounds current money. This land is on both sides of the county road and on waters of Abbit Creek and is part of a piece of land granted by the agent of Earl Granville on August 27, 1762.—1774.

Adam Harman on March 1, 1791 gives to his son Adam Harman, Jr. 150 acres on Brushy Fork of Abbitt's Creek on the S. part of his homestead. It is witnessed by Valentine Harmon and a foreigner.

Adam Harmon gives to his son Valentine Harmon 147 acres on both sides of Long Branch of Brushy Fork of Abbot's Creek next William Smith and Daniel Molsinger (it had been granted Adam by the State of N. C.) witnessed by Adam Harman and a foreigner.

APPENDIX "B"

Virginia State and County Records and Old Bible Records

"GRANTS"—LAND OFFICE.

Joseph Harman 800 A. in James City county, on Chickohominy—1638; Ambrose Harman and Jennie his wife 1200 A. in James City county on Chickahominy river, 1642; Robert Harman 800 A. in New Kent county—1666, also 4,920 A. in said county, 1681 and 1200 A. in New Kent county—1687; Henry Harman, in Charles City county—1680, and 147 A. in Cumberland county on the branch of Bear Creek, beginning at the Trigg's corner and in Robert Kent's line—1756; Thomas Harman 1000 A. Prince George county—1747; Jacob Harman 985 A. under George II. etc. lying on New River (in present Giles county)—1750; Jacob Harman under George II. 160 A. in Augusta county on waters of New river called Neck Creek—1753; Jacob Harman 1000 A. in Jefferson county—1791(?); Adam Harman 500 A. in Augusta county on the southwest side of New river known by the name of the "Horeshoe", to wit: beginning at Adam Harman's ford etc.—1750; Adam Harman under George II. etc 500 A. lying in county of Augusta on east side of New river, beginning at the mouth of Tom's creek etc. dated Nov. 7th 1750; Adam Harman Jr. 116 A. in Montgomery county on north side of the south fork of Walker's creek joining his old survey—1794; Adam Harman 200 A. in Wythe county on Walker's creek adjoining lands of Adam Helvey beginning at foot of Brushy mountain; George Harman 362 A. in Brunswick county dated 1760; George Harman 400 A. in Bottetourt county on the dry run or branch of Jackson's river—(1792); Mathias Harman 200 A. in Montgomery county on both sides of Clinch river beginning at a white oak and poplar corner to Daniel Harman's survey near Peggy Peery's branch, dated 1787; Mathias Harman 80 A. as assignee of George Harman, lying in Wythe county on Kimberland's Fork, a branch of Walkers creek—1796; Mathias Harman 45 A. in Wythe county in Rich Valley, joining lands of Thomas Dunn—1799, also 182 A. in Wythe county on waters of north fork of Holston—1799; (this

Mathias Harman was son of Henry Sr.); Henry Harman Sr. assignee of Philip Lambert, 200 A. in Montgomery county on the middle fork of Walker's creek, joining the lands of Daniel Harman Jr. on the southwest side—1788; Henry Harman 182 A. in Washington county on Walker's creek between two mountains—1789; and also 145 A. in Montgomery county on Walker's creek between two mountains—1789; also 100 A. in Montgomery county—1789; Henry Harman 196 A. in Montgomery county on Conneley's branch, waters of New river adjoining lands of Adam Stobough, John Ellis and Peter Farmer—1793; Henry Harman 86 A. in Montgomery county on Walker's creek joining the land where Holton Muncy now lives—1794; Henry Harman Jr. 94 A. in Wythe county, headwaters of Clinch—1794; Daniel Harman $\frac{1}{2}$ interest in 150 A. lying in Wythe county on Lincolnshire branch waters of Clinch river, including Jacob Harman's improvement etc.—1793; Daniel Harman 135 A. in Montgomery county on a branch of Clinch river including a place called Webb's Place—1796.

COURT RECORDS.

Frederick County—Mathias Harman appraisement of personal property March, 2nd 1812; Jacob Harman and Margaret his wife, of the borough of Winchester of the county of Frederick, conveyed to Michael Groves for consideration of 40 pounds, lot no. 5 in Winchester, dated May 25th 1792; also conveyed to John Cooper on April 2nd 1799 for the consideration of 60 pounds a tract of land being part of the lands granted by Thomas, Lord Fairfax to the said Jacob Harman as assignee of Mathias Reiley for 208 A. bearing date May 18, 1780, witness, William Harman; John Harman and Elizabeth his wife by deed dated May 31, 1813, conveyed certain lands to Henry Fry; also by deed dated April 19, 1823 conveyed to Simon Harman and Solomon Harman his son, certain lands; Jacob Harman qualified to act under a commission as follows: "Frederick County S. S. S. This day came Jacob Harman and took before me the several oaths prescribed by law to qualify him to act under a commission to him directed as second lieutenant in a company of Artillery of the Militia in the said county. Given under my hand this the 23rd day of July 1821. Signed: Jacob Gamble".

Shennandoah County—Benjamin Harman conveyed property to Adam Ross 1816; John Harman from Isaac Gore 1805; Philip Harman from Nicholas Wiseman 1810; Benjamin Harman settlement of estate 1884.

ENTRY BOOKS—Augusta County.

Augusta County—Henry Harman assignee of Samuel Porterfield, Francis McGuire, Philip Lambert, Henry Bagley, Andrew Thompson, entered 800 A. on Walker's creek. Survey was part of the Loyal Company Grant in 1753 or 1754, to be laid off, if he requests in one or more surveys. 500 A. to be laid off on the lands of Daniel Harman, Henry Harman Jr. lives on 300 A. whereon Holton Muncy now lives—1786; Henry Harman assignee etc 100 A. on waters of New river—1788, north side; Henry Harman assignee of John Preston, 100 A. to be bounded by lines already made by William Neel—1791; Daniel Harman assignee of John Smith, 136 A. on northeast side of place he now lives on—1787; William Harman 126 A. on Crooked creek—1790; John Harman assignee of Stephen Sanders 50 A. on Elk creek—1790; Adam Harman, assignee of Gordon Cloyd, 100 A. on south side of Brushy mountain, joining Joseph Oney's land on east side—1805:

DEED BOOKS—Augusta County.

Henry Harman received deeds—1791, 1796, 1798, 1834; Henry Harman and Magdalin his wife—1796; Jacob Harman conveyances 1749-1754-1759; the latter tract near peaked mountain; also in 1768 received conveyance of land on Tom's creek, branch of New river; John Harman, lots, conveyance 1754; Michael Harman conveyances—1798-1799-1800; Peter Harman, conveyances—1763-1777 and in 1782 as assignee of Mathias Harman who was assignee of Daniel H. Johnson for 200 A. Clinch river: David Harman conveyances—1763; Mathias Harman entered 100 A. on Clinch river "Hopwood Place"—1782; Jacob Harman and Sarah his wife, to Nathaniel Morgan (Jacob heir-at-law of Jacob Harman deceased) of the county of Fincastle and colony of Virginia of the one part, conveys in 1773, 160 A. in Fincastle county on a branch of New river called Neck creek, which land was patented to Jacob Harman August 22nd 1753; Paul Harman to John Mann 1795; Caleb Harman to John Wineteers' heirs—1832; Peter Harman deed—1765; Samuel Harman deed—1748; Teawitt or Teawalt Harman deed—1765.

WILL BOOKS—Augusta County.

Barbara Harman, bond as executrix for John Harman, her deceased husband, dated Nov. 20, 1760. (Will not found); Elizabeth Harman—1824; Henry Harman—1865; John Harman, inventory—1761; Jacob Harman, Will and bond—1764, book No. 3 pp. 337-339 First; gives to his wife Katrina, 2½ A. lying between his dwelling and where his son Peter lives. He mentions son, Jacob. Second; Teawalt Harman, my son, 50 A. against the piked mountain, the upper end. Third; 130 A. with the Mill to son Jacob. Fourth; To his grandson Peter Harman, son of John, 30 A. Fifth; to his son Peter 134 A. Sixth; 1 cow to his daughter Elizabeth Harman. Seventh; Balance to be equally divided among his 4 daughters and 2 grandchildren. His wife and son Peter executors; John Harman's estate—1772—Michael Harman's appraisement—1807; William H. Harman, Agent Augusta county. Settlement—1858.

WILL BOOKS—Montgomery County.

Montgomery County—Carterant Harman—1842; Jacob Harman appraisement—1829; Jacob Harman appraisement—1860; John Harman division—1862; Milton Harman, Will—1861; William H. Harman, official bond—1870; Note: Carterant Harman above mentioned bequeaths to her sons John, Joseph and the heirs of her son Henry, 300 A. Crab Orchard, Montgomery county Virginia, which was devised to her by her father Joseph Cooper—1851.

DEED BOOKS—Montgomery County.

Henry Harman Sr. from Abram Trigg—1789—conveys 415 A. known as "Val Place" or "Val Harman Place", lying on head of Clinch river; Jacob Harman from John Vincil Jr.—1802; John Harman from Samuel Neyers—1815; Solomon Harman from Jacob Goad, Treas.—1809; Joseph Harman from Joseph Holly—1822; John Harman from James Biggs—1822; D. H. Harman from N. C. Harman—1866.

COURT RECORDS—Bottetourt County.

Bottetourt County—John Harman, appraisement—1778; Jacob Harman Will probated—1792. Devises his property to his wife Margaretta and his sons, John, Lewis and Jacob; daughters Margaretta, Elizabeth, Katharine and Marianna; Jacob Harman received deed—1797; William Harman received deed—1836.

WILL BOOKS—Wythe County.

Wythe County—Adam Harman, Will Book No. 4 pp 13, dated—1831; Daniel Harman, Appraisement—dec. 1828; Jezareel Harman, admr. of Daniel Harman; Mathias Harman (of Henry Sr.) inventory dated June, 1803. Polly Harman Executrix.

DEED BOOKS—Wythe County.

Adam Harman (of Henry Sr.) executed bond as Sheriff of Wythe County in the penalty of \$30,000, dated March 9th 1829: Adam Harman conveyed 338 A. of land to his daughter Sidney Cubine—1829; and to his daughter Rhoda, wife of Daniel Harman (of George, of Henry Sr.) 94 A. in Wythe and Giles County—1829; and to Elias Harman, his son, 146 A.—1830; Henry Harman from Adam, Henry, Samuel and Daniel Harman 230 A.—1830; Adam Harman gives to his son, Samuel, 77 A. by deed dated July, 13, 1830.

Daniel Harman and Nancy his wife to Samuel Ferguson—1796; same to John Peery (Blacksmith) 280 A. which were granted said Harman in 1788 and 1796, lying on south side of Clinch in Wythe county, (now Tazewell) joining Robert Whitley, Mathias Harman and said Peery; William Harman and Pamela his wife, Daniel Harman & Mandania his wife to Josiah Reeder—1821; George Harman and Barbara his wife to William Cox—1800—conveys land in Rich Valley; Elias Harman and Polly his wife to Cyrus Adams—1835; Elias Harman and Rebecca his wife to Nehemiah Finley—1854; George Harman to John Mundy—1801; Henry Harman and Nancy his wife to William Davis—1790; same to Jacob Nicewonder—1791; same to Adam Harman—1803; Henry Harman and Fannie or Famy his wife and others to Charles Fogelsong—1827; Robert Wilson Harman and Cynthia his wife, Henry W. Harman and Phoebe his wife, Levi Hoback and Anna his wife, Harvey Pauley and Barbara his wife, of Giles Co. Va. of the one part and Wilburn Harman of Wythe Co. Va. of the other part in consideration of \$250 paid by said Wilburn Harman to Daniel Harman now deceased, convey all the rights and title, interest and claim in and to the lands left by Adam Harman deceased, to his son Wilburn Harman; Jezreel Harman and Elizabeth to John Groseclose 160 A. north fork of Holston—1800; Mary Harman and Elias to Heze-

kiah P. Neel—A. on Walker's creek; same to James and Rachel Workman, 275 A. on Walker's creek; same to Thomas Dunn, 150 A. on Walker's creek—1845; Mathias Harman and Lydia his wife to Robert Whitley 64 A. on Clinch river—1794; Mathias Harman and Nancy to Elam Walter—1801; Mathias Harman estate, by commissioner, slaves to Henry Harman, Daniel Harman, Jezareel Harman, Polly Devor, Ransome and Nancy Tilson—1821; Robert Wilson Harman and Cynthia his wife to Wilburn Harman—1846; same to John C. Crockett 60 A. Francis M. Harman—1854; Mathias Harman 130 A. on Walker's creek—1795:

ORDER BOOKS—Wythe County (1790-1800).

May Court, 1790—James Maxwell, Thomas Witten for William Peery and John Thompson were ordered to view the nearest and best way for a wagon road from the line of Russell county near James Burns's to the road, near Daniel Harman's. This is the first road order we have found. Ordered that Captain Henry Harman be appointed overseer of the road from his own house to the Rocky Gap and that he with the usual gang, keep the same in repair. Robert Evans overseer of roads from Captain Harman's down to Kimberling's fork. At the June term—1790; Samuel Ferguson appointed overseer for roads from Daniel Harman's to the first crossing of Plum Creek; John Stanger of the Lutheran church authorized to celebrate the rite of matrimony. Adam Harman appointed a viewer of bridle way across Walker's mountain to Evansham (Wytheville)—1796. December Term—1796—William Neel a Justice of Wythe county court. Jacob Nicewonder and Hezekiah Harman ordered to divide the road hands from Henry Harman's to Rocky Gap. April Term—1797—Mathias Harman a viewer of a bridle way from his house to Watson's Gap, by Mary Doak's into the wagon road. June Term—1797—Adam Harman on the Grand Jury. Daniel Harman Sr. and others ordered to lay off the Blue-stone road in 4 precincts from the county line to the Clinch road near William Wynn's. October Term—1797—William Neel, deputy sheriff and collector of Revenue returned delinquent land from his district north of Walker's mountain, 23, 357 A. property of Henry Banks and other large tracts. Mathias Harman and other viewers of road thru Rich Valley from James Davis to Mathias Harman's.

December Term—1797—James Davis, Robert's son, recommended as Justice of the Court of Wythe county. He qualified as such, April Term—1798—In 1799 June Term, James Davis and Mathias Harman appointed to allot hands to Rich Valley road; Hezekiah Harman on jury. Petition of Burke's Garden citizens for a bridle way to Michael Robinett's on Walker's creek etc. Hezekiah Harman a commissioner on taxable property for year 1800. He was recommended to Governor as a fit person to execute the office of Captain in the 2nd Battalion and 100 Regiment. At the April Term—1800—the following order was entered: It appearing to the Court that the formation of Tazewell county, a considerable part of this county will be deprived of a benefit of Justices of the Peace; it is therefore ordered that Adam Harman and James Devor be recommended to the Executive as fit persons to be added to the Commissioners of the Peace for this county.

On motion of Robert Adams, surveyor of the county, Hezekiah Harman was admitted as deputy Surveyor of this county, he having been examined as qualified as the law directs.

GILES COUNTY RECORDS (beginning 1806).

Will Book "A", page 388, Daniel Harman, guardian, returns inventory of William Harman, dec'd. (Daniel Harman and Parmelia Harman, the widow, were the administrators).

Henry Harman, dec'd. Inventory. Will Book "A", p. 418, 1824. (Henry Harman, Sr., must have had a store in Giles County from the long list of debtors named).

DEEDS—Giles County.

Adam Harman and Anne, his wife (of Wythe Co) deed 200 acres to Parmelia Harman, widow of William Harman, dec'd., Melinda Harman, Lucella, Emanda Malvina, and Joann Ruder Harman, heirs of said Wm. Harman, D. B. "C" p. 80, 1823.

Daniel Harman conveys to his daughter, Ann Hoback, wife of Levi Hoback, a lot in Mechanicsburg. D. B. "G" p. 82, 1844.

Elias Harman and Polly, his wife, convey to David Harman 100 acres. D. B. "D" p. 154, 1832.

Daniel Harman and Rhoda, his wife (of Giles Co) convey 30 acres to Charles Miller, 1832.

George Harman and Barbara, his wife (of Giles Co). convey to Elias Harman, of Tazewell County, 116 acres. D. B. "A" p. 456, 1816.

George Harman and wife make ten deeds: To James Mustard (3) John Cox, James Crawford, James Davis, Robert Karr (3), and Elias Harman.

Ephraim Dunbar and Elizabeth, his wife, make nine deeds from 1826 to 1830 to Hiram and Jno. M. Neel, et als.

Henry Dickinson and wife, Nancy (Nancy Harman) convey 70 acres on north ridge of Walker Mountain to John C. Crockett. D. B. "I" p. 440, 1854.

Lewis Neel figures in deeds from 1830 to 1846.

Lorenza D. Dunbar, Sarah Jane Dunbar and Ephraim W. Dunbar make deed to Lewis Neel, D. B. "G", p. 91, conveying their interest in the land upon which Lewis Neel now resides, in Giles County on Kimberling, a branch of Walkers Creek and containing originally 410 acres, being the land on which Empraim Dunbar, father of the parties of the first part, died seized and possessed and upon which he resided at his death. Deed dated 1844.

WILLS—TAZEWELL COUNTY—1800-1924.

Daniel Harman, Sr., Will probated Jan. 25th, 1820. W. B. 1, p. 116. Devises his property as follows: To his sons Mathias, William, Daniel, Henry, Adam, Buse and to his daughters, Pheby Davidson, Christina Harman, Rebecca Wright, Nancy Milam, Levicy Harman; to his son-in-law Adam Harman.

Heinrich (Henry) Harman, Sr. Will dated Feb. 18, 1804, probated July 23, 1822. Will Book No. 1, p. 167. Devises his property as follows: "First, to my son Elias; second to each of the lawful heirs of my son Daniel, deceased; thirdly, to my sons, Henry, Adam, George, and Hezekiah, and to my sons-in-law William Neel (husband of Rhoda) and James Davis (husband of Louisa); fourthly to each of the children of my son Mathias, deceased. . . . Appoints his sons Hezekiah and Elias as Executors.

William Harman. Will probated November, 1843. Will Book No. 2, p. 266. Devises his property as follows: To his son John B., to his wife Anna, to his son Henry H., to his daughter Nancy Dills, wife of William Dills, Peggy Havin, wife of John D. Havin;

to his sons James H. and William R., his daughters Jane, Louisa and Marietta Harman.

Hcz. Harman. Will probated July 3, 1845. Will Book No. 2, p. 302. Devises his property as follows: Directs that his Executors pay out of his estate \$50.00 for the support of the Gospel in the way he has heretofore done; 2nd, to his wife, his son, Kiah, his daughter Polly Davidson, his son Erastus G., his daughters Jane G. Harris, Martha B. Neel, Nancy N. Fudge, Rhoda N. Harman, and to his sons, Henry B., Elias G. W., and William W. He further directs that Henry and Ruth, two slaves, be liberated upon the death of the testators wife; and directed that said slaves be well taken care of in their old age. "I allow my estate to give them a comfortable support in their old age, till death."

Adam Harman: Will probated September, 1847. Devises his property as follows: To his brothers, Buse and Henry; to Henry H., James H., Jane and Louisa (children of his deceased brother William); to Louemma and James (children of his bother Henry); Casper, one of his slaves, is freed; and to his nephew, William R. Harman.

Henry Harman (of Burke's Garden) Will probated February, 1848. Will Book No. 2, p. ——. Devises his property as follows: To his wife Polly, to his sons Henry J., and Adam; to his daughters, Christina, Nancy, Sally and Lewanne. He also mentions the fact that his brother Adam had willed him certain property.

Mathias Harman. Will probated February 1850. Will Book No. 2, p. 515. Devises his property as follows: To his wife Nancy, to his sons, Elias V., Daniel H., William B., and Mathias (S.) H.

Buse Harman. Will probated March, 1853. Will Book No. 3, p. 92. Devises his property to his wife, Nancy; to Daniel H. Gillespie and Louemma, his wife. All slaves to be freed at the death of his wife.

Kiah Harman. Will probated November, 1867. Will Book No. 4, p. 58. Devises his property to his wife, Nancy B., and to his children, viz: Henry D., Rhoda May, Christina Austin, and Hoge Kiah A.; and to the children of his deceased son, E. F. Harman.

W. W. Harman. Will probated November, 1887. Devises his property to his wife, Polly H., and at her death to W. T. Hufford.

Henry B. Harman. Will probated July, 1888. Will Book No. 5, p. 628. Devises his property as follows: to his sons, Alexander

L., Joseph H. and Henry E.; to his daughters, Mary E. Simmerman, Martha J. Davidson, Eugenia J. White, Rosa A. Doak and Hattie C. Kiser, and to his grand-daughter, Rosa Belle Harman.

Isaac S. Harman. Will probated March, 1892. Will Book No. 6, p. 278. Devises his property as follows: To his wife, Virginia; to his sons, David H., White W., Bascom W., Isaac N. and Clinton B.

E. H. Harmon. Will probated April, 1898. Devises his property to his five children: Etheline, Delpha, Jessc, Clarence and Walter.

A. Tatc Harman. Will probated April, 1919. Devises his property to his wife, Sinda, and to their children (not named).

C. T. and Amanda Harman, his wife, of Pike County, Kentucky. Will probated March, 1920. Devise their property to their children: Etta Harman Smith, Ethel Harman, W. W., R. L. and their daughter-in-law, Merrill Harman (wife of Sidney H.).

Lillie C. Harman. Will probated October, 1921. Devises her property to her husband, John M. Harman.

Peel Harman. Will probated April, 1922. Devises his property to his children, viz: Forrest Marrs, Pearlle May, Robert Peel, Charles Rufus, and Mary Dovie Day.

Robert P. Harman (Interstate). List of heirs—July 1922. Widow, Fannie; son, Charles H., daughters Sallie Hayes Brown, Josie Harman, Maria P. Harman, Eula Hicks and Lena Hunt.

James A. C. Harman. Probated 1924. Devised property to: Nettie E. Harman, Mrs. Rose E. Crockett, Virginia Irene, Nannie Rose Crockett, Hester Harman, Mrs. R. L. Hutchins, Mrs. Nancy J. Shepherd.

W. F. Harman. Probated 1924. Devised property to: Amelia G. Harman, Sayers F. Harman, C. Henry Harman, William French Harman, Eleanor A. Harman, Lillian M. Harman, Nancy L. Harman, Katherine Harman, C. H. Harman, Jr., and Tish Harman.

C. E. Harman. Died Intestate 1924. List of heirs: Mrs. Dovie Harman, C. E. Harman Jr., Rosie May Harman, Daisy Belle Harman, Erlene Harman.

ORDER BOOKS OF TAZEWELL COUNTY,
1800—1924.

Appointed Hezekiah Harman to lay off the land offered by William Peery and Samuel Ferguson for the use of the county, made report that he had laid off 23 acres and 28 sq. poles—10 acres 28 sq. poles being off Ferguson's land and 13 acres off Wm. Peery's land, June 1800.

Henry Harman allowed for the trouble sustained in holding the First Court at his house \$2.00, Sept. 1801.

Hezekiah Harman produced a commission from his Excellency, James Monroe, Gov. of Virginia, appointing him Captain of the 112th Regiment & 19th Brigade, and took the oath required by law. Elias Harman (& others) produced commission from his Excellency, James Monroe, Governor of Virginia, appointing him Ensign of the First Battalion of the 112th Regiment the 19th Brigade, and Third Division, and took the oath required by law, March 11, 1802.

Elias Harman and Henry Harman, on motion of Hezekiah Harman, Surveyor of Tazewell County, were appointed deputy surveyors and took the oaths required by law, March 12, 1802.

A deed from Daniel Harman and Nancy, his wife, acknowledged. A deed from Mathias Harman and Lydia, his wife, acknowledged, Sept. 16, 1802. Nov. 11. Plat of Daniel Harman, Sr. Inclusive survey offered.

At a court held, etc. Jan. 13, 1803. Phebe Harman, widow of Daniel Harman, qualified as administratrix.

Located Henry Harman, Sr. East of Tazewell Court House. Viewers of road reported a road from Henry Harman's Sr. That the road forking at the first bridge above the within named Henry Harman's passing the plantation of Henry Neel to be the most practicable, etc. This road to run from Henry Harman's Sr. to the dividing of the waters toward Wolf Creek, Order dated May 1804.

On the recommendation of Robert Wallace (Sheriff) William Harman is approved of for a Deputy Sheriff, whereupon he took the necessary oaths, June 1804.

Henry Harman produced a commission appointing him by the Governor, a Justice of the Peace. A certificate as to qualifications of Hezekiah Harman as Major, filed in Clerk's Office.

Justices: Hezekiah Harman, Joseph Davidson, William George and Henry Harman, Gentlemen, 1805.

Present as Justices: Samuel Walker, D. Harman, Gent. Henry Harman & Hez Harman, absent, June 1806.

Adam Harman (7 others) recommended as Ensigns in the First Battalion of the 112th Regiment. Hezekiah Harman transferred to command the First Battalion.

October Court. William Harman appointed Comm. Rev. for 1807. November. Henry Harman appointed Guardian of George Harman, orphan of Daniel Harman. He gave bond of \$1,000.00 with Wm. Harman as one of his sureties, 1807.

Ordered that John Peery be appointed to solemnize the rites of matrimony in the room of Henry Harman, deceased. July. Christina Harman, (widow of Henry) Hezekiah Harman and Mathias Harman came into Court and administered on the estate of Henry Harman, deceased. Daniel Harman, an orphan of Henry Harman, deceased, came into Court and Chose Wm. Harman as his guardian, 1809.

Daniel Harman recommended for Ensign. An appraisement of the Estate of Henry Harman, dec'd was returned to Court and ordered to be recorded. Adam Harman appointed Constable of the county to act in the Second Battalion for a term of two years. 1810.

Henry Harman made Lieutenant 112 Regt. in the room of William Brown promoted, Nov. 1811.

Evans Peery Ensign in David Peery's Company in room of Daniel Harman, resigned, May, 1814.

Hezekiah Harman Conl. of the Militia of this County resigned his appointment as Col. at last court, May, 1817.

Henry Harman appointed Surveyor of the road in the place of William Shannon, Oct. 1817.

Daniel Harman on the Grand Jury. Elias Harman fined 15 shillings for not keeping his road in order as overseer. Daniel Harman appointed to view road from James Harrissons down to the creek passing John Crockett's to Henry Marrs. Henry Harman recommended for Ensign. Malvina Harman, orphan of Henry Harman, deceased, chose Hez Harman as guardian. Hez Harman and Daniel Harman, Sr., Mathias Harman and Jenny, his wife, and Henry Harman (D. son) ack. deed, 1818.

Adam Harman, Sandy, Road Viewer. Buse Harman official Viewer of Road. Ketura Harman deed to Christina Harman. Adam Harman, Sandy, recommended as Comm. of the Peace. An indenture. . . Mathias Harman, Sr., to Mathias Harman, Jr., ordered to be recorded. Henry Harman certificate of qualification for appointment of Ensign ordered filed. Adam Harman, Jr., orphan of Daniel Harman, deceased, chose Thomas Harrisson as Guardian, 1819.

The last will and testament of Daniel Harman, deceased, was presented in court and proved by the oaths of Joseph Brown and Erastus G. Harman. On petition of Adam Harman and others, road leading from Jonathan Bailey's to the mouth of Abbs Valley discontinued. On motion of Hezekiah Harman, Surveyor of Tazewell County, it is ordered that Granger Harman be admitted his deputy. William Neel emancipated a colored man, proven by John M. Neel and Elias Harman. Henry Harman (long) Surveyor of roads, etc. 25 justices named, some present, others absent. Major David Peery appointed road Assessor. County Court Order Book beginning a list of officers and dates of qualification pages 1 and 2, Hezekiah Harman qualified August 5, 1800, County Surveyor and Hez Harman as Justice, Oct. 7th, 1800. Ephriam Dunbar, April 23, 1822. Nov. Ephriam Dunbar appointed overseer of road in room of Elias Wagner, these orders entered, 1820.

Kiah Harman Lieutenant of Infantry. Henry Harman (Daniel's son) Road Overseer, 1821.

Wm. Harman, Jr. and Hezekiah Harman on Jury, Feb. T. April Ephriam Dunbar took oath as Justice. July. The Last will and testament of Henry Harman, Sr., deceased, ordered to be recorded. Sept. A deed from Daniel Harman, Jezarel Harman, Elizabeth Harman, Henry Harman, George Devor, Polly Devor, Ransom Tilson and Mary Tilson, to William Neel was returned to Court and being certified by James Davis and Evan Davis, Esqs. Magistrates of the County of Wythe, ordered to be recorded, 1822.

Adam Harman (Sandy) and Buse Harman, Surveyors. July. Henry Harman and Mathias Harman, Robert Beavers and John Beavers—viewers, from Mathias Harman on the head of Dry Fork of Sandy to intersect the road leading up the Baptist Valley. Sept. Mathias Harman (sandy) surveyor of the road from Mathias Harman Sen. on the head of Sandy up to the Valley road, 1823.

Samuel Harman viewer of road. Ephriam Dunbar and George Harman report the change made by Elias Harman of road through his place is about as good as the old road, etc., 1825.

MINUTE BOOK COUNTY COURT FROM JULY 1825
TO MARCH 1831.

Lettitia Harman, orphan of Henry Harman, chose John Gillespie as Guardian, Nov. 1825.

Henry Wilburn Harman from Alexander Harrisson and Malvina, his wife Deed "for a child's part of 620 acres of land"—Estate of Henry Harman, deceased, 1826.

Ordered that Adam Harman (bluestone) be appointed Surveyor of road, Feb. 1827.

Daniel Harman, Admn. of Ephriam Dunbar. Erastus G. Harman made Captain and Wm. Harman, Ensign, 112 Reg. Dec. Adam Harman. . . order for change in road leading down Abbs Valley from his house to James Moore's, 1828.

Henry W., Kiah and Buse Harman on Grand Jury. Polly Brown's dower assigned in lands of Isaac B. June. Christina Harman orphan of Henry Harman, dec'd., chose Henry W. Harman as Guardian, 1829.

Hezekiah Harman commissioned by Governor as Sheriff of County until July term of the next year. John Laird and Buse Harman two of his sureties. A receipt from Daniel Harman, one of the legatees of Henry Harman, deed to Christina Harman, Mathias and Hezekiah Harman, Admrs. of the said Henry Harman, being returned to Court at the request of the administrators is ordered to be recorded. The children of the said Henry Harman, Jr. mentioned in said receipt are Daniel, Alex. Harrisson, Alex Harisson's wife ———, David Peery's wife ———, Henry W., Kiah Harman, Addison Crockett's wife ———, and Rhoda Harman. Mathias and Hezekiah Harman, admrs., 1830.

Hezekiah Harman qualified as Sheriff, March T. Erastus G. Harman appointed Deputy Sheriff. June. Mathias Harman, Sr., was appointed Administrator of William Harman, deceased. Henry W. Harman (a son of Henry Jr.) on Grand Jury. July. Campbell Harman appointed surveyor of road. Buse Harman on Grand Jury. Sept. Eleanor Harman and Daniel Harman, orphans of Daniel Har-

man, dec'd., Henry W. Harman is appointed Guardian ad litem to defend the suit now pending in the high court of Chancery, wherein Hezekiah and Mathias Harman are plaintiffs, and Christina Harman defendant, 1830.

Erastus G. Harman, Henry Harman. . . who were on motion of Hezekiah Harman, Sheriff of this County at last Court, appointed his Deputies, and who took the several oaths required by law, etc. and their appointments and qualifications being omitted to be entered of record, is ordered that the same be entered now for them. June. James Davis a member of the Grand Jury. Sept. Daniel Harman, Orphan of Daniel Harman, deceased, chose Samuel Laird as Guardian, 1831.

Henry B. Harman was sworn in as deputy surveyor of the County. He was appointed to survey and run off the lines of the town of Jeffersonville, Jan. 1833.

Daniel Harman was presented by the grand jury for failing to keep the public road, of which he is surveyor, in legal repair, June 1833.

Adam Harman and Lavicy, his wife, deed to William Harman admitted, Jan. 1835. On motion of Jonathan Peery and James P. Harman, administrators of Mathias Harman, deceased, James C. Spotts, the Commissioner, was appointed July 1835, to settle said estate. Sept. Term. Fifteen Justices on the bench. Henry B. Harman having received a majority of the votes of the Justices present, polled viva voce, in open court (for the eastern district), it is ordered that he be appointed Commissioner of the Revenue in the eastern districts of this county for the ensuing year, At Dec. T. 1835. Jane Harman, John Harman, Mathias B. Harman, orphans of Mathias Harman, deceased, with the approbation of the court made choice of Buse Harman as their guardian and therefore the said Buse Harman, with Hezekiah Harman, his security, gave bond in the penalty of \$3,000. Orders, 1835.

Kiah Harman recommended to the Executive for appointment as Escheater in the place of William Harman, resigned. Mathias Harman, Sr., Mathias Harman, Jr., et als. view a bridleway from the back valley to the Reedy spring on the Dry Fork of Sandy, leaving the Back Valley at the gap on this side of Ebb Brewster's, etc. (as old Mathias Harman had previously died, the Mathias, Sr. here mentioned must have referred to his son, and Mathias Jr. to his

grandson). June. Ordered that Peter Gose, William Cox, Erastus G. Harman, John Wynn and Samuel Witten be appointed commissioners of roads in this county, in pursuance of Act of March 3, 1835. Hezekiah Harman, Surveyor of this County, and Henry Smith, Surveyor of Russell County, heretofore appointed to run the line between the two counties, in part this day rendered report which is ordered to be filed. Kiah Harman qualified as Escheator of Tazewell County. Dec. Henry B. Harman reappointed Deputy Surveyor of the County. These orders entered in 1836.

Christina Harman and Henry Harman, deceased, appraisement of their estate ordered to be recorded, Erastus G. Harman, Alexander Harrisson, James C. Spotts, Thomas S. Carnahan and Hervey G. Peery qualified as Justices of the Peace. Kiah Harman appointed Deputy Surveyor of the County. June. Daniel Harman (D's son) appointed overseer of the road. Orders entered 1837.

Erastus G. Harman was recommended for the office of assistant assessor of the eastern district. William Barns was recommended for the western district. Orders 1838.

Hezekiah Harman produced a commission under the hand of the Governor with the seal of the Commonwealth thereto affixed appointing him Surveyor of this county for a term of seven years from the date hereof. May. Hezekiah Harman and Henry B. Harman qualified as deputy surveyors of the county. June. Among the constables elected by the votes of the Justices appears the name of Daniel C. Harman. Orders 1839.

Reuben C. Fudge appointed Deputy Surveyor by Hezekiah Harman, Surveyor. July. Elias G. W. Harman appointed Deputy Surveyor. Sept. John C. Harman, constable in the eastern district resigned and J. Charles Taylor elected in his place.

Daniel C. Harman and Jefferson Matney qualified as deputy sheriffs. Orders 1840.

It appearing to the satisfaction of the court, from the oath of *Hez. Harman* and *Erastus G. Harman*, that Low Brown, late a Revolutionary pensioner, departed this life on the 28th day of January, 1841, it is ordered that same be certified. (Polly Harman appears as one of the heirs of Low Brown). Among the constables elected by the votes of Justices present was Daniel C. Harman for the eastern district. June T. 1841.

Hervey George, administrator of Christina Harman, dec'd., presented reports of the heirs of the slaves belonging to said estate for the years 1833, 1839 and 1840, which are ordered to be recorded, Dec. T. 1841.

Eliza Jane Harman, orphan of *Daniel Harman*, deceased, with the approbation of the court made choice of John Crockett to be her guardian and the said John Crockett, with Kiah Harman and John B. Floyd his surety, entered into and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of \$1,000 conditioned according to law. Hez. Harman, School Commissioner of this county, this day resigned and Addison Crockett was appointed in his stead. John B. Harman chosen constable of eastern district in the place of James T. Bane resigned. Orders entered 1841.

William W. Harman qualified as deputy surveyor of the county. Among School Commissioners appointed appear the names of Erastus G. Harman and Henry Harman. Orders 1842.

Among constables elected appears the name of Daniel C. Harman. Daniel H. Harman was elected constable in the place of John Y. Creswell resigned.

Daniel H. Harman appointed deputy for John B. George, Sheriff of the county. Orders 1843.

Daniel Harman of Adam, made surveyor of highway precinct No. 15, eastern district.

Daniel H. Harman appointed deputy for William Gillespie, Sheriff of the county. Orders 1844.

Daniel H. Harman appointed deputy for Wm. Gillespie, Sheriff.

Kiah Harman came into court and resigned his office of Escheator.

Kiah Harman, under commission of the Governor of the Commonwealth qualified as surveyor of the county for a term of seven years.

Henry B. Harman appointed deputy surveyor of the county. Orders 1845.

John B. Harman qualified deputy for Hervey George, Sheriff.

Daniel H. Harman appointed deputy for Hervey George, Sheriff.

Samuel W. Austin qualified as deputy for Kiah Harman, surveyor of the county. Orders 1846.

Daniel H. Harman and John B. Harman qualified as deputy sheriffs. Among the constables elected by the acting Justices present were John B. Harman and *Daniel H. Harman*. Orders 1847.

Daniel H. Harman qualified as deputy sheriff. Casper, a free man of color, who had been emancipated by the last will of Adam Harman, was duly registered as the law requires. Orders 1848.

Daniel H. Harman qualified as deputy for Thomas Peery, Sheriff of the county.

James H. and *John B. Harman* appointed constables.

John B., Daniel C., Daniel H., et als were elected constables of this county.

John B. Harman qualified as deputy for Thomas Peery, Sheriff.

Elias G. W. Harman and James H. Peery were elected as commissioners of the Revenue of this county. Orders 1849.

Daniel H. Harman qualified as deputy sheriff of the county. Orders 1850.

John B. Harman and Daniel Harman qualified as deputies for Wm. Thompson, Sheriff.

Among the constables elected are the names of John B. Harman and Daniel H. Harman. Orders 1851.

Edwin H. Harman, an infant past the age of 14 years, nominated Henry B. Harman to be his guardian and the court appointed the said Henry B. Harman guardian of *Elvira, Martha Ann, Olivia, Robert, Howard Bane* and *Charles Creigh*, infant orphans of Erastus Granger Harman, deceased. The said guardian executed bond in the penalty of \$20,000, conditioned according to law.

Kiah Harman qualified as surveyor for the county for a term of six years from the 1st day of July next.

Henry B. Harman, *Hez. A. Harman* and Thomas Davis are appointed deputies by Kiah Harman surveyor of this county.

William B. Harman elected a Commissioner of the Revenue. O. 1852.

Hezekiah Harman ordered to survey 50,000 acres, Nicholas Survey. June. French Harman qualified as deputy for Kiah Harman, Surveyor. Sept. Henry B. Harman returned plat of the Nicholas Survey of 50,000 acres, which was ordered to be recorded. Dec. John B. Harman and Daniel H. Harman qualified as deputies for Jno. W. Gillespie, Sheriff. O. 1853.

Daniel H. Harman appointed deputy for George W. Deskins, Sheriff. O. 1854.

Elias Harman qualified as a Justice of the Peace, 1855.

Daniel H. Harman qualified as a deputy for George W. Deskins, Sheriff. Nov. 1855. Daniel H. Harman and John B. Harman qualified as deputies for E. S. Howard, Sheriff. Orders 1856.

Kiah Harman succeeded Rufus Brittain as Surveyor.

Elias G. W. Harman appointed a director of the Tazewell Court House and Fancy Gap Turnpike. Orders 1858.

Edwin H. Harman, administrator of Peter Dills, 1859.

Jno. C. Harman qualified as Sheriff, June 1860.

Mathias S. Harman appointed on County Police Force, 1861.

Petition that William R. Harman be detailed as a blacksmith was ordered to be presented to the military authorities, Feb. 1865.

James B. Harman appointed deputy Sheriff. Moses Hankins surveyor of this county, this day came into court and appointed Daniel H. Harman his deputy. Oct. Henry B. Harman, road commissioner. Orders, June T. 1866.

James B. Harman qualified as Justice of the Peace for Clear Fork Township. July. H. Bane Harman qualified as assessor of the Clear Fork Township, having been elected at the May 26th, 1870 election. H. Bane Harman was appointed deputy for Chas. A. Fudge, Sheriff. Orders 1870.

Robert P. Harman qualified as assessor of Clear Fork Township, having been elected at the election held on the 28th of May, 1874. Daniel H. Harman qualified as Assessor of Jeffersonville Dist., having been elected at the election held on the 28th of May, 1874. Orders 1874.

Daniel H. Harman, deputy Clerk of the county, is authorized to take and certify the privy examination and acknowledgment of married women to all deeds and other writing. Order Feb. 1875.

H. Bane Harman qualified as Commissioner of the Revenue for Jeffersonville District, June 1879 Orders.

Charles C. Harman appointed assistant Assessor of Lands, June 1880:

H. Bane Harman qualified as Deputy Clerk of the county, Feb. 1882.

Henry E. Harman appointed as assistant Commissioner of the Revenue of Jeffersonville District, 1882.

J. Newton Harman qualified to practice law in this Court. April 1883. June. J. Newton Harman having been elected Attorney for the Commonwealth at the election held May 24, 1883, qualified as such. Orders 1883.

FROM CIRCUIT COURT LAW ORDER BOOKS

December, 1901, to November, 1924.

S. S. F. Harman qualified as Sheriff of County, having been elected on November 3, 1902, for a term of four years, beginning. Order entered Aug. T. 1903.

H. Bane Harman, Clerk of Tazewell Circuit Court, having departed this life, on motion, Joseph P. Harman is hereby appointed Clerk of said Court for the unexpired term of said H. Bane Harman. Order Jan. T. 1904.

Joseph P. Harman qualified as deputy for T. E. George, Clerk of the Courts, Feb. 1904.

James W. Harman qualified to practice law in this court. Joseph P. Harman qualified as Deputy Clerk of the Courts. Order Aug. T. 1906.

S. S. F. Harman, who was elected Sheriff of the County on the 5th day of November, 1907, qualified as such. Adam V. Harman, who was elected a Justice of the Peace at the November election, 1907, qualified as such. Order Nov. T. 1907.

Charles H. Harman and R. P. Harman qualified as deputies for H. P. Brittain, County Treasurer, Dec. 1908.

J. N. Harman, Jr., qualified to practice law in this court, Nov. T. 1910.

S. S. F. Harman, who was elected Sheriff of the county, Nov. 7, 1911, qualified as such. James W. Harman, who was elected Commonwealth's Attorney for Tazewell County on November 7, 1911, qualified as such, Nov. T. 1911.

S. S. F. Harman, who was elected Sheriff of the County at the election held on Nov. 2, 1915, qualified as such. James W. Harman, who was elected Attorney for the Commonwealth at the election on November 2, 1915, qualified as such, Nov. T. 1915.

S. S. F. Harman, who was elected Sheriff of the County on November 4, 1919, qualified as such, Nov. T. 1919.

E. G. Harman qualified as deputy for S. S. F. Harman, Sheriff, 1920.

Adam V. Harman appointed county policeman, Feb. T. 1921.

Adam V. Harman appointed delinquent capitation tax collector of the county, May 1922. C. D. Harman appointed Deputy for S. S. F. Harman, Sheriff, Nov. T. 1922.

C. D. Harman qualified as deputy Sheriff, Jan. 5, 1923.

J. N. Harman, Sr., appointed associate justice of juvenile court of Tazewell County, to serve in case of absence or disability of Hon. J. B. Boyer, judge of said court, December 21, 1923.

K. D. R. Harman appointed jury commissioner, February 13, 1924.

1782—1785.

First U. S. Census for Virginia, which does not include South-west Virginia counties, shows Harman citizenship as follows:

Henry Harman in Cumberland County and Rockingham.

Jacob Harman in Frederick County and Shenandoah.

Keziah, Joseph and William Harman in New Kent County.

Peter Harman in Rockingham County.

1790.

First U. S. Census for North Carolina shows Harman citizenship as follows:

Abraham, Stephen and Nicholas Harman in Bertie County; Jacob Harman, Guilford county; Jacob Jr., Adam, Valentine and Philip Harman in Rowan County; Elizabeth in Perquimans County; Micajah, Henry, William, Peter and John Harman in Lincoln County; John Harman in Wilkes County; John and Zachariah Harman in Chatham County; Leonard and William Harman in Randolph County; and Thomas Harman in Pasquotank.

HARMAN GENEALOGY, SHOWN IN TWO CHANCERY SUITS IN AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, VOLUME

II. "CHALKLEY RECORDS", pp. 84 & 124.

From depositions in case of *Winne vs. English Heirs*:

In 1771 Valentine Harman (brother of Henry Harman, Sr.) took possession of a tract on Clinch River, in present Tazewell County and raised a cabin on it. In 1773 he sold to orator William Winn (Wynn) by writing executed September, 1800, acknowledged

in Lincoln County, Ky. Orator lived on the land from 1773 until Commissioners sat to adjust titles, but a certain Wm. English, since deceased, claimed the tract and got a certificate by a survey made for the Loyal Company, which claim orator charges is fraudulent. Henry Harman, Sr., had a son Henry Harman, Jr.; also a son Hezekiah Harmon. William Christian and Daniel Trigg, executors of William English; Abraham Trigg and Susannah, his wife, late English; Bird Smith and Rhoda, his wife, late English; John Gills (Grills) and Mary, his wife, late English; John and Thomas English, heirs and devisees of William; Henry Harmon, Sr., answers 27th October, 1804, that Obadiah Garwood made the first settlement in 1752. Henry was in the habit of collecting the men and fighting the Indians. On his return from such an expedition he called at his brother's (Valentine), who lived near complainant. One of his sons named Daniel was killed by Indians. Henry Harman and Hezekiah Harman answer: In 1752 Obadiah Garwood and his two sons, Noah and Samuel came from the Northward and settled; remained some time and then went to remove their families, but the Indian War broke out and the country became untenable. Valentine Harman removed to Kentucky about 1775-1776. William English died in 1782 testate, leaving the land to his daughter Susannah, wife of Abraham Trigg. Jeremiah Pate deposes he helped the Garwoods improve the land. He says they were Samuel and his two sons, Obadiah and Noah. Thomas Pierie deposes 30th, May, 1805: Daniel Harman, Sr., is brother to Henry Harman, Sr., and uncle to Henry Harman, Jr., and his father-in-law and uncle to Hezekiah Harman. Jeremiah Pate, Sr., is a brother-in-law to Henry Harman, Sr., and an uncle to Henry Harman, Jr. Thomas Pierie's son married William Wynne's daughter. Col. James Maxwell deposes he went to Clinch in 1772. John Peerey deposes. Jesiah Wynne, son of William, deposes. Daniel Harman, Sr., deposes 30th May, 1805, that the spring he moved to the head of Clinch; Valentine Harman lived on the plantation where Henry Harman, Jr., now lives and Valentine sold to Wm. Wynne for a mare, a horse and a wagon. Samuel Walker deposes 30th May, 1805: In 1771 he came to the head of Clinch and met Valentine, who said he was coming to it or this country to see after "some Harres that run Hear." The following fall, deponent came again with Robert Moffitt. Shortly afterwards two men came out, viz: John Stutler and Uriah Stone,

and the spring following, said Moffitt moved his family out. Oliver Wynne deposes, son of William. Lawrence Murry deposes that the spring after the Chericee War he came into this country. William Wynne was in possession that and the next year and then his son-in-law Peter Edwards was in possession three or four years, then Wynne occupied it one or two years, then a cropper named John Ridgel (Rigdgel) occupied it. Daniel Harman, Sr. (above), is brother to Henry Harman, Sr., Christopher Marrs, brother-in-law of Wm. Wynne, deposes. Jeremiah Pate, Sr., of Little River in Montgomery County, is brother-in-law to Henry Harman, Sr., who is uncle to Henry Harman, Jr. Henry Harman, Sr., had one of his sons killed, scalped and massacred by the Indians in the attempt of settling the land who left a wife and four young children. John Peery (Blacksmith) deposes.

Second Cause: Taylor vs. Harman, p. 124. "O. S. 142; N. S. 49—Bill, 23d July, 1807. Orator, Adam Taylor. Many years ago George Hoopaugh made a survey for 300 acres under Loyal Company on Sinking Creek of New River in Giles County, which he sold to George Taylor, father of orator, who devised it to orator. But by some accident the plat and certificates were made out in the name of Henry Harman, to whom the grant issued. Henry Harman answers that about 1751 or 1752 he and his uncle, Valentine Harman, were on a hunting expedition when they camped on the land in question and Valentine made what was called an improvement by killing trees, &c.; and in 1754 Valentine procured a survey under the Loyal Company, in which year he made a contract with George Hubough, who was poor and lived on Valentine's charity, that George should go and live on the place as tenant. In 1756 or 57 Valentine was killed by the Indians and his property descended to Adam Harman, Henry's oldest brother, and in 178— orator purchased Adam's right. Mathias Harman deposes, 27th February, 1810. that upwards of fifty years ago during Valentine's life, Valentine settled Hoopaugh on the land. Valentine was killed by the Indians on New River and at the same time deponent's brother, Daniel and Andrew Moser were taken prisoner. Daniel made his escape, but Andrew was held prisoner. Adam Harman was eldest brother of Mathias. Jeremiah Pate, Sr., deposes 15th February, 1810, that in year — he was traveling down Sinking Creek in company with old Adam Harman and his son, Adam, when old

Adam pointed out a marked tree and said it was the land of "Uncle Valentine Harman" (Valentine being his brother, but generally called him uncle when talking of him with his sons). No one but George Hoopaugh lived on the Creek. Young Adam Harman became Valentine's heir because his brother Jacob's son, Jacob Harman, was "Rakish" inclined and old Valentine never liked him. Christena Pate deposes as above: Mary was widow of Valentine. Adam Harman proved himself Valentine's heir by a will in Carolina. Daniel Harman deposes 30th June, 1808, that before Braddock's defeat he remembered that his uncle Valentine employed George Hupaugh as tenant. In 1757 Valentine was killed by Indians in deponent's presence less than a foot from him and deponent was taken prisoner. David Price deposes 17th February, 1810: Valentine was killed by Indians in 1755 or 1756, leaving no children. Jacob Taylor deposes ditto: Son of George Taylor. John Looney deposes, 25th January, 1810: George Hoopack was a Dunker and the first settler on the land. David Price, Sr., deposes ditto: In 1754 Hoopaugh lived on the land. In 1775 he moved off on account of Indians but came back when he sold to George Taylor, Sr. Wm. McAfee settled the same land in 1774 and paid the fees to Dr. Walker. Deponent was son of Michael Price."

COPY OF MATHIAS (TICY) HARMAN'S
OLD BIBLE RECORD.

Sophia Harman born May 2, 1799.

Mathias Harman born June 24, 1800.

Christenah Harman born February 10, 1802.

Patty Harman born September 19, 1803.

Clementine Harman born April 16, 1805.

Charter M. B. Harman born April 26, 1807.

Daniel Harman born October 26, 1810.

The ancestor of these seven children is not given but we assume, from the consecutive dates of their births, that they are the children of the same father—perhaps Henry.

Mathias Harman and Nancy his wife married August 16, 1817.

Nancy Vance's first born was a son born January 12, 1819. She called his name Elias.

Nancy Vance's second son was born September 3, 1821. She called him Daniel (Howard).

Nancy Vance's third son was born July 24, 1826. She called him William Bays.

Mathias Skaggs Harman was born July 18, 1836.

Adam Harman & Levicy his wife their first child was born November 25th 1812. It was a daughter and died November 26th. Another in the same year—second child (of) Adam died and was buried November 2, 1813.

Adam Harman and Levicy his wife married April 5, 1812.

Mathias Harman (Sr.) died April 2, 1832 and Lydde his wife 2nd day of October 1814.

Mathias Harman (Ticy) died the February 14th 1850.

Mary Jane Harman died in the year of our Lord June 2, 1859.

Evaline Alice Harman was born January 29, 1860.

Jackson Harman was born June 6th, 1862.

Elias V. Harman and Sallie his wife married August 17, 1841.

Daniel H. Harman and Susan married September 19, 1844.

Mathias Harman and Charlotta married November 11, 1855.

Adam Harman was married March 13, 1799 and daughter Levicy was born June 15, 1800.

Manervy Harman was born December 21, 1819.

Rebecca Harman was born May 8, 1822.

Louisa Harman was born July 18, 1821 (?).

Nancy Harman was born May 17, 1824 (?).

W. B. Harman and Lorinda his wife married July 21, 1840.

Adam Harman and Levicy his wife first child was a daughter born November 25, 1812. Second child of Adam H. was born November 1, 1813—third child born November 13, 1814 named Daniel Harman.

Nancy Harman born November 21, 1820.

Daniel and Susan Harman first born Nancy Louisa born August 15th 1845.

Lidde Harman born 11th April 1847.

Nancy Healin (?) Harman born August 15, 1847.

Moses Beavers and Pheby his wife first born was a daughter born in the year of our Lord 1820, May 20—Her name was Lydy Harman Beavers.

Mathias Harman Beavers born February 3, 1822.

Nancy Beavers daughter of Moses Beavers born November 22, 1824.

Elizabeth Beavers daughter of Moses Beavers born 1st day of February, 1826.

Alexander Beavers born the 12th day of April, 1828.

Rebecka Beavers born the 10th day of August, 1830.

Harman Skaggs Beavers born April 15, 1832.

Moses Jackson Beavers born August 28, 1834.

OLD BIBLE RECORD OF JOHN ADAM HARMAN OF HENRY SENIOR.

Adam Harman & Anna Gardener was married on the 31st day of December, 1787.

Adam Harman born January 3rd, 1765.

Anne, his wife born January 18, 1771.

Nancy Mariah Harman & William McGuyer married on the 14th day of September, in the year of our Lord 1826.

A. F. Harman born May 15, 1843.

Margaret M. Cubine and Abraham Harman was married the 30th of January, 1861.

July (?) Isabell Harman was born on the 24th of January, 1862.

Nuton E. Harman was born Sunday 6th May, 1866.

John H. Harman was born Feb. 26, 1868.

Rhoda Harman & Daniel Harman married 17th of February, 1814.

Sydna Harman & William Cubine married to each other the 2nd day of November, 1820.

A. P. Cubine was married Feb. 24, 1854.

Mariah B. Cubine was married Dec. 6th, 1856 to Andrew T. Bogle.

Nancy L. Cubine & William Wyram were married Dec. 20, 1866.

Joseph M. Harman was bornde December 22, 1870.

Mary T. Thomas was bornde Oct. 9th, 1872.

William Harman was born on Tuesday the 30th of Dec. 1788.

Sydney Harman was born on Monday March 8, 1790.

Henry Harman was born on Sunday the 8th of April, 1792.

Rhoda Harman was born on Friday the 5th of Nov. 1793.

Susanna Harman was born on Thursday the 3rd of March 1796.

Daniel Harman was born on the — day of September on Saturday, 1797.

E. Samuel Harman was born on Tuesday the 30th of April, 1799.

Elias Harman was born on the 16 day of May, Sunday, 1802.

Wilburne Harman was born on Wednesday the 7th of Nov. 1801.

Nancy Meriah Harman born September the 1st, 1807.

Elizabeth Louise Harman born the 22nd of January, 1810.

Anna Harman, junior, born on the 22nd day of April, 1812, on Wednesday night.

Cintha the daughter of Susanna Harman born the 27 of March, 1818.

VALENTINE HARMAN AND OTHER PIONEERS IN KENTUCKY.

ANCIENT MARKS ON TREES. On the north side of Barren River, about three miles from Bowling Green, Warren County, Kentucky, and about a quarter of a mile above Van Meter's Ferry, there are some beech trees which indicate the camping ground of a party, perhaps the "Long Hunters", as they were called, in June 1775. The most conspicuous tree has engraven on its bark, on the north side, the names of thirteen persons. The letters were handsomely cut by some instrument adapted to the purpose. The highest name is about nine feet from the ground, the lowest four feet. They stand in the following order, beginning with the uppermost and descending to the lowest, viz: J. Newell (or Neaville), E. Bulger, I. Hite, V. Harman, J. Jackman, W. Buchanan, A. Bowman, J. Drake, N. Nall, H. Skaggs, J. Bowman, Tho. Slaughter, J. Todd. The date is thus given: "1775 June Th. 13". The apparent age of the marks correspond with the date.

About five steps south of the above named tree, and near the verge of the river bank stands a beech, marked on the north side with the name "Wm. Buchanan" and dated "June 14th, 1775." On the south side of the same tree, there is the name "J. Todd, June 17th, 1775." About twenty steps north of the first tree there stands a third beech with the names of I. Drake and Isaac Hite engraved

and each with the date "15th June 1775." Above the names, the date "June 23rd 1775." The names and dates on this tree seem to be as old as any, but made with a different instrument from that which cut the names on the first tree, and they are not so well executed. These dates from the 13th to the 23rd, prove that the party encamped at that place ten days. About fifty yards up the river from the first named tree, there stands a beech with a name now illegible, cut in the bark over the date 1779. On the same tree the name "H. Lynch" is cut over the date 1796.

These pioneers have ceased to follow the deer, the elk, the bear, the buffalo and the beaver, and their children are hunters no more. The wilderness they traversed now blooms with the arts of civilized life.

NOTE—Of the thirteen names engraved on the above-named trees, four—Isaac Hite, Valentine Harman, Thomas Slaughter and John Todd—were members of the first legislative body to assemble west of the Blue Ridge. The first legislature of Transylvania assembled at Boonesboro in 1775, and held its sessions under a large elm tree near the walls of the fort. Thomas Slaughter, one of the names found engraved on the tree, was elected Chairman, and Mathew Jewett, Clerk. The body was addressed by Colonel Richard Henderson, on behalf of himself and associates, proprietors of the "Transylvania Company" which had purchased by treaty with the Cherokee Indians, all the land between the Kentucky River and Cumberland River, bounded on the east by the Cumberland Mountain for a consideration of 10,000 sterling. The legislative body assembled on May 24th, 1775, which antedates the names cut on the trees by about 20 days.

Since the treaty of Wautauga appears to have been made in January, 1775, it would appear that Valentine Harman was amongst the very first settlers, and probably accompanied Daniel Boone when he cut out the wilderness road in February or March, 1775, founding Boonesboro at that time.—Collins, page 541. Copied by C. B. Neel.

For earlier record of Valentine Harman, see page 51.

Concluding Statement.

On this June 10, 1925 (my seventy-first birthday), the last page of the proof of this volume has been read and mailed to the publisher, thus bringing to a close my labors in securing and compiling the data of the Harman and related families herein contained. No effort has been made to present this work in a manner that would comply with literary standards. Much of the matter is printed in the form in which it was received from persons furnishing the information.

The incompleteness of this volume is apparent in many particulars and the arrangement could be much improved upon, but on account of my age I thought best to publish the same as it is rather than take more time and run the risk of not having it published at all. Many undertake work of this character but few carry it to completion, mainly on account of lack of co-operation on the part of those upon whom they must depend for information. While I have had splendid co-operation upon the part of a number of persons in my work, I have, in a measure, encountered some of the usual difficulties and disappointments, especially that of procrastination on the part of those upon whom I was dependent for data. These persons were invariably interested but did not take time from their business to secure and furnish me the requested information and data.

As stated in the preface, I have in mind the publication of a revised edition of this work, provided the demand therefor will justify the same and sufficient new data is furnished. To this end I suggest that all persons having additional data and information of interest concerning the family furnish the same to me to file with my records for use as above mentioned. I especially desire information that would link up family lines that are incomplete and that would correct any errors that may be found herein. Old Bible and Church records, state and county records, old letters, newspaper

articles, biographical sketches, incidents of interest, and well-founded traditions are requested. I would also like to have "glossy" copies of photographs, especially those of the older generations. Persons having these pictures or others they desire to be inserted in the revised book should take them to their photographer and have him re-photograph the same and make a "glossy" copy thereof, which can be done at small cost and without injury to the original photographs. Such "glossy" copies are used for the making of plates or cuts to be inserted in books.

Although conscious of the defects and incompleteness of this volume, I present it to the Harman and related families with the hope that it will be of interest to them, and that the work herein begun will be continued and carried forward until a more satisfactory production is obtained.

Respectfully submitted,

JOHN NEWTON HARMAN, SR.

Tazewell, Virginia,

June 10, 1925.

Illustrations

	Page
Frontispiece	
Beavers, Moses Jackson	279
Bishop, Carl Woodford	233
Bishop, Silas Marshall, wife and son	232
Bryant, Joan Mars Harman	229
Carroll, Mrs. Joan Harman	230
Carroll, Hubert Lee and wife	231
Chase, Mrs. Nancy L.	154
Dickinson, Henry and wife	147
Fudge, Capt. Charles A.	187
Harman, Addison	151
Harman, A. M., wife and children	169
Harman, Charles E.	276
Harman, Charles Henry, wife and children	175
Harman, Cynthia Bird, Mrs.	133
Harman, Daniel Horward	272
Harman, David	165
Harman, Edwin Houston, Colonel, and sons Charles William and Colonel King E.	181
Harman, H. Baue	185
Harman, Henry and sons Hezekiah, Jerome B. and George and daughter Amanda Harman Hubble	160
Harman, Henry B., Colonel and son Alexander L.	192
Harman, Henry E., wife and children	195
Harman, Henry E., residence	197
Harman, Hezekiah, Jr., and wife	165
Harman, James W., wife and children	140
Harman, J. N., Sr., wife and daughters	134
Harman, J. N., Jr., wife and children	142
Harman, J. N., Sr., J. N., Jr., and J. N., III	143
Harman, John W.	296
Harman, K. D. R., residence	165
Harman, Martha Poston, Mrs.	229
Harman, Mathias, of Kentucky	315
Harman, Robert P.	184
Harman, Robert W., wife and son	145
Harman, Rufus A., wife and children	138
Harman, Sayers French and wife	177
Harman, S. S. F., wife and children	168
Harman, William French, wife and residence	171
Harman, William H. G.	204
Harman, William N., Colonel and wife	204

	Page
Henderson, A. P.	218
Indian Pictures from "Harman Station"	256-267
Indian Tomahawk	94
Laird, Christina Harman	115
Laird, Samuel H., and wife	121
McDonald, Edna Bryant	229
McDonald, John Marshall, Jr.	229
McDonald, John M., Sr., wife and children	230
Mouse, Mrs. Adam	293
Peery, Charles H., and wife	105
Peery, David Harold	104
Peery, John Drew	104
Philips, Claude C., Sr., wife and children	233
Sayers, Capt. David G. and wife	273
Tug River Battle	94
Tynes, Buford C.	191
Tynes, Captain A. J. and wife	189
Wright, Mrs. Blanche Harman	204

Index

Part I

	Page
Preface and Acknowledgment	7
Plan of the Book	7
Acknowledgment, Names of Contributors and Helpers	8
The Name Harman	11
Harmans in English Navy	13-14
Harman Immigrants to America	15-17
First Harmans in Virginia	18
Characteristics of German Immigrants to Virginia and Why They Came, by Dr. John Walter Wayland	19-21
Data on Same Subject by Colonel William Neel Harman	21-22
Religious and Political Affiliations of the Harmans	23-25
Dates Formation of Counties in Virginia	26
Marriage Records :	
Virginia :	
Tazewell County	27-33
Frederick County	33
Montgomery County	33
Bland County	34-36
Giles County	36
Botetourt County	41
Wythe County	34
West Virginia :	
McDowell County	36
Mercer County	41-43
North Carolina : Rowan County	43

Part II

	Page
Bible Record of John Adam Harman	354-355
Bible Record of Mathias Harman	352
Connelley, William E., Statement of	56
Court, First Session of Tazewell County Held at Home of Henry Harman, Jr.	103
Court Orders, Tazewell County	339-349
Depositions in Chancery Suits :	
Wynne vs. English Heirs	349-351
Taylor vs. Harman	351-352
Drapers Meadows, Settlement of	56
Drapers Meadows, Massacre of	58

	Page
Eggleston Springs	57-65
Harman, Adam, first son of Heinrich Adam	68
Harman, Adam, son of Henry, Sr.	123
Harman, Augusta County (Va.) Branch	308
Harman, Battle Song	82
Harman, Daniel, son of Henry, Sr.	99
Harman, Daniel, son of Henry, Sr., killed by Indians	102
Harman, Elias, Emancipation of Slaves	200-201
Harman, Floyd County (Va.) Branch	298
Harman, Generations, first, second and third named	67
Harman, George	97
Harman, George, son of Henry, Sr.	130
Harman, Heinrich Adam :	
His Brothers, viz: Valentine, Daniel, Mathias, John, George, and Jacob	47-48
His Birth, Marriage, Immigration, Names of His children, His Civil and Military Record, and Other Events of his Life, His Death, His Old Bible, etc.	49-54
Founder of First Permanent English Settlement in the Mis- sissippi Valley	55-57
Rescue of Mary Ingles	60-63
Harman, Henry, Sr. :	
His Birth, Marriage, Names of His Children, Indian Fights, Revolutionary Record, etc.	69-98
Harman, Henry, Jr., son of Henry, Sr.	103
Harman, Hezekiah, son of Henry, Sr.	163-164
Harman, Jezareel	159; 229
Harman, Mathias, son of Henry, Sr.	158
Harman, Mathias, Sr.	242
Harman, Mathias, Sr., and the Indians	245-247
Harman, Pendleton County (W. Va.) Branch	290
Harman, Philip	47
Harman, Thomas B., Capt., Tribute to	126-128
Harman, Valentine, son of Heinrich Adam	51
Harman, Valentine, in Kentucky (Ancient Marks on Trees)	355-356
Harman, Valentine, Jacob and his son, Killed by Indians	47-48
Hollybrook	96
Indian Fights:	
Tug River	76-81
Little River	89
Warfield	91
Black Wolf and Cornstalk	95
Burkes Garden Raid	96
Capture of Mary Ingles and Rescue by Harmans.....	58-66
Capture of Jennie Wiley and Rescue by Har- mans	93; 243-248
Indian Gratitude	316

	Page
Ingles, Mrs. Mary, Captured by the Indians and Rescued by the Harmans	58-66
Moravian Church Records	319
North Carolina, First Census of	349
Records: Virginia, State, County and Old Bible. James City, New Kent, Charles City, Prince George, Augusta, Montgomery, Wythe, Brunswick, Botetourt, Washington, Tazewell, Frederick, Shenandoah, Wythe and Giles	329-335
Rowan County (N. C.) Records	324
"Skygusta"	69
Tug River Indian Fight	76-81
Virginia, First Census of	349
Walker, Dr. Thomas	57
Wills, Tazewell County (1800-1924)	336-338

Genealogical Index

Part I and II

CHAPTER I—Pages 47-48.

Heinrich Adam Hermann and his brothers, viz: Valentine, Daniel, Mathias, John, George and Jacob.

CHAPTER II—Pages 49-51.

Heinrich Adam Hermann and his children, viz: Adam, Henry, Sr., George, Daniel, Mathias, Christena, Catherine, Philipina, Valentine, and Jacob.

CHAPTER V—Pages 67-68.

ADAM HARMAN, son of Heinrich Adam.

CHILDREN—Adam, Jr., and Valentine.

CHAPTER VI—Pages 69-71.

HENRY HARMAN, SR., son of Heinrich Adam.

CHILDREN—Daniel Conrad, Henry, Jr., Johann Adam, George, Mathias, Hezekiah, Elias, Rhoda, and Louisa.

CHAPTER VII—Pages 99-102.

DANIEL HARMAN, first son of Henry, Sr.

CHILDREN—Henry ("Long") and George.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Henry ("Long") line*: Daniel, John B., Martha P. William S., Zarilda, Matilda, and James B. ("Big Jim").

RELATED FAMILIES—Dillion, Avis, Aldrich, Wright, Havens, Thompson, Bruce, Simpson, Hurt, Williams, Carter, Kidd, Christian, Barte, Gillespie, Hagy.

CHAPTER VIII—Pages 103-122.

HENRY HARMAN, JR., second son of Henry, Sr.

CHILDREN—Eleanor, Daniel, Rhoda, Malvina, Nancy, Letitia, Henry Wilburn, and Christina.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Major David Peery line*: John Drew, Christina, Henry Harman, Nancy Martin, Letitia, Louisa, Eleanor, Martelia and David Harold. *Alexander Harrison line*: Rufus, Blair, Elinor, Eliza, Julia and Nancy. *Kiah Harman line*: Henry Dorsey, Rhoda, Christena, Hezekiah Augustus, and Erastus French. *Addison Crockett line*: Mariah, Virginia and Augustus. *Henry W. Harman line*: Oscar, Ellen, Buse, Mallie, Rhoda, Jane and Pricilla. *Samuel Laird line*: Christena E., Nancy Maria, Malvina Jane, Rhoda Helen, John and Samuel Houston.

RELATED FAMILIES—Howard, Johnson, Hatcher, Porter, Lykins, Koogler, Jackson, Lancaster, Prichard, Huffman, Compton, Bartlett, Preston, Brown, Allen, Roberts, Carnahan, Harris, Gaines, Bond, Linsley, Owen, Borders, Vaughan, Hughes, Botner, Hayes, Thorne, Thompson, Sweetring, Richards, Burton, Fulkerson, Gillespie, Witten, Smoot, Neel, Greear, Howard, Litz, Ireson, Copenhaver, Hufford, Brewster, Bradshaw, Wallace, Gillespie, Greever, Pyott, Cooper, Baldwin, Sanders, Frazier, Fink, Mays, Gildersleeve, Tarter, Rider, Rhodes, Nicwander, Morrisette, Hanshew, Jennings, Catron, Suppe, Hagy, Helmandollar, Shields, Reese, Reynolds, Tabor, Pullen, Smith, Godfrey, Clark, Williams, McNutt, Cooper, Hall, Jones, Simpson, Talley, Ratcliff.

CHAPTER IX—Pages 123-129.

ADAM HARMAN, third son of Henry, Sr.

CHILDREN—William, Sydna, Henry, Rhoda, Susanna, Daniel, Samuel, Elias, Wilburn, Nancy Mariah, Elizabeth Louisa and Anna, Jr.

GRANDCHILDREN—*William Harman line*: Malinda, Lucella, Emanda, Melvina, Joannah Areeder. *Henry Harman line*: Rev. Thomas Kennerly, Rev. Adam Quinn, Rev. William R., Rev. Isaac S. and Lucinda. *"Big" Daniel Harman line*: Robert Wilson, Ephraim, Annie, Barbara, Sydney, Juliet, Peggy, Nancy, Wesley and Addison. *Elias Harman line*: Capt. Thomas B., Wayman, Cynthia Jane, Nannie E. and Elias H., Jr. *John Cubine line*: A. Patrick, Mariah B., Nancy L. and Margaret.

RELATED FAMILIES—Fannon, Davis, Havens, Munsey, Cubine, Lama-reaux, Whipple, Tickle, Blankenship, Nelson, Johnston, Suiter, Hamlin, Sanders, Farmer, Joyce, McGuire, Bogle, Epling, Crockett, Shufflebarger, Broyles, Gillespie, Sharrett, Wyram, Murdock.

CHAPTER X—Pages 130-157.

GEORGE HABMAN, fourth son of Henry, Sr.

CHILDREN—"Big" Daniel, and Elizabeth (Betsy).

GRANDCHILDREN—"Big Daniel Harman line": Robert Wilson, Ephraim, Anna E., Barbara, Sydney, Juliet, Peggy, Nancy, Henry Wesley and

Addison. *Ephraim Dunbar line*: Eliza Dow, Lorenza Dow, George, Cynthia T. and Ephraim Wilson.

RELATED FAMILIES—Pendleton, Kennedy, Cook, Belcher, Wright, Nicewander, Bowling, Gusler, Hoback, Kilgore, Ramey, Miller, Blair, Smith, Gibberson, Pippin, Mankin, Young, Davis, Pauley, Dickinson, Spangler, Gose, Watkins, Dunn, Carns, Bonham, Smiley, Kitts, Tickle, Fanning, Bateman, Parsons, Hundley, Eastwood, Smith, Thompson, King, Abshire, Dunningan, Woodyard, Shupe, Pauley, Roach, Carr, Dunbar, Bruce, Salyer, Horne, Renfro, Chase, Jones, Sayers, Atkins, Wells, French, Trivett, Harris, Greene, Brown, Neel.

CHAPTER XI—Pages 158-162 (continued pages 229-233).

MATHIAS HARMAN, fifth son of Henry, Sr.

CHILDREN—Daniel, Jazareel, Henry, Nancy, and Mary (“Polly”).

GRANDCHILDREN—*Daniel Harman line*: Francis Marion. *Jezareel Harman line*: Jeffry, Gordon, Mathias, James, Elizabeth Rhoda, Nancy, Eliza, Mary (“Polly”), John Crittendon. See pages 229-233 for other children of Jezareel Harman: Joan Mars, Amanda Elizabeth, Victoria Tilson and Daniel Floyd. *Henry Harman line*: Nancy, Hezekiah, Jerome B., Anna F., Louisa, Amanda and George W. *Ransom Tilson line*: William Van Buren, Henry, Granville, Pollyanna, Lavinia, Rachel and Victoria. *George Devors line*: Henry.

RELATED FAMILIES—Gott, Goad, Shewey, Robinet, Edmonds, Greenwood, Thompson, Bales, Ratliff, Enfield, Johnston, Tilson, Kegley, Groseclose, Huddle, Foglesong, Crabtree, Mergler, Blankenbeckler, Wagner, Connell, Wilson, Hubble, Buchanan, Devors. See pages 229-233: Bryant, McDonald, Carroll, Bishop, Phillips.

CHAPTER XII—Pages 163-199.

HEZEKIAH HARMAN, sixth son of Henry, Sr.

CHILDREN—Kiah, Polly, Erastus G., Jane G., Martha B., Nancy W., Rhoda N., Henry B., Elias G. W., and William W.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Kiah Harman line*: Henry Dorsey, Rhoda, Christina, Hezekiah Augustus, and Erastus French. *Robert Davidson line*: Jane R., Samuel, Granger, and Rush. *Erastus G. Harman line*: Polly Letitia, Eliza Emarine, Nancy Jane, Edwin Houston, Aurelia Elizabeth, Elvira Lavinia, Martha Ann, Olivia Curran, Victoria, Robert P., Howard Bane, and Charles Creigh. *James Harris line*: Harman, French, Kelsey, John, James, Nancy, and Elizabeth. *John M. Neel line*: Jane, William, Frank, George, Henderson, Granger, Winnifred, and Elvira. *Reuben C. Fudge line*: Ann Eliza, Charles A., and Harriet Louisa. *Henry B. Harman line*: Alexander L., Joseph H., Mary Elizabeth, Martha J., Elizabeth

Lavalette, Eugenia Jordon, Rose Ann, Maria Isabelle, Henry E., and Harriet Catherine. *Elias G. W. line*: Sallie, Lillian H., William Bascom, Jennie, May, Thomas E., Edgar and Florence.

RELATED FAMILIES—May, Austin, White, McClellan, Courtney, Robinson, Howard, McMillan, Artrip, Daniels, Bartlett, Cooper, LaFon, Fuller, Gillespie, Kinzer, Yost, Davidson, Hufford, Groseclose, Surface, Dobbins, Saul, Hayes, Kegley, Earheart, McEwen, Peterson, Buchanan, Archer, Bane, Porterfield, Carlile, Putt, King, Dills, Davis, Bird, Morton, Witten, Collins, Neel, Ditman, Williams, Crockett, Brown, Hicks, Peery, Gillespie, Jackson, Moss, Routh, St. Clair, Ellwood, Harris, Fudge, Witten, Greever, Peery, Hall, Porter, O'Keefe, Tynes, Laird, Simmerman, Shriver, Shepherd, Bane, White, Scott, Hylton, Doak, Lucas, Pritchard, Kiser, Thompson, McCulla, Hanks, Neal.

CHAPTER XIII—Pages 200-213.

ELIAS HARMAN, seventh son of Henry, Sr.

CHILDREN—Robert W., John W., William Neel, James W., Nancy, Betsy, Louisa and Rhoda.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Robert W. Harman line*: French, William Kiah, Erastus, Rush, Otto, John, Robert and Mary. *John W. Harman line*: Mary Elizabeth, Nancy Jane, Levicie, Rhoda Louemma, Hester Ann, James A. C., Charles, John M., Eva F., E. Harvey and Cannie Lee. *Col. William N. Harman line*: Adina Medora, William H. G., Imogene Beatrice, Lelia Estella, Pearl Eloise, Aurora Blanche and Marvin Gladstone. *Dr. James W. Harman line*: Laura, Nannie, Emaline and Claude Hamilton. *Nehemiah Henderson line*: Augustus F., Elbert, Jane and Rhoda. *John Henderson line*: One daughter, who married Ballard Stafford. *Mathias Nicholas line*: William and James. *Edwin F. Sheppard line*: James M., Mary Louise, Consuella Medora, Harman E., Ann May and John A.

RELATED FAMILIES—Hendricks, Dunbar, Bennett, Neel, Hutchins, Ditman, Cook, Croy, Busset, Baugh, Sharkey, Wright, Moore, Crowford, Farmer, Henderson, Kelley, French, Stafford, Nichols, Sheppard, Rhudy, Sharitz, Eaton, Wohlford, Shanklin, Connell, Bonham.

CHAPTER XIV—Pages 214-220.

RHODA HARMAN NEEL, daughter of Henry, Sr.

CHILDREN—Hezekiah, Elias, Lewis, Nancy, Elizabeth, John M. and Lovisa.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Elias Neel line*: William P., John Lewis, Henry Clay, Thomas J., Anna and Jane. *Lewis Neel line*: Nancy Louemma. *James Kerr line*: Greenberry, Lucinda, Rhoda, James and Emma. *James*

Henderson line: Rhoda Elvira, William Neel, Almeda, John Lewis, Lovicia Ann, Albert Pendleton, and James Bane.

RELATED FAMILIES—Revis, Davis, Colley, Hamilton, Jamerson, Hoyaman, Kerr, Morrell, Plunkett, Henderson, Davidson, Draper, Riggs, Melton, Smith, Roithner, Kelly, Tiller, Trone, Nolen, Shelton, Moss, Neer, Warren, Davies, McDonald, McCall, Livesy, Christenson, Gwin, Hartman, Harris, Lyle, Vandeviere, Price, Jamison, Catron, Notingham, Lane, Radcliffe, Link, Hatcher, King, Graham, Whitley, Rogers.

CHAPTER XV—Pages 221-229.

LOUISA HARMAN DAVIS, daughter of Henry, Sr.

CHILDREN—Thomas Jefferson, Benjamin Franklin, Nancy, Eliza, Rhoda, Mary and Jane.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Thomas Jefferson Davis line*: Maria Louise, James, Nancy Emaline, Mary Jane, Elizabeth, Julia, and Roberta C. *Benjamin Franklin Davis line*: Elizabeth, Louisa, Maria Frances, Nancy Ward, Addie, James Bowen, Thomas Jefferson, Charles C., William Houston, John McIlhaney, Robert and Nellie. *Ephraim Ward line*: William Wash, James Newton, Ephraim, Amanda D., Louisa J., Rhoda, Thomas J., Darthula, Eliza, Nancy Emaline and Bean. *Harvey Dyer line*: Caroline, Thomas, Jane, Angeline, Lucy, and Benjamin. *Henry Clay Harris line*: Lactitia, Helen, Lanier, Thomas J. and Mary Louise.

RELATED FAMILIES—Owlsley, Howard, Wilkerson, Reeder, Hurst, Buick, Horning, Vincent, Higley, Cooper, Miller, Heary, Snelling, Gray, Paxton, Webster, Wilson, Bishop, Morgan, Kirkpatrick, Roush, Mulkey, Hotchkiss, Ward, Maddox, Dey, Lovelace, Hardesty, Drake, Stephenson, Capps, Bowers, Carter, Smith, Brasher, Kerr, Cowherd, Cauthorn, Bland, Miller, McClintock, Houston, Whitlock, Goodson, McIlhaney, Hammond, Edmonston, Moffet, Matherly, Mosby, Flint, Coil, Basset, Convoy, Gregory, Thompson, Davis, Gibbons, Reese, Hutchinson, Walstrom, Smith, Kirk, Sink, Ward, Grayson, Dyer, Draper, Abington, Gibson, Larimore, Clark, McDonald, Harris, Richardson, McCrum.

CHAPTER XVI—Pages 234-241.

DANIEL HARMAN, SR., son of Heinrich Adam.

CHILDREN—Philipina, Mathias, William, Daniel, Henry, Adam, Buse, Pheby, Christina, Rebecca, Nancy, and Levicy.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Mathias Harman line*: Rebecca, Matilda, Margaret, Levicy, John, Mathias Boyd, Jane, Daniel Camel, Nancy and James P. *William Harman line*: John B., Henry H., James H., William R., Nancy, Peggy Ann, Jane, Louisa and Marietta. *Daniel Harman line*: Adam, William, Quiller, Dow, and Mathias. *Henry Harman line*: Adam, William, Quiller, Dow, and Mathias. *Henry Harman line*: Henry J., Adam, Christina, Nancy, Sally, and Lewanne (Louemma).

RELATED FAMILIES—Bailey, White, Cole, Evans, Thompson, Peery, Gillespie, Jones, Mitchell, Bowling, Booth, Belcher, Moorman, Wheeler, O'Neal, Fowler, Burton, Dailey, Waldron, Thompson, Crockett, Baker, Whitley, Dills, Havens, Thompson, Reynolds, Atkins, Davidson, Wright, Milam.

CHAPTER XVII--Pages 242-281.

MATHIAS HARMAN, SR., son of Heinrich Adam.

CHILDREN—Katie, Mathias, Jr., Pheby, Adam, Henry, Louisa, Rebecca.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Robin Beavers line*: Mathias, Alex, and William. *Mathias Harman, Jr., line*: Elias Vance, Daniel Howard, William B. and Mathias Skaggs. *Moses Beavers line*: Mathias, Lydia, Lizzie, Rebecca, Alex. and Moses Jackson. *Henry Harman line*: Mathias, Clementine, Charter, Henry Mitchell, Thomas, Nancy, Sallie and William.

RELATED FAMILIES—Beavers, Lowe, Christian, Taylor, Lockhart, Watson, McCann, Cooper, Harrison, Lambert, Steele, Crockett, Shrader, Leedy, Bane, Broyles, Henkle, Pollard, Keeler, DeJarnette, Allison, Gillespie, Sayers, Sluss, Graybeal, Poe, Wynne, Moss, Whitley, Sperry, Lewis, Fuller, Harvey, Hicks, Curd, Rowe, Cantell, Vance, Keene, Peery, Galati, Seabolt, Waldron, Menefee, Thompson, Woolridge, Hoskins, Klinebell, Pate, Payne, Wall, Ricketts, Jones, Deskins, Whitt, Brewster, Wallace.

Incomplete Genealogy

AUGUSTUS HARMAN, of New York—Pages 282-283.

CHILDREN—Johnson and Ephraim.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Ephraim Harman line*: Michael.

BISHOP JOHN G. HERMAN—Page 283.

CUTLIFF HARMAN—Pages 284-285.

CHILDREN—Mary Baird, Andrew, Eli, Mathias, Catherine Ward, Rebecca Adams, Rachel Davis, Sarah Mast, and Nancy Curtis-Harman.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Benjamin Ward line*: Duke, Daniel, Benjamin, McCaleb, Nicodemus, Jesse, James, Celia and two other daughters.

ISRAEL HARMAN—Pages 285-286.

NATHAN HARMAN—Pages 286-287.

CHILDREN—Henry, George, Davidson, Lottie and Jane.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Henry Harman line*: W. W., J. E., Rebecca, G. W., H. F., Sophronia Belle, Margaret Lavinia, Sarah F., C. B., A. D., Ora Jeanette, H. H., and N. T.

RELATED FAMILIES—Snyder, Lockard, McKinney, Ball, McCarty.

THOMAS HARMAN—Page 287.

CHILDREN—William and Robert.

GRANDCHILDREN—*William Harman line*: James, Hannah, Mary, W. S., Louisa, Mariah, Belle, W. F., W. C., Priscilla, Joseph, Taylor, Thomas and Jacob.

RELATED FAMILIES—Alford, Peery, Schooley, Blackeney, Simpson, Copeland.

DANIEL HARMAN—Pages 287-289.

JAMES H. HARMAN—Page 289.

CHILDREN—George, Ann Emily, William James, Elizabeth, Sarah, Mary Frances, Joseph Carson, Parmetia Finch, John Edward and Lenora V.

GRANDCHILDREN—*William James Harman line*: Ellen, Josephine, Martha Adelaide, James Isaac, Emily Ann, Aaron Franklin, Sina Jane, Mary Byrd and Magdeline.

WILLIAM P. HARMAN—Page 289.

CHILDREN—James, Sylvester, Sina Jane, Nancy Melviny, Sara Caroline, George Luther, John Allen and Ruth.

PHILIP HARMAN—Pages 289-290.

CHILDREN—Philip.

GRANDCHILDREN—John, Philip, Mathias, Jacob, Daniel and Elizabeth.

ISAAC HARMAN—Pages 290-294

CHILDREN—Reuben, Joshua, Solomon, Jonas, Isaac, Rachel, Christina.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Joshua Harman line*: John D., George, Joel, Eli and Phebie.

RELATED FAMILIES—Day, Hammer, Groves, Dove, Warner, McDonald, Harper, Teter, Mouse, Nelson, Vance, Largine, Horner, Sanders, Placker, Lackey, Williamson, Ziegler, Ritchie, Kirkpatrick, Dolly.

GEORGE HARMAN—Pages 290-295

CHILDREN—Andrew, Samuel, Elizabeth, Nancy, Polly and Jane.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Samuel Harman line*: Sallie, Isaac, Malinda, Amos, William, John, Rebecca, David, Armby and Martha. *Isaac Harman, Jr. line*: Simeon, Elijah, Joshua, Enos, Jacob, Phoebe, Elizabeth, and Joel.

RELATED FAMILIES—Mouse, Harper, Day, Nelson, Vance, Largine, Horner, Sanders, Placker, Lackey, Williamson, Ziegler, Ritchie, Kirkpatrick, Hammer, Dolly.

ANTHONY HARMAN—Page 298.

CHILDREN—Jacob M., Oscar P., Jeremiah Robert, John, Waldo, Mattie and one daughter, who married John R. Hamilton.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Jacob M. Harman line*: Jacob M., Jr., Ira Chase, and John. *Oscar P. Harman line*: Leroy. *Jeremiah Robert Harman line*: William Schoonover. *John Harman line*: Pearl. *Waldo Harman line*: Harrison. *John R. Hamilton line*: Elizabeth and Harman.

SOLOMON HARMAN—Pages 298-306.

CHILDREN—Jacob S., John, Margaret, Benjamin, Mary ("Polly"), Stephen, Peter S., David and Mathias.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Jacob S. Harman line*: Ala Ann, Mahala, Nancy, Eli W., Ananias, Emezetta and Asa W. *John Harman line*: Dr. James M., Malinda, Margaret, Nancy, Mary Ann, Sarah. *Isaac Phleger line*: Harvey, Elza and LaFayette. *Benjamin Harman line*: Esaias, Nicholas, Roland, Levi, Elizabeth, Johnson and Hannah. *John Phleger line*: One

son, Calahill. *Peter S. Harman line*: Noah, Joseph Crockett, Thompson, Church, Solomon, Isaac, Elsie M., James, Louis Hamilton, Catherine and Virginia. *David Harman line*: Leander, Uriah, India, Albert, Samaria.

RELATED FAMILIES—Hylton, Sumpter, Weddle, Sutphin, Jett, Duncan, Bowman, Dickerson, Conduff, Bones, Akers, Phleger, Jennings, Boone, Haster, Graham, Buck, Lovell, Dooley, Wade, Shelor, Smith, Convey, Quessenberry, Terry, Hendricks, Webb, Spangler, Crenshaw, Weeks, Dillon.

LEWIS HARMAN—Pages 309-310.

CHILDREN—Michael G., Asher W., John A., William H. and Thomas L.

GRANDCHILDREN—*Michael G. Harman line*: Willie, Sarah, Isabella, Lewis, Asher W., Jr., Alexander and Caroline.

RELATED FAMILIES—Eve, Opie, Berry, McClung, White.

Biographical Index

	Page
Austin, Rev. Samuel Wesley	164-166
Beavers, Moses Jackson	279
Bishop, Carl Woodford	232
Bishop, Victoria	232
Carroll, Mrs. Joan Mars Harman	231
Chase, Emery B.	155
Chase, Nancy Louemma Dunbar	154-155
Chase, Hon. Roland E.	155
Davis, Benjamin Franklin	224
Davis, James	221
Davis, Robert	221
Davis, Thomas Jefferson	221
Davidson, Robert	178
Dickinson, Henry	148
Drake Family	224-225
Dunbar, Ephraim	152-153
Dunbar, Rev. Ephraim	156
Dunbar, Lorenza Dow	153
French, Isaac E.	156
Fudge, Capt. Charles A.	187-188
Gillespie, J. Floyd	101
Hankins, James	136-137
Harman, Abraham F.	150
Harman, Adam, first son of Heinrich Adam	58
Harman, Adam, third son of Henry, Sr.	123
Harman, Adam, of Kentucky	240
Harman, A. D.	286
Harman, Anthony	298
Harman, Alexander M.	170
Harman, Arthur C.	315
Harman, Asa, Rev.	297
Harman, Asher W.	309
Harman, Augustus	282
Harman, Charles Dale	159
Harman, Charles E.	276
Harman, Charles Henry	176
Harman, Charles William	182
Harman, Coralie Laird	141
Harman, Cutliff	284

	Page
Harman, Daniel, Sr.	234-235
Harman, Daniel, son of Daniel, Sr.	239
Harman, Daniel, son of Henry, Sr.	99-102
Harman, Daniel	287-289
Harman, Daniel C.	236
Harman, Daniel Howard	272
Harman, Rev. D. C., D. F., Samuel and George	284-285
Harman, David	167
Harman, Edgar	198-199
Harman, Edwin Houston, Colonel	182
Harman, Edwin Houston, Jr.	182
Harman, Elias, seventh son of Henry, Sr.	200-202
Harman, Elias G. W.	197-198
Harman, Elias Vance	269
Harman, Erastus French	170
Harman, Erastus Granger	180
Harman, Eugene Claude	159
Harman, Five Brothers, by Captain Lewis Harman	310-314
Harman, Frank Pierce	306-308
Harman, George, fourth son of Henry, Sr.	130
Harman, George	290-297
Harman, George	292
Harman, George B.	297
Harman, George W.	162
Harman, George W.	274
Harman, George (slave of Buse), statement of	240-241
Harman, H. H.	287
Harman, Harriet Stella	139
Harman, Heinrich Adam	49-57
Harman, Henry, Sr.	69-76
Harman, Henry, Jr.	103
Harman, Henry, of Burkes Garden, son of Daniel, Sr.	240
Harman, Henry B.	191-193
Harman, Henry E.,	194-196
Harman, Hezekiah	161
Harman, Hezekiah, sixth son of Henry, Sr.	163-164
Harman, Hezekiah, Jr., "Kiah"	164
Harman, Howard Bane	186
Harman, Isaac	290
Harman, Israel	285-286
Harman, Jabez, Dr.	304
Harman, Jacob	304
Harman, Jacob	298
Harman, James William	141
Harman, Jerome B.	161
Harman, Jesse	298

	Page
Harman, John A.	292
Harman, John B.	99
Harman, John Caddall	183
Harman, John H.	297
Harman, John Newton, Sr.	135-136
Harman, John Newton, Jr.	141-143
Harman, John W.	149
Harman, John William	294-297
Harman, Joseph P.	186
Harman, Kiah David Reuben	167
Harman, King Edwin	183
Harman, Lucy Byrd	144
Harman, Margaret Rose	144
Harman, Mathias, Sr. (Names of associates: Adam, Henry, Sr. and Daniel Harman, Sr.; Absalom Lusk, Henry and James Skaggs, and Robert Dawes	242-247
Harman, Mathias, fifth son of Henry, Sr.	158
Harman, Michael	308
Harman, Minnie Etta	144
Harman, Nathan	286
Harman, Peel	169
Harman, Philip	289
Harman, Rhobert G.	132
Harman, Robert P.	184-185
Harman, Robert Wilson, Sr.	131-132
Harman, Robert Wilson	146
Harman, Rufus Ashworth	139
Harman, Rufus Ashworth, Jr.	139-141
Harman, Sayers French	177-178
Harman, Shields S. F.	169
Harman, Solomon	299
Harman, Thelma Virginia	139
Harman, Thomas	287
Harman, Thomas B., Captain	126-127
Harman, Uriah, Dr.	302-303
Harman, Wayman	126-127
Harman, William French	172-176
Harman, William H.	314
Harman, William H. G.	211
Harman, William N., Colonel	203-208
Harman, William Schoonover	298
Henderson, A. P.	218
Henderson, Dr. John Lewis	216-217
Herman, Bishop John G.	283
Hix, Samuel	285
Henkle Family	291
Hoback, M. B.	147

	Page
Houston, Tine Coralie	225
Houston, Dr. William May	225
Howard, George	166
Howard, Benjamin Franklin	166-167
Hufford, Dr. Robert D.	178
Hufford, Samuel Rush	179
Hufford, William M.	178
Kilgore, Judge George W.	147
Kiser, Walter	196
Kiser, William	196-197
Laird, David, James and John	115
Laird, John	116
Laird, Samuel	116
Laird, Samuel Houston	120
Lyle, Mrs. James H.	219
McDonald, Edna Gray Bryant	231
Neel, Edgar Henry	199
Neel, Henderson French, Dr.	220
Neel, James Harman	199
Neel, Thomas Edwin	183
Neel, William	214-215
Neel, William Franklin	199
Peery, David Harold	110
Peery, Gilbert	238
Peery, James and Nancy	236
Peery, John	238
Peery, Joseph Stras	111
Quicksall, Rev. Jonathan	137
Sanders, McTeer	125
Sayers, David G.	273
Sheppard, Edwin F., Dr.	213
Sheppard, John A.	213
Tate, Thomas	224
Tynes, Captain Achilles James	188-190
Waldron, Dr. Mathias Harman	277
White, Eugene	194
White, Fugate C.	194
Witten, Dr. Raleigh M.	183
Witten, Dr. Thomas G.	187
Wright, Aurora Blanche Harman	211

